This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

1840. 375.

KEY TO THE ORTHOEPY.

VOWELS.

a	e	i	o	u	y
hay	he	hie	hoe	hue	eye
a	e	i	o	u	y
ham	hem	him	hom	hum	hym
a	e	i	o	u	y
are	her	sir	move	true	myrrh
a=o′	e=a	i=e	o=u	o=wu	u=i	w=u
awe	heir	pique	son	one	bus′y	two
a=e	e=o	i=u	o=i	u=e	hw
said	sew	bird	wom′en	bur′y	who
a	e	i	o	u	y	w
boat	great	jail	gaol	buy	bay	wry

CONSONANTS.

c=k	s	f	x=ks	d	g	n
cat	ass	off	ex′ile	pa′used	egg	sin
c=s	s=z	f=v	x=gz	d=t	g=j	n=ng
cit	as	of	exi′le	passed	edge	sing
c=sh	s=sh	s=sh	x=ksh	t=sh	z=zh
o′cean	miss′ion	sure	flux′ion	na′tion	a′zure
c=z	s=zh	s=zh	x=gzh	ǵh=f
suffi′ce	vis′ion	meas′ure	luxu′rious	laugh
ch=sh	sh	ch=tsh	th *sharp*	th *flat*	ph=f
chaise	share	chair	loath	loathe	phrase
b	c	d	f	k	g	h	p	l	n	s	r	t
debt	czar	add	off	knight	psalm	hymn	isle	err	often

EDINBURGH, *5th Dec.* 1840.

Mr KNIGHT has lately taught a young woman, in my parish, to read, on the principles of the Plan of Teaching he is about to submit to the Public. I was twice present when he was engaged, and was much pleased with the proficiency of his pupil, and the perfect acquaintance she manifested with the peculiarities of Mr Knight's system.

JAMES MARSHALL,
Minister of the Tolbooth Parish,
Edinburgh.

EDINBURGH, *7th Dec.* 1840.

I had the gratification of hearing Mr KNIGHT's Pupil, at her 16th Lesson, read, in his accented New Testament, a few verses, which she had no opportunity of previously preparing; and this day, at about the 27th or 28th Lesson, she not only easily read in it, but also to my great admiration, a number of verses, with little difficulty, and without preparation, in the ordinary School Testament.

THOMAS GREIG,
24, Buccleuch Place.

The Pupil referred to above is twenty-two years of age. She had been made acquainted with the Alphabet, for the first time, at the Tolbooth Parish School, in September last, and received her first lesson from me on the 5th of October thereafter.

GEO. KNIGHT,
2, Brandon Street,
21*st Dec.* 1840.

By the same Author,

No. I.

PRIMER, or an Easy, Expeditious, and Efficient Method for Teaching the PRONUNCIATION of the ENGLISH LANGUAGE. Price 2d.

No. II.

READING FACILITATED, by an Easy, Expeditious, and Efficient Method of showing Perspicuously the PRONUNCIATION of every WORD in the ENGLISH LANGUAGE, the ORTHOEPY of each LETTER being accurately ascertained, without the slightest Alteration of the ORTHOGRAPHY. Price 4d.

The great simplicity of the plan renders it easily understood and remembered. It is liable to no exceptions. It needs and employs NO RULES.

THE SELF-INSTRUCTOR

In the ART of TEACHING the PRONUNCIATION of the ENGLISH LANGUAGE, according to the NOTATION adopted in the ORTHOEPIC NEW TESTAMENT, &c.

THE ORTHOEPIGRAPHIC BOX OF ALPHABETS,

For Teaching at the same time the Proper SPELLING and PRONUNCIATION of the ENGLISH LANGUAGE.

AN ATLAS,

Containing Maps to the number of SIXTY-FOUR, of all the Countries in the World, each Map, with the Names of Countries, &c. upon it, being confronted by another, without the Names; upon which latter Maps the Pupils are to be examined. The whole is preceded by clear and apt Illustrations to facilitate a knowledge of the motions of the Earth and the Heavenly Bodies, and show the Purpose and Utility of the Problems on the Terrestrial and Celestial Globes.

THE

ORTHOEPIC NEW TESTAMENT:

IN WHICH

THE PRONUNCIATION

OF EVERY LETTER IS SHOWN,

WHETHER

ENGLISH, LATIN, GREEK, OR HEBREW,

WITHOUT ALTERING

THE SPELLING.

BY A METHOD PERFECTLY LEVEL TO THE CAPACITIES OF CHILDREN.

BY

GEORGE KNIGHT,

TEACHER OF ENGLISH, ELOCUTION, GEOGRAPHY, AND GRAMMAR;
AUTHOR OF A GENERAL PRONOUNCING DICTIONARY,
GENERAL ATLAS, &c. &c. &c.

EDINBURGH:
THE EDINBURGH PRINTING AND PUBLISHING CO.
GLASGOW: J. SMITH & SON; M. OGLE; AND W. COLLINS.
PERTH: J. DEWAR. DUNDEE: F. SHAW; AND J. CHALMERS.
ABERDEEN: BROWN & CO.; L. SMITH; AND CLARK & SON.
LONDON: WHITTAKER & CO.
M.DCCC.XL.

375.

[Entered in Stationers' Hall.]

EDINBURGH PRINTING COMPANY, 12, SOUTH ST DAVID STREET.

TO

THE REV. ALEXANDER DUFF, D.D.

CALCUTTA.

MY DEAR SIR,

I dedicate this book to you, with great affection as well as with much propriety. When you were in Scotland this year, I had the pleasure of receiving your approbation of the plan, the first idea of which occurred to me some years ago, on reading your very interesting pamphlet entitled, "A new Era of the English Language." It surprised and delighted me to find that the people of India, so wedded to their own customs and ancient superstitions, had become anxious to be made acquainted with the English Language and Literature. I was incited to try some method of lessening their labour in acquiring the pronunciation, by simplifying, and thus facilitating, the acquisition of that part of the language which is most difficult of attainment, and which bars the very entrance; while, by adhibiting the plan to the New Testament, the Word of God might be rendered the easiest, at the same time that it is the very best medium of communicating language. May we not hope that while employed in learning words which are merely signs, the Holy Spirit may infuse the knowledge of the things signified?

It gives me much pleasure to acknowledge my obligations to you for the interviews which you were pleased to afford me amidst your various and overwhelming avocations, and for the kind letters which I received from you on this subject. That the blessing of the Almighty, which you invoked upon my labours, may continue to rest upon your unwearied exertions to promote the cause of our Gracious Redeemer, and the best interests of our fellow-creatures, both in time and eternity, is the fervent wish of,

MY DEAR SIR,

Yours very sincerely,

GEO. KNIGHT.

Edinburgh, Nov. 5, 1840.

JOHN I. 1.

"IN THE BEGINNING WAS THE WORD, AND THE WORD WAS WITH GOD, AND THE WORD WAS GOD."

If the material system of the universe be glorious, and a knowledge of all its departments important—much more glorious and important to be known in all its parts must be that moral system, for the sake of which alone the material fabric was reared; a system, throughout which the "Sun of Righteousness," as its centre, diffuses the light of heavenly wisdom, and the riches of heavenly joy. And with whatever pity or compassion the philosopher may feel himself entitled to look down upon the untutored peasant—

> "Whose soul proud science never taught to stray,
> Far as the solar walk or milky way;"

and for whom suns arise only to light him to his toils, and set only to leave him to recruit his exhausted strength; with much greater pity and compassion is that peasant, if he has been taught in the school of Christ, entitled to look down on the proudest name that ever science owned, if separated from the knowledge of God in Christ Jesus. A knowledge of the works of God our own unaided efforts are able to attain; a knowledge of God himself, none but God, manifest in the flesh, could reveal; and he surely is a woful monument of the utter perversion of the human mind, who prefers the former of these species of knowledge to the latter—and imagines that he ennobles himself, by extending our knowledge of the things that God has made, while he perhaps sneers at the man who, by studying the work of redemption, is seeking to extend our knowledge of God himself. If Christ be our Prophet, it is no longer a question whether the information which he came to give, be more important than any information which we could acquire without his advent. He has given us the revelation of God, and if we neglect it, or prefer any other knowledge to it, we do so at our peril. The gospel is not one of the things which, if it do us no good, will do us no harm. We must all account to Christ for the use which we have made of the knowledge given; and to each of us it will be the savour of life, or the savour of death. It will save us from our sins, or it will leave us without excuse. If Christ, therefore, be our Prophet, we are bound by the most sacred ties, and under the most fearful sanctions, to attend to his instructions with the most reverential regard; for surely it will not be said that he can be safe, who treats as a trifle that which God became incarnate to reveal.

On the Incarnation of the Eternal Word, by the Rev. Marcus Dods.

THE

NEW TESTAMENT

OF OUR

LORD AND SAVIOUR

JESUS CHRIST,

TRANSLATED OUT OF

THE ORIGINAL GREEK;

AND WITH THE

FORMER TRANSLATIONS DILIGENTLY COMPARED AND REVISED,

BY HIS MAJESTY'S SPECIAL COMMAND.

APPOINTED TO BE READ IN CHURCHES.

THE EDINBURGH PRINTING AND PUBLISHING CO.
12, SOUTH ST DAVID STREET.
M.DCCC.XL.

LICENCE.

In terms of Her Majesty's Letters Patent to Her Printers for Scotland, and of the Instructions issued by Her Majesty in Council, dated eleventh July eighteen hundred and thirty-nine, I hereby Licence and Authorize Mr George Knight, Teacher in Edinburgh, to print and publish, as by the authority of Her Majesty, an Edition of The New Testament as proposed in his Declaration, dated fourteenth November eighteen hundred and thirty-nine; the terms and conditions of the said Instructions being always, and in all points, fully complied with, and observed by the said George Knight.

AND. RUTHERFURD.

Edinburgh, November 26, 1839.

REMARKS

ON

ENGLISH PRONUNCIATION.

The English Language is remarkably simple in its grammatical principles, and governed by fewer rules than any language yet known, not excepting even the Hebrew. The acquirement of it, therefore, either by natives or foreigners, ought to be more easy, while, on the contrary, it is more difficult than that of any other language. This difficulty has arisen from false and capricious orthography. Walker, in his Principles of Pronunciation at the beginning of his Dictionary, says, "Our modern orthography has done its utmost to perplex pronunciation." And Sheridan, in his Prosodial Grammar, observes, "Such is the state of our written language, that the darkest hieroglyphics or most difficult cyphers which the art of man has hitherto invented, were not better calculated to conceal the sentiments of those who used them, from all who had not the key, than the state of our spelling is to conceal the true pronunciation of our words from all except a few well-educated natives."

To bring order out of this confusion, Walker has laid down in his Principles of English Pronunciation prefixed to his Dictionary, no fewer than 558 rules, as well as numerous observations in almost every page of that most ingenious work, with elaborate reasonings and disquisitions from analogy and custom, to such an extent as almost to justify the exclamation of a Foreigner—"Alas! what English can one learn in thirty years!"

The great difficulty arises from the various sounds given to

each of the vowels, and even to many of the consonants, and from the strange circumstance of almost all the letters being frequently silent, which is a most absurd anomaly in language, when we consider that the very purpose of a letter is to mark a sound of the voice, and yet of all the twenty-six letters of the Alphabet, twenty-one of them at least frequently mark no sound at all. Most of the vowels have five, and one of them has six, different sounds. Three of the consonants have four varieties of sound. Some single characters have double sounds, while single sounds are marked by double characters. The proofs of these observations will be found by consulting the Key to the Orthoepy of this book.

But though the difficulties are very great, they are far from being insurmountable. The simplicity of this new plan of marking the pronunciation consists in leaving the vowels unmarked when they have their name-sounds, and the consonants when they have their common sounds. Dots are used to mark all other sounds, and a perpendicular line the total want of sound. A semicircle or crescent uniting h to p, t, s, or c, marks their union in producing only one sound.

By these simple means, the sound of each letter may be precisely marked without mis-spelling the words, which was the method adopted by even our most scientific Orthoepists, but which produced the most uncouth combinations, such as dzhudzh for judge, tshurtsh for church, ank'shus for an'xious, luk'shure for lux'ury, masheen for machine. Capital letters were by some Orthoepists introduced even into the middle of words, and German characters among the Roman letters, to express English sounds.

A peculiar advantage of the Author's present system is, that if a word be mispronounced by a pupil when he reads any other book, and his memory be not tenacious, the proper pronunciation can be easily marked without deforming the typography or changing the orthography. A few dots, straight lines, or curves made with a finely pointed pencil, will completely effect the purpose, while these marks may be easily obliterated when they are no longer needed; and such is the ease of execution, that the Author has frequently marked a whole page of the Orthoepic Testament in twenty minutes, and so minutely, yet distinctly, as to be quite discernible, but not too perceptible. Oral sounds are so circumscribed, that such a plan, with very little variation, might extend

to all other languages. In the French language, for example, there is only one vowel sound not to be found in the English language, such as *eu* in *peur*. In Scotland, this sound is given by the vulgar in pronouncing *poor*; and the sound being familiar to the Scots, they learn the pronunciation of that French sound more readily than the English do.

Uniformity of pronunciation is certainly very desirable, and it is very obvious that if this or a similar method were universally adopted, the pronunciation would be uniform throughout the British Empire, its colonies, and North America, as well as by all foreigners who choose to learn English. The pronunciation of this work is taken from the very best sources, namely, the Dictionaries of Sheridan and Walker, the latter lexicographer being still deservedly accounted the chief Orthoepist of the English language, and who, in the year 1806, attested that the Author of the present work thoroughly understood and practised all the sounds marked in his Quarto Dictionary.

To attain a thorough knowledge of the language by searching a pronouncing Dictionary, is a labour which few will attempt. The use of a Dictionary is for occasional reference, whereas the pronunciation of every word which the pupil reads being marked as in the Orthoepic Testament, not only saves the trouble of searching a dictionary, but being constantly *under the learner's eye*, the pronunciation becomes, by continual reiteration, indelibly fixed on the pupil's mind, till the assistance from *marks* being no longer necessary, books which are *unmarked* can be read with equal facility.

Some people object to such a method of Macadamizing the path of Literature. They assert that it is better for youth to contend with the difficulties and perplexities of Rules and Exceptions—that labour strengthens the mind as well as the body—that by thus levelling and smoothing the road, youth would be prevented from exerting their energies. But is no exertion necessary in gaining farther instruction? Is it not the end of all teaching to get the better of difficulties, else why could not each boy or girl be self-taught? To such objections it may be replied, that when we find the exceptions very numerous, the rule itself is rendered nugatory. Thus the simplest and most useful rule for the proper pronunciation of English is this, that *final silent* e *gives the open or name-sound to the preceding vowel.* But the exceptions to this rule in words ending with *ive* alone amount to more than Six Hundred, while

in those words which end in *ile*, *ine*, and *ite*, the rule is in some words adhered to, and in others it is departed from, so as to perplex a learner in no ordinary degree. And as this useful rule is frequently departed from likewise in the pronunciation of all the other vowels, we have an additional reason for the propriety of marking every word that comes under that rule. The easiest method of overcoming this difficulty would be to *omit the silent* e when it does not serve to show that the preceding vowel is to have its name-sound; but where is the authority for such an innovation upon the orthography of nearly a thousand words? The omission of most of the other silent letters would give an immense facility to the reading and spelling of English, but the language would be almost wholely changed by such a plan.

If so many difficulties occur in following one rule, what a comfort must it prove to teachers and pupils to have all these obstructions removed,—the road levelled and smoothed?

As not only the natives of England, Scotland, and Ireland, but even those of the different counties of each of these countries, pronounce the same letters differently, it is almost impossible to convey accurate notions of the proper sounds of the letters without oral instruction; but the Author has endeavoured, in his 'SELF-INSTRUCTOR,' to arrive at 'certain data' for elucidating Oral sounds, which he trusts will be effectual, but which could not be properly unfolded in this short introduction.

☞ For ease in referring to the Key, it is bound so as to be folded out either for constant or occasional inspection.

The *Long* or *Short* quantity of the Vowel Sounds is shown by the position of the Accent.

When the Accent follows the *Vowel*, the Vowel is *Long*.

When the Accent follows the *Consonant*, the Vowel is *Short*.

For Arabic and Roman Numerals, see page 430.

THE GOSPEL

ACCORDING TO

SAINT MATTHEW.

CHAPTER I.

1 THE book' of the genera'tion of Je'sus Christ, the son of Da'vid, the son of A'braham. 2 A'braham begat' I'saac, and I'saac begat' Ja'cob, and Ja'cob begat' Ju'das and his breth'ren, 3 And Ju'das begat' Pha'res and Za'ra of Tha'mar, and Pha'res begat' Es'rom, and Es'rom begat' A'ram, 4 And A'ram begat' Amin'adab, and Amin'adab begat' Na'asson, and Na'asson begat' Sal'mon, 5 And Sal'mon begat' Bo'oz of Ra'chab, and Bo'oz begat' O'bed of Ruth, and O'bed begat' Jes'se, 6 And Jes'se begat' Da'vid the king, and Da'vid the king begat' Sol'omon of her 'that had been the wife' of Uri'as, 7 And Sol'omon begat' Robo'am, and Robo'am begat' Abi'a, and Abi'a begat' A'sa, 8 And A'sa begat' Jos'aphat, and Jos'aphat begat' Jo'ram, and Jo'ram begat' Ozi'as, 9 And Ozi'as begat' Jo'atham, and Jo'atham begat' A'chaz, and A'chaz begat' Ezeki'as, 10 And Ezeki'as begat' Manas'ses, and Manas'ses begat' A'mon, and A'mon begat' Josi'as, 11 And Josi'as begat' Jechoni'as and his breth'ren, about' the time they were car'ried awa'y to Bab'ylon: 12 And af'ter they were bro'ught to Bab'ylon, Jechoni'as begat' Sala'thiel, and Sala'thiel begat' Zorob'abel, 13 And Zorob'abel begat' Abi'ud, and Abi'ud begat' Eli'akim, and Eli'akim begat' A'zor, 14 And A'zor begat' Sa'doc, and Sa'doc begat' A'chim, and A'chim begat' Eli'ud, 15 And Eli'ud begat' Elea'zar, and Elea'zar begat' Mat'than, and Mat'than begat' Ja'cob, 16 And Ja'cob begat' Jo'seph the hus'band of Ma'ry, of whom was bo'rn Je'sus, who is ca'lled Christ. 17 So a'll the genera'tions, from A'braham to Da'vid, 'are' four'teen genera'tions; and from Da'vid until' the car'rying awa'y in'to Bab'ylon, 'are' four'teen genera'tions; and from the car'rying awa'y in'to Bab'ylon un'to Christ, 'are' four'teen genera'tions.

18 Now the birth of Je'sus Christ was on this wise: When as his moth'er Ma'ry was espou'sed to Jo'seph, befo're they came togeth'er, she was found with child of the Ho'ly Ghost. 19 Then Jo'seph her hus'band, be'ing a just 'man,' and not will'ing to make her a pub'lic exam'ple, was min'ded to put

her awa'y priv'ily. 20 But while he tho'ught on these things, beho'ld, the a'ngel of the Lo'rd appe'ared un'to him in a dre'am, sa'ying, Jo'seph, thou son of Da'vid, fe'ar not to take un'to thee Ma'ry thy wife: for that which is conce'ived in her is of the Ho'ly Ghost. 21 And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt ca'll his name JE'SUS; for he shall save his pe'ople from their sins. 22 Now a'll this was done, that it might be fulfil'led which was spo'ken of the Lo'rd by the proph'et, sa'ying, 23 Beho'ld, a vir'gin shall be with child, and shall bring fo'rth a son, and they shall ca'll his name Emman'uel; which, (be'ing inter'preted,) is, Go'd with us. 24 Then Jo'seph, be'ing ra'ised from sle'ep, did as the a'ngel of the Lo'rd had bidden him, and took' un'to him his wife; 25 And knew her not till she had bro'ught fo'rth her first' bo'rn son: and he ca'lled his name JE'SUS.

CHAP. II.—1 NOW, when Je'sus was' bo'rn in Beth'lehem of Jude'a, in the days of Her'od the king, beho'ld, there came wise men from the e'ast to Jeru'salem, 2 Sa'ying, Where is he that is bo'rn King of the Jews? for we have seen his sta'r in the e'ast, and are come to wor'ship him.

3 When Her'od the king had heard 'these things,' he was troubled, and a'll Jeru'salem with him. 4 And when he had gath'ered a'll the chief priests and scribes of the pe'ople together, he deman'ded of them where Christ should be bo'rn. 5 And they said un'to him, In Beth'lehem of Jude'a: for thus it is written by the proph'et, 6 And thou Beth'lehem, 'in' the land of Ju'da, art not the least amon'g the prin'ces of Ju'da: for out of thee shall come a Gov'ernor, that shall ru'le my pe'ople Is'rael. 7 Then Her'od, when he had priv'ily ca'lled the wise men, enqui'red of them dil'igently what' time the sta'r appe'ared. 8 And he sent them to Beth'lehem, and said, Go and search dil'igently for the young child; and when ye have found 'him,' bring me word again', that I may come and wor'ship him a'lso. 9 When they had heard the king, they depa'rted; and, lo, the sta'r, which they saw in the e'ast, went befo're them, till it came and stood' o'ver where the young child was. 10 When they saw the sta'r, they rejoi'ced with exce'eding great joy.

11 And when they were come in'to the house, they saw the young child with Ma'ry his moth'er, and fell down and wor'shipped him: and when they had o'pened their treas'ures, they presen'ted un'to him gifts; go'ld and frank'incense, and myrrh. 12 And be'ing wa'rned of Go'd in a dre'am that they

should not return' to Her'od, they depa'rted in'to their o'wn coun'try another way.

13 And when they were depa'rted, beho'ld, the a'ngel of the Lo'rd appe'areth to Jo'seph in a dre'am, sa'ying, Ari'se, and take the young child and his moth'er, and flee in'to E'gypt, and be thou there until' I bring thee word: for Her'od will se'ek the young child to destroy' him. 14 When he aro'se, he took' the young child and his moth'er by night, and depa'rted in'to E'gypt; 15 And was there until' the death of Her'od: that it might be fulfil'led which was spo'ken of the Lo'rd by the proph'et, sa'ying, Out of E'gypt have I called my Son.

16 Then Her'od, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exce'eding wroth', and sent fo'rth, and slew a'll the chil'dren that were in Beth'lehem, and in a'll the co'asts thereof', from two years old and un'der, acco'rding to the time which he had dil'igently enqui'red of the wise men. 17 Then was fulfil'led that which was spo'ken by Jer'emy the proph'et, sa'ying, 18 In Ra'ma was there a voice heard, lamenta'tion, and we'eping, and grea't mo'urning, Ra'chel we'eping 'for' her chil'dren, and would' not be com'forted, beca'use they are not.

19 But when Her'od was dead, beho'ld, an a'ngel of the Lo'rd appe'areth in a dre'am to Jo'seph in E'gypt, 20 Sa'ying, Ari'se, and take the young child and his moth'er, and go in'to the land of Is'rael: for they are dead which so'ught the young child's life. 21 And he aro'se, and took' the young child and his moth'er, and came in'to the land of Is'rael. 22 But when he heard that Archela'us did re'ign in Jude'a in the ro'om of his fa'ther Her'od, he was afra'id to go thith'er: notwithstan'ding, be'ing wa'rned of Go'd in a dre'am, he turned asi'de in'to the parts of Gal'ilee: 23 And he came and dwelt in a cit'y ca'lled Naz'areth: that it might be fulfil'led which was spo'ken by the proph'ets, He shall be cal'led a Nazare'ne.

CHAP. III.—In those days came John the Bap'tist, preach'ing in the wil'derness of Jude'a, 2 And sa'ying, Repent' ye: for the kin'gdom of heaven is at hand. 3 For this is he that was spo'ken of by the proph'et Esa'ias, sa'ying, The voice of one cry'ing in the wil'derness, Prepa're ye the way of the Lo'rd, make his paths stra'ight. 4 And the same John had his ra'iment of cam'el's hair, and a leath'ern girdle about' his loins; and his me'at was lo'custs and wild hon'ey.

5 Then went out to him Jeru'salem, and a'll Jude'a, and a'll the re'gion round about' Jo'rdan, 6 And were bapti'zed of him in Jo'rdan, confes'sing their sins.

7 But when he saw man'y of the Phar'isees and Sad'ducees
come to his bap'tism, he said un'to them, O genera'tion of
vi'pers, who hath wa'rned you to flee from the wrath to come?
8 Bring fo'rth ther'efore fruits me'et for repentance: 9 And
think not to say within' yoursel'ves, We have A'braham to
'our' fa'ther: for I say un'to you, That Go'd is a'ble of these
sto'nes to ra'ise up chil'dren un'to A'braham. 10 And now
a'lso the axe is la'id un'to the root' of the tre'es: ther'efore
ev'ery tree which brin'geth not fo'rth good' fruit is hewn down,
and cast' in'to the fi're. 11 I inde'ed bapti'ze you with wa'ter
un'to repen'tance: but he that com'eth af'ter me is might'ier
than I, whose sho'es I am not wor'thy to bea'r; he shall bap-
ti'ze you with the Ho'ly Gho'st, and 'with' fi're: 12 Whose
fan 'is' in his hand, and he will thro'ughly purge his flo'or,
and gath'er his whe'at in'to the ga'ner; but he will burn up
the chaf'f with unquen'chable fi're.

13 Then com'eth Je'sus from Gal'ilee to Jo'rdan un'to John,
to be bapti'zed of him. 14 But John forbad'e him, sa'ying, I
have ne'ed to be bapti'zed of thee, and com'est thou to me?
15 And Je'sus an'swering, said un'to him, Suf'fer 'it to be so'
now: for thus it becom'eth us to fulfil' a'll right'eousness.
Then he suf'fered him. 16 And Je'sus, when he was bapti'zed,
went up stra'ightway out of the wa'ter: and, lo, the heavens
were o'pened un'to him, and he saw the Spir'it of Go'd
descen'ding like a dove, and light'ing upon' him: 17 And lo a
voice from heaven, sa'ying, This is my belov'ed Son, in whom
I am well ple'ased.

CHAP. IV.—1 Then was Je'sus led up of the Spir'it in'to
the wil'derness, to be tem'pted of the dev'il. 2 And when he
had fas'ted fo'rty days and fo'rty nights, he was af'terward
an hun'gered. 3 And when the tem'pter came to him, he said,
If thou be the Son of Go'd, command' that these sto'nes be
ma'de bread. 4 But he an'swered and said, It is written,
Man shall not live by bread alo'ne, but by ev'ery word
that proce'edeth out of the mouth of Go'd. 5 Then the
dev'il ta'keth him up in'to the ho'ly cit'y, and set'teth him on a
pin'nacle of the temple, 6 And saith un'to him, If thou be the
Son of Go'd, cast' thyself' down: for it is written, He shall
give his a'ngels cha'rge concer'ning thee; and in 'their' hands
they shall bea'r thee up, lest at an'y time thou dash thy foot'
against' a sto'ne. 7 Je'sus said un'to him, It is written again',
Thou shalt not tempt the Lo'rd thy Go'd. 8 Again', the
dev'il ta'keth him up in'to an exce'eding high moun'tain, and

shew'eth him all the kin'doms of the world, and the glo'ry of them; 9 And sa'ith un'to him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and wor'ship me. 10 Then sa'ith Je'sus un'to him, Get thee hence, Sa'tan: for it is written, Thou shalt wor'ship the Lord thy God, and him o'nly shalt thou serve. 11 Then the devil le'aveth him, and, beho'ld, a'ngels ca'me and min'istered un'to him.

12 Now, when Je'sus had heard that John was cast' in'to prison, he depa'rted in'to Gal'ilee; 13 And le'aving Naz'areth, he ca'me and dwelt in Caper'naum, which is upon' the se'aco'ast, in the bo'rders of Zab'ulon and Neph'thalim: 14 That it might be fulfil'led which was spo'ken by Esa'ias the proph'et, sa'ying, 15 The land of Zab'ulon, and the land of Neph'thalim, 'by' the way of the sea, beyond' Jo'rdan, Gal'ilee of the Gen'tiles; 16 The pe'ople which sat in da'rkness saw grea't light; and to them which sat in the re'gion and shad'ow of death light is sprung up.

17 From that time Je'sus began' to pre'ach, and to say, Repent': for the kin'gdom of heaven is at hand.

18 And Je'sus, wa'lking by the sea of Gal'ilee, saw two breth'ren, Si'mon ca'lled Pe'ter, and An'drew his broth'er, cast'ing a net in'to the sea: for they were fish'ers. 19 And he sa'ith un'to them, Fol'low me, and I will make you fish'ers of men. 20 And they stra'ightway left 'their' nets, and fol'lowed him. 21 And go'ing on from thence, he saw oth'er two breth'ren, Ja'mes 'the son' of Zeb'edee, and John his broth'er, in a ship with Zeb'edee their fa'ther, men'ding their nets; and he ca'lled them. 22 And they imme'diately left the ship and their fa'ther, and fol'lowed him.

23 And Je'sus went about' all Gal'ilee, te'aching in their syn'agogues, and pre'aching the gos'pel of the kin'gdom, and he'aling all man'ner of sic'kness, and all man'ner of dise'ase, amon'g the pe'ople. 24 And his fa'me went throughout' all Syr'ia: and they bro'ught un'to him all sick pe'ople that were ta'ken with di'vers dise'ases and to'rments, and those which were posses'sed with devils, and those which were lu'natick, and those that had the pa'lsy; and he he'aled them. 25 And there fol'lowed him grea't mul'titudes of pe'ople from Gal'ilee, and 'from' Decap'olis, and 'from' Jeru'salem, and 'from' Jude'a, and 'from' beyond' Jo'rdan.

CHAP. V.—1 And se'eing the mul'titudes he went up in'to a moun'tain; and when he was set, his disci'ples ca'me un'to him: 2 And he o'pened his mouth, and ta'ught them,

sa'ying, 3 Bles'sed 'are' the po'or in spir'it: for theirs is the kin'gdom of heaven. 4 Bles'sed 'are' they that mo'urn: for they shall be com'forted. 5 Bles'sed 'are' the me'ek: for they shall inher'it the earth. 6 Bles'sed 'are' they which do hun'ger and thirst af'ter right'eousness: for they shall be filled. 7 Bles'sed 'are' the mer'ciful: for they shall obta'in mer'cy. 8 Bles'sed 'are' the pu're in hea'rt: for they shall see Go'd. 9 Bles'sed 'are' the pe'ace-makers: for they shall be ca'lled the chil'dren of Go'd. 10 Bles'sed 'are' they which are per'secuted for right'eousness' sake: for theirs is the kin'gdom of heaven. 11 Bles'sed are ye, when 'men' shall revi'le you, and per'secute 'you,' and shall say a'll man'ner of e'vil against' you fa'lsely, for my sake. 12 Re-joic'e, and be exce'eding glad; for grea't 'is' your rewa'rd in heaven: for so per'secuted they the proph'ets which were befo're you.

13 Ye are the sa'lt of the earth: but if the sa'lt have lost his sa'vour, wherewith' shall it be sa'lted? it is thenc'eforth good' for noth'ing, but to be cast' out, and to be trodden un'der foot' of men. 14 Ye are the light of the world. A cit'y that is set on an hill can'not be hid. 15 Ne'ither do men light a candle, and put it un'der a bush'el, but on a can'dlestick; and it giv'eth light un'to a'll that are in the house. 16 Let your light so shine befo're men, that they may see your good' works, and glo'rify your Fa'ther which is in heaven.

17 Think not that I am come to destroy' the law or the proph'ets: I am not come to destroy', but to fulfil'. 18 For ver'ily I say un'to you, Till heaven and earth pass', one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till a'll be fulfil'led. 19 Whosoev'er ther'efore shall brea'k one of these le'ast command'ments, and shall te'ach men so, he shall be ca'lled the le'ast in the kin'gdom of heaven: but whoso-ev'er shall do and te'ach 'them,' the sa'me shall be ca'lled grea't in the kin'gdom of heaven. 20 For I say un'to you, That except' your right'eousness shall exce'ed 'the right'eousness' of the scribes and Phar'isees, ye shall in no case en'ter in'to the kin'gdom of heaven.

21 Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and, whosoev'er shall kill, shall be in da'nger of the judg'ment: 22 But I say un'to you, That whosoev'er is an'gry with his broth'er without' a cause shall be in da'nger of the judg'ment; and whosoev'er shall say to

his broth'er, Ra'ca, shall be in da'nger of the coun'cil; but whosoev'er shall say, Thou fo'ol, shall be in da'nger of hell-fire. 23 Ther'efore, if thou bring thy gift to the a'ltar, and there remem'berest that thy broth'er hath o'ught against' thee; 24 Le'ave there thy gift befo're the a'ltar, and go thy way; first be rec'onciled to thy broth'er, and then come and of'fer thy gift. 25 Agre'e with thine ad'versary quic'kly, whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at an'y time the ad'versary deliv'er thee to the judge, and the judge deliv'er thee to the of'ficer, and thou be cast' in'to prison. 26 Ver'ily I say un'to thee, Thou shalt by no me'ans come out thence, till thou hast pa'id the ut'termost fa'rthing.

27 Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit' adul'tery: 28 But I say un'to you, That whosoev'er look'eth on a wom'an to lust af'ter her, hath commit'ted adul'tery with her alread'y in his hea'rt. 29 And if thy right eye offend' thee, pluck it out, and cast' 'it' from thee: for it is prof'itable for thee that one of thy mem'bers should per'ish, and not 'that' thy whole bod'y should be cast' in'to hell. 30 And if thy right hand offend' thee, cut it off, and cast' 'it' from thee: for it is prof'itable for thee that one of thy mem'bers should per'ish, and not 'that' thy whole bod'y should be cast' in'to hell. 31 It hath been said, Whosoev'er shall put' awa'y his wife, let him give her a wri'ting of divo'rcement: 32 But I say un'to you, That whosoev'er shall put' awa'y his wife, sa'ving for the ca'use of fornica'tion, ca'useth her to commit' adul'tery: and whosoev'er shall mar'ry her that is divo'rced commit'teth adul'tery.

33 Again', ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswea'r thyself', but shalt perfo'rm un'to the Lo'rd thine o'aths: 34 But I say un'to you, Swea'r not at a'll: ne'ither by heaven; for it is Go'd's throne: 35 Nor by the earth; for it is his foot'stool: ne'ither by Jeru'salem; for it is the cit'y of the grea't King. 36 Ne'ither shalt thou swea'r by thy head; beca'use thou canst not make one hair white or black: 37 But let your communica'tion be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoev'er is more than these com'eth of e'vil.

38 Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a to'oth for a to'oth: 39 But I say un'to you, That ye resist' not e'vil; but whosoev'er shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the oth'er a'lso. 40 And if

an'y man will sue thee at the law, and take awa'y thy co'at, let him have 'thy' clo'ak a'lso. 41 And whosoev'er shall compel' thee to go a mile, go with him twa'in. 42 Give to him that ask'eth thee; and from him that would bor'row of thee turn not thou awa'y.

43 Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy ne'ighbour, and ha'te thine en'emy: 44 But I say un'to you, Love your en'emies, bless them that curse you, do good' to them that ha'te you, and pray for them which despit'efully use you, and per'secute you; 45 That ye may be the chil'dren of your Fa'ther which is in heaven: for he ma'keth his sun to rise on the e'vil and on the good', and sen'deth ra'in on the just and on the un'just. 46 For if ye love them which love you, what rewa'rd have ye? do not e'ven the pub'licans the sa'me? 47 And if ye salu'te your breth'ren o'nly, what do ye more 'than oth'ers?' do not e'ven the pub'licans so? 48 Be ye ther'efore per'fect, e'ven as your Fa'ther which is in heaven is per'fect.

CHAP. VI.—1 Take he'ed that ye do not your a'lms befo're men, to be se'en of them; oth'erwise ye have no rewa'rd of your Fa'ther which is in heaven. 2 Ther'efore, when thou do'est 'thine' a'lms, do not sound a trum'pet befo're thee, as the hyp'ocrites do in the syn'agogues and in the stre'ets, that they may have glo'ry of men. Ver'ily I say un'to you, They have their rewa'rd. 3 But when thou do'est a'lms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand do'eth: 4 That thine a'lms may be in se'cret: and thy Fa'ther, which se'eth in se'cret, himself' shall rewa'rd thee o'penly.

5 And when thou pra'yest, thou shalt not be as the hyp'ocrites 'are:' for they love to pray stan'ding in the syn'agogues and in the co'rners of the stre'ets, that they may be se'en of men. Ver'ily I say un'to you, They have their rewa'rd. 6 But thou, when thou pra'yest, en'ter in'to thy clos'et; and, when thou hast shut thy do'or, pray to thy Fa'ther which is in se'cret; and thy Fa'ther, which se'eth in se'cret, shall rewa'rd thee o'penly. 7 But when ye pray, use not vain repetit'ions, as the he'athen 'do:' for they think that they shall be heard for their much spe'aking. 8 Be not ye ther'efore like un'to them: for your Fa'ther kno'weth what things ye have ne'ed of befo're ye ask' him. 9 Af'ter this man'ner ther'efore pray ye: Our Fa'ther which art in heaven, Hal'lowed be thy

na'me. 10 Thy kin'gdom come. Thy will be done in earth,
as 'it is' in heaven. 11 Give us this day our da'ily bread.
12 And forgiv'e us our debts, as we forgiv'e our debt'ors.
13 And le'ad us not in'to tempta'tion; but deliv'er us from
e'vil: For thine is the kin'gdom, and the pow'er, and the
glo'ry, for ev'er. A'men'.

14 For if ye forgiv'e men their tres'passes, your heav'enly
Fa'ther will a'lso forgiv'e you: 15 But if ye forgiv'e not men
their tres'passes, ne'ither will your Fa'ther forgiv'e your
tres'passes.

16 Moreo'ver, when ye fast', be not, as the hyp'ocrites, of
a sad coun'tenance; for they disfig'ure their fa'ces, that
they may appe'ar un'to men to fast'. Ver'ily I say un'to
you, They have their rewa'rd. 17 But thou, when thou
fas'test, anoint' thine head, and wash' thy fa'ce; 18 That
thou appe'ar not un'to men to fast', but un'to thy Fa'ther
which is in se'cret; and thy Fa'ther, which se'eth in
se'cret, shall rewa'rd thee o'penly.

19 Lay not up for yoursel'ves treas'ures upon' earth, where
moth and rust doth corrupt', and where thie'ves brea'k
through and ste'al: 20 But lay up for yoursel'ves treas'ures
in heaven, where ne'ither moth nor rust doth corrupt', and
where thie'ves do not brea'k through nor ste'al: 21 For
where your treas'ure is, there will your hea'rt be a'lso.

22 The light of the bod'y is the eye: if ther'efore thine
eye be sin'gle, thy whole bod'y shall be ful'l of light.
23 But if thine eye be e'vil, thy whole bod'y shall be
ful'l of da'rkness. If ther'efore the light that is in thee be
da'rkness, how grea't 'is' that da'rkness!

24 No man can serve two mas'ters: for e'ither he will
ha'te the one, and love the oth'er; or else he will ho'ld to
the one, and despi'se the oth'er. Ye can'not serve Go'd
and mam'mon. 25 Ther'efore I say un'to you, Ta'ke no
tho'ught for your life, what' ye shall e'at, or what' ye shall
drink; nor yet for your bod'y, what' ye shall put on.
Is not the life mo're than me'at, and the bod'y than
ra'iment? 26 Beho'ld the fowls of the a'ir: for they sow
not, ne'ither do they re'ap, nor gath'er in'to ba'rns; yet your
heav'enly Fa'ther fe'edeth them. Are ye not much bet'ter
than they? 27 Which of you, by ta'king tho'ught, can add
one cu'bit un'to his stat'ure? 28 And why take ye tho'ught
for ra'iment? Consid'er the lil'ies of the fie'ld, how they
grow; they toil not, ne'ither do they spin: 29 And yet I

say un'to you, That 'e'ven' Sol'omon, in a'll his glo'ry, was not arra'yed like one of these. 30 Wher'efore, if Go'd so clothe the gras's of the fie'ld, which to-da'y is, and to-mor'row is cast' in'to the ov'en, 'shall he' not much mo're 'clo'the' you, O ye of little fa'ith? 31 Ther'efore take no tho'ught, sa'ying, What' shall we e'at? or, What' shall we drink? or, Wherewitha'l shall we be clo'thed? 32 (For af'ter a'll these things do the Gen'tiles se'ek); for your heav'enly Fa'ther kno'weth that ye have ne'ed of a'll these things. 33 But se'ek ye first the kin'gdom of Go'd, and his right'eousness; and a'll these things shall be ad'ded un'to you. 34 Ta'ke ther'efore no tho'ught for the mor'row: for the mor'row shall ta'ke tho'ught for the things of it-self'. Suffic'ient un'to the day 'is' the e'vil thereof'.

CHAP. VII.—1 Judge not, that ye be not judged. 2 For with what judg'ment ye judge, ye shall be judged; and with what meas'ure ye me'te, it shall be meas'ured to you again'. 3 And why beho'ldest thou the mo'te that is in thy broth'er's eye, but consid'erest not the be'am that is in thine o'wn eye? 4 Or how wilt thou say to thy broth'er, Let me pul'l out the mo'te out of thi'ne eye; and, beho'ld, a be'am 'is' in thine o'wn eye? 5 Thou hyp'ocrite, first cast' out the be'am out of thine o'wn eye; and then shalt thou see cle'arly to cast' out the mo'te out of thy broth'er's eye.

6 Give not that which is ho'ly un'to the dogs, ne'ither cast' ye your pearls befo're swi'ne, lest they trample them un'der their fe'et, and turn again' and rend you.

7 Ask', and it shall be given you; se'ek, and ye shall fi'nd; knock, and it shall be o'pened un'to you: 8 For ev'ery one that ask'eth, rece'iveth; and he that se'eketh, fi'ndeth; and to him that knoc'keth, it shall be o'pened. 9 Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask' bread, will he give him a sto'ne? 10 Or if he ask' a fish, will he give him a ser'pent? 11 If ye then, be'ing e'vil, know how to give good' gifts un'to your chil'dren, how much mo're shall your Fa'ther which is in heaven give good' things to them that ask' him? 12 Ther'efore a'll things whatsoev'er ye would' that men should' do to you, do ye e'ven so to them: for this is the law and the proph'ets.

13 En'ter ye in at the stra'it ga'te: for wide 'is' the ga'te, and bro'ad 'is' the way, that le'adeth to destruc'tion, and man'y there be which go in thereat': 14 Beca'use stra'it 'is'

the ga'te, and nar'row 'is' the way, which le'adeth un'to life, and few there be that fi'nd it.

15 Bewa're of fa'lse proph'ets, which come to you in she'ep's clo'thing, but in'wardly they are rav'ening wolves. 16 Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gath'er gra'pes of tho'rns, or figs of thistles? 17 E'ven so ev'ery good' tree brin'geth forth good' fruit; but a corrupt' tree brin'geth forth e'vil fruit. 18 A good' tree can'not bring forth e'vil fruit, ne'ither 'can' a corrupt' tree bring forth good' fruit. 19 Ev'ery tree that brin'geth not forth good' fruit is hewn down, and cast' in'to the fi're. 20 Whe'refore by their fruits ye shall know them.

21 Not ev'ery one that sa'ith un'to me, Lo'rd, Lo'rd, shall en'ter in'to the kin'gdom of heaven; but he that do'eth the will of my Fa'ther which is in heaven. 22 Man'y will say to me in that day, Lo'rd, Lo'rd, have we not proph'esied in thy name? and in thy name have cast' out devils? and in thy name done man'y won'derful works? 23 And then will I profes's un'to them, I nev'er knew you: depa'rt from me, ye that work iniq'uity.

24 Ther'efore, whosoev'er he'areth these sa'yings of mi'ne, and do'eth them, I will li'ken him un'to a wi'se man, which built his house upon' a rock; 25 And the ra'in descen'ded, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and be'at upon' that house; and it fell not: for it was foun'ded upon' a rock. 26 And ev'ery one that he'areth these sa'yings of mi'ne, and do'eth them not, shall be li'kened un'to a fo'olish man, which built his house upon' the sand; 27 And the ra'in descen'ded, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and be'at upon' that house; and it fell: and grea't was the fa'll of it.

28 And it came to pass's, when Je'sus had en'ded these sa'yings, the pe'ople were aston'ished at his doc'trine: 29 For he ta'ught them as 'one' hav'ing author'ity, and not as the scri'bes.

CHAP. VIII.—1 When he was come down from the moun'tain, grea't mul'titudes fol'lowed him. 2 And, beho'ld, there came a lep'er and wor'shipped him, sa'ying, Lo'rd, if thou wilt, thou canst make me cle'an. 3 And Je'sus put' forth 'his' hand, and touched him, sa'ying, I will; be thou cle'an. And imme'diately his lep'rosy was cleansed. 4 And Je'sus saith un'to him, See thou tell no man; but go thy way, shew thyself' to the prie'st, and of'fer the gift that Mo'ses comman'ded, for a tes'timony un'to them.

5 And when Je'sus was en'tered in'to Caper'naum, there
came un'to him a centu'rion, bese'eching him, 6 And sa'ying,
Lord, my ser'vant li'eth at home sick of the pa'lsy, grie'-
vously tormen'ted. And Je'sus sa'ith un'to him, I will
come and he'al him. 8 The centu'rion an'swered and said,
Lord, I am not wor'thy that thou should'est come un'der
my roof'; but spe'ak the word o'nly, and my ser'vant shall
be he'aled. 9 For I am a man un'der author'ity, hav'ing
sol'diers un'der me: and I say to this 'man,' Go, and he
go'eth; and to anoth'er, Come, and he com'eth; and to my
ser'vant, Do this, and he do'eth 'it.' 10 When Je'sus heard
'it,' he ma'rvelled, and said to them that fol'lowed, Ver'ily
I say un'to you, I have not found so grea't fa'ith, no, not
in Is'rael. 11 And I say un'to you, That man'y shall come
from the e'ast and west, and shall sit down with A'braham,
and I'saac, and Ja'cob, in the kin'gdom of heaven: 12 But
the chil'dren of the kin'gdom shall be cast' out in'to out'er
da'rkness: there shall be we'eping and gnash'ing of te'eth.
13 And Je'sus said un'to the centu'rion, Go thy way; and
as thou hast belie've'd, 'so' be it done un'to thee. And his
ser'vant was he'aled in the self-sa'me hour.

14 And when Je'sus was come in'to Pe'ter's house, he
saw his wife's moth'er la'id, and sick of a fe'ver. 15 And he
touched her hand, and the fe'ver left her: and she aro'se,
and min'istered un'to them.

16 When the e'ven was come, they brought un'to him
man'y that were posses'sed with devils: and he cast' out
the spir'its with 'his' word, and he'aled a'll that were sick:
17 That it might be fulfil'led which was spo'ken by Esa'ias
the proph'et, sa'ying, Himself' took' our infir'mities, and
ba're 'our' sic'knesses.

18 Now, when Je'sus saw grea't mul'titudes about' him,
he gave command'ment to depa'rt un'to the oth'er si'de.
19 And a cer'tain scri'be came, and said un'to him, Mas'ter,
I will fol'low thee whithersoev'er thou go'est. 20 And Je'sus
sa'ith un'to him, The fox'es have ho'les, and the birds of
the a'ir 'have' nests; but the Son of man hath not where
to lay 'his' head. 21 And anoth'er of his disci'ples said
un'to him, Lord, suf'fer me first to go and bur'y my
fa'ther. 22 But Je'sus said un'to him, Fol'low me; and let
the dead bur'y their dead.

23 And when he was en'tered in'to a ship, his disci'ples
fol'lowed him. 24 And, beho'ld, there aro'se a grea't tem'pest

in the sea, insomuch' that the ship was cov'ered with the wa'ves: but he was asle'ep. 25 And his disci'ples ca'me to 'him,' and awo'ke him, sa'ying, Lo'rd, sa've us: we per'ish. 26 And he sa'ith un'to them, Why are ye fe'arful, O ye of little fa'ith? Then he aro'se, and rebu'ked the winds and the sea; and there was a grea't ca'lm. 27 But the men ma'rvelled, sa'ying, What man'ner of man is this, that e'ven the winds and the sea obe'y him!

28 And when he was come to the oth'er side, in'to the coun'try of the Gergese'nes, there met him two possess'ed with dev'ils, com'ing out of the to'mbs, exce'eding fie'rce, so that no man might pass' by that way. 29 And, beho'ld, they cri'ed out, sa'ying, What have we to do with thee, Je'sus, thou Son of Go'd? art thou come hith'er to torment' us befo're the time? 30 And there was a good' way off from them an herd of man'y swi'ne fe'eding. 31 So the dev'ils beso'ught him, sa'ying, If thou cast' us out, suf'fer us to go awa'y in'to the herd of swi'ne. 32 And he said un'to them, Go. And, when they were come out, they went in'to the herd of swi'ne; and, beho'ld, the who'le herd of swi'ne ran vi'olently down a ste'ep place in'to the sea, and per'ished in the wa'ters. 33 And they that kept them fled, and went their ways in'to the cit'y, and to'ld ev'ery thing, and what was befa'llen to the possess'ed of the dev'ils. 34 And, beho'ld, the who'le cit'y came out to me'et Je'sus; and when they saw him, they beso'ught 'him' that he would depa'rt out of their co'asts.

CHAP. IX.—1 And he en'tered in'to a ship, and pass'ed o'ver, and came in'to his o'wn cit'y. 2 And, beho'ld, they bro'ught to him a man sick of the pa'lsy, ly'ing on a bed: and Je'sus, se'eing their fa'ith, said un'to the sick of the pa'lsy, Son, be of good' che'er; thy sins be forgiv'en thee. 3 And, beho'ld, cer'tain of the scri'bes said within' themsel'ves, This 'man' blasphe'meth. 4 And Je'sus, kno'wing their tho'ughts, said, Wher'efore think ye e'vil in your hea'rts? 5 For wheth'er is e'asier to say, 'Thy' sins be forgiv'en thee; or to say, Ari'se, and wa'lk? 6 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath pow'er on earth to forgiv'e sins, (then saith he to the sick of the pa'lsy,) Ari'se, take up thy bed, and go un'to thine house. 7 And he aro'se, and depa'rted to his house. 8 But when the mul'titudes saw 'it,' they ma'rvelled, and glo'rified Go'd, which had given such pow'er un'to men.

9 And as Je'sus pass'ed fo'rth from thence, he saw a man,

na'med Matth'ew, sit'ting at the rece'ipt of cus'tom: and he sa'ith un'to him, Fol'low me. And he aro'se, and fol'lowed him.

10 And it came to pass', as Je'sus sat at me'at in the house, beho'ld, man'y pub'licans and sin'ners came and sat down with him and his disci'ples. 11 And when the Phar'isees saw 'it,' they said un'to his disci'ples, Why e'teth your Mas'ter with pub'licans and sin'ners? 12 But when Je'sus heard 'that,' he said un'to them, They that be who'le ne'ed not a physic'ian, but they that are sick. 13 But go ye and learn what' 'that' me'aneth, I will have mer'cy, and not sac'rifice: for I am not come to ca'll the right'eous, but sin'ners to repen'tance.

14 Then ca'me to him the disci'ples of John, sa'ying, Why do we and the Phar'isees fast' oft, but thy disci'ples fast' not? 15 And Je'sus said un'to them, Can the chil'dren of the bri'dechamber mo'urn as long as the bri'degroom is with them? but the days will come when the bri'degroom shall be ta'ken from them, and then shall they fast'. 16 No man put'teth a pie'ce of new cloth un'to an o'ld ga'rment; for that which is put' in to fill it up ta'keth from the ga'rment, and the rent is made worse. 17 Ne'ither do men put' new wi'ne in'to o'ld bottles; else the bottles brea'k, and the wi'ne run'neth out, and the bottles per'ish: but they put' new wi'ne in'to new bottles, and bo'th are preser'ved.

18 While he spa'ke these things un'to them, beho'ld, there ca'me a cer'tain ru'ler, and wor'shipped him, sa'ying, My da'ughter is e'ven now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon' her, and she shall live. 19 And Je'sus aro'se, and fol'lowed him, and 'so did' his disci'ples.

20 (And, beho'ld, a wom'an, which was dise'ased with an iss'ue of blood twelve ye'ars, ca'me behi'nd 'him,' and touched the hem of his ga'rment: 21 For she said within' herself', If I may but touch his ga'rment, I shall be who'le. 22 But Je'sus turned him about'; and when he saw her, he said, Da'ughter, be of good' com'fort; thy fa'ith hath made thee who'le. And the wom'an was' made who'le from that hour.)

23 And when Je'sus ca'me in'to the ru'ler's house, and saw the min'strels and the pe'ople ma'king a noise, 24 He said un'to them, Give pla'ce; for the ma'id is not dead, but sle'epeth. And they laug'hed him to sco'rn. 25 But when the pe'ople were put' fo'rth, he went in, and took' her by the hand, and the ma'id aro'se. 26 And the fa'me hereof' went abro'ad in'to a'll that land.

27 And when Je'sus depa'rted thence, two bli'nd men fol'-
lowed him, cry'ing, and sa'ying, 'Thou' son of Da'vid, have
mer'cy on us. 28 And when he was come in'to the house,
the bli'nd men ca'me to him: and Je'sus sa'ith un'to them,
Belie've ye that I am a'ble to do this? They said un'to him,
Yea, Lo'rd. 29 Then touched he their eyes, sa'ying, Acco'r-
ding to your fa'ith be it un'to you. 30 And their eyes were
o'pened: and Je'sus stra'itly charged them, sa'ying, See
'that' no man know 'it.' 31 But they, when they were de-
pa'rted, spread abro'ad his fa'me in a'll that coun'try.
32 As they went out, beho'ld, they bro'ught to him a
dumb man possess'ed with a dev'il. 33 And when the dev'il
was cast' out, the dumb spa'ke; and the mul'titudes ma'r-
velled, sa'ying, It was nev'er so se'en in Is'rael. 34 But the
Phar'isees said, He cast'eth out dev'ils through the prince of
the dev'ils. 35 And Je'sus went about' a'll the cit'ies and
vil'lages, te'aching in their syn'agogues, and pre'aching the
gos'pel of the kin'gdom, and he'aling ev'ery sic'kness and
ev'ery dise'ase amon'g the pe'ople.
36 But when he saw the mul'titudes, he was mo'ved with
compass'ion on them, beca'use they fa'inted, and were scat'-
tered abro'ad, as she'ep hav'ing no shep'herd. 37 Then sa'ith
he un'to his disci'ples, The ha'rvest tru'ly 'is' plen'teous, but
the la'bourers 'are' few: 38 Pray ye ther'efore the Lo'rd of the
ha'rvest, that he will send forth la'bourers in'to his ha'rvest.

CHAP. X.—1 And when he had ca'lled un'to 'him' his
twelve disci'ples, he gave them pow'er 'against' uncle'an
spir'its, to cast' them out, and to he'al a'll man'ner of sick'-
ness and a'll man'ner of dise'ase. 2 Now the na'mes of the
twelve apos'tles are these; The first, Si'mon, who is ca'lled
Pe'ter, and A'ndrew his broth'er; Ja'mes 'the son' of Zeb'edee,
and John his broth'er; 3 Phil'ip, and Bartho'lomew; Thom'as,
and Matth'ew the pub'lican; Ja'mes 'the son' of Alphe'us,
and Lebbe'us, whose sur'name was Thadde'us; 4 Si'mon the
Ca'naanite, and Ju'das Iscar'iot, who a'lso betra'yed him.
5 These twelve Je'sus sent fo'rth, and comman'ded them,
sa'ying, Go not in'to the way of the Gen'tiles, and in'to
'an'y' cit'y of the Samar'itans en'ter ye not: 6 But go
rath'er to the lost she'ep of the house of Is'rael. 7 And, as
ye go, pre'ach, sa'ying, The kin'gdom of heaven is at hand.
8 He'al the sick, cleanse the lep'ers, ra'ise the dead, cast'
out dev'ils: fre'ely ye have rece'ived, fre'ely give. 9 Provi'de
ne'ither go'ld, nor sil'ver, nor bras's in your pur'ses; 10 Nor

scrip for 'your' jour'ney, ne'ither two co'ats, ne'ither sho'es, nor yet sta'ves: for the work'man is wor'thy of his me'at.
11 And in'to whatsoev'er cit'y or town ye shall en'ter, enqui're who in it is wor'thy; and there abi'de till ye go thence.
12 And when ye come in'to an house, salu'te it.
13 And if the house be wor'thy, let your pe'ace come upon' it; but if it be not wor'thy, let your pe'ace return' to you.
14 And whosoev'er shall not rece'ive you, nor he'ar your words, when ye depa'rt out of that house or cit'y, shake off the dust of your fe'et.
15 Ver'ily I say un'to you, It shall be more tol'erable for the land of Sod'om and Gomor'rha in the day of judg'ment than for that cit'y.
16 Beho'ld, I send you fo'rth as she'ep in the midst of wolves: be ye ther'efore wi'se as ser'pents, and ha'rmless as doves.
17 But bewa're of men; for they will deliv'er you up to the coun'cils, and they will scourge you in their syn'agogues:
18 And ye shall be bro'ught befo're gov'ernors and kings for my sake, for a tes'timony against' them and the Gen'tiles.
19 But when they deliv'er you up, take no tho'ught how or what ye shall spe'ak; for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall spe'ak.
20 For it is not ye that spe'ak, but the Spir'it of your Fa'ther which spe'aketh in you.
21 And the broth'er shall deliv'er up the broth'er to death, and the fa'ther the chi'ld: and the chil'dren shall rise up against' 'their' pa'rents, and cause them to be put' to death.
22 And ye shall be ha'ted of a'll 'men' for my name's sake: but he that endu'reth to the end shall be sa'ved.
23 But when they per'secute you in this cit'y, flee ye in'to anoth'er: for ver'ily I say un'to you, Ye shall not have gone o'ver the cit'ies of Is'rael till the Son of man be come.
24 The disci'ple is not above' 'his' mas'ter, nor the ser'vant above' his lo'rd.
25 It is enough' for the disci'ple that he be as his mas'ter, and the ser'vant as his lo'rd. If they have ca'lled the Mas'ter of the house Beel'zebub, how much mo're 'shall they ca'll' them of his hous'ehold?
26 Fe'ar them not ther'efore: for there is noth'ing cov'ered, that shall not be reve'aled; and hid, that shall not be kno'wn.
27 What I tell you in da'rkness, 'that' spe'ak ye in light: and what ye he'ar in the e'ar, 'that' pre'ach ye upon' the hous'e-tops.
28 And fe'ar not them which kill the bod'y, but are not a'ble to kill the so'ul: but rath'er fe'ar him which is a'ble to destroy' bo'th so'ul and bod'y in hell.
29 Are not two spar'rows so'ld for a

fa'rthing? and one of them shall not fa'll on the ground without' your Fa'ther. 30 But the ver'y ha'irs of your head are a'll num'bered. 31 Fe'ar ye not ther'efore, ye are of more val'ue than man'y spar'rows. 32 Whosoev'er ther'efore shall confess' me befo're men, him will I confess' a'lso befo're my Fa'ther which is in heaven. 33 But whosoev'er shall deny' me befo're men, him will I a'lso deny' befo're my Fa'ther which is in heaven. 34 Think not that I am come to send pe'ace on earth: I came not to send pe'ace, but a swo'rd. 35 For I am come to set a man at va'riance against' his fa'ther, and the da'ughter against' her moth'er, and the da'ughter-in-law against' her moth'er-in-law. 36 And a man's fo'es 'shall be' they of his o'wn hous'ehold. 37 He that lov'eth fa'ther or moth'er more than me, is not wor'thy of me; and he that lov'eth son or da'ughter more than me, is not wor'thy of me. 38 And he that ta'keth not his cross, and fol'loweth af'ter me, is not wor'thy of me. 39 He that fi'nd-eth his life shall lo'se it; and he that lo'seth his life for my sa'ke shall fi'nd it.

40 He that rece'iveth you, rece'iveth me; and he that re-ce'iveth me, rece'iveth him that sent me. 41 He that rece'iv-eth a proph'et in the na'me of a proph'et, shall rece'ive a proph'et's rewa'rd; and he that rece'iveth a right'eous man in the na'me of a right'eous man, shall rece'ive a right'eous man's rewa'rd. 42 And whosoev'er shall give to drink un'to one of these little ones a cup of co'ld 'wa'ter' o'nly in the na'me of a disci'ple, ver'ily I say un'to you, he shall in no wise lo'se his rewa'rd.

CHAP. XI.—1 And it came to pass', when Je'sus had made an end of comman'ding his twelve disci'ples, he de-pa'rted thence, to te'ach and to pre'ach in their cit'ies. 2 Now, when John had heard in the prison the works of Christ, he sent two of his disci'ples, 3 And said un'to him, Art thou he that should' come, or do we look' for anoth'er? 4 Je'sus an'swered and said un'to them, Go and shew John again' those things which ye do he'ar and see: 5 The bli'nd rece'ive their sight, and the la'me wa'lk; the lep'ers are cleansed, and the deaf he'ar; the dead are ra'ised up, and the po'or have the gos'pel pre'ached to them. 6 And bless'ed is 'he,' whosoev'er shall not be offen'ded in me.

7 And as they depa'rted, Je'sus began' to say un'to the mul'titudes concer'ning John, What' went ye out in'to the wil'derness to see? A re'ed shaken with the wind? 8 But

what' went ye out for to se'e? A man clo'thed in soft ra'iment? Beho'ld, they that wea'r soft 'clo'thing' are in kings' hou'ses. 9 But what' went ye out for to se'e? A proph'et? yea, I say un'to you, and more than a proph'et. 10 For this is 'he' of whom it is written, Beho'ld, I send my mes'senger befo're thy fa'ce, which shall prepa're thy way befo're thee. 11 Ver'ily I say un'to you, Amon'g them that are bo'rn of wom'en there hath not risen a grea'ter than John the Bap'tist; notwithstan'ding, he that is le'ast in the kin'gdom of heaven is grea'ter than he. 12 And from the days of John the Bap'tist until' now the kin'gdom of heaven suf'fereth vi'olence, and the vi'olent take it by fo'rce. 13 For a'll the proph'ets and the law proph'esied until' John. 14 And if ye will rece'ive 'it,' this is Eli'as, which was for to come. 15 He that hath e'ars to he'ar, let him he'ar.

16 But whereunto' shall I li'ken this genera'tion? It is li'ke un'to chil'dren sit'ting in the ma'rkets, and ca'lling un'to their fel'lows, 17 And sa'ying, We have pi'ped un'to you, and ye have not danc'ed; we have mo'urned un'to you, and ye have not lamen'ted. 18 For John ca'me ne'ither e'ating nor drink'ing, and they say, He hath a devil. 19 The Son of man ca'me e'ating and drink'ing, and they say, Beho'ld a man glut'tonous, and a wi'ne-bibber, a friend of pub'licans and sin'ners: but Wis'dom is jus'tified of her chil'dren.

20 Then began' he to upbra'id the cit'ies wherein' most of his might'y works were done, beca'use they repen'ted not. 21 Woe un'to thee, Chora'zin! woe un'to thee, Bethsa'ida! for if the might'y works which were done in you had been done in Ty're and Si'don, they would have repen'ted long ago' in sack'cloth and ash'es. 22 But I say un'to you, It shall be more tol'erable for Ty're and Si'don at the day of judg'ment than for you. 23 And thou, Caper'naum, which art exa'lted un'to heaven, shalt be bro'ught down to hell: for if the might'y works which have been done in thee had been done in Sod'om, it would have rema'ined until' this day. 24 But I say un'to you, That it shall be more tol'erable for the land of Sod'om in the day of judg'ment than for thee.

25 At that time Je'sus an'swered and said, I thank thee, O Fa'ther, Lo'rd of heaven and earth, beca'use thou hast hid these things from the wise and pru'dent, and hast reve'aled them un'to ba'bes. 27 E'ven so, Fa'ther; for so it se'emed good' in thy sight. 27 A'll things are deliv'ered un'to me of my Fa'ther: and no man kno'weth the Son,

but the Fa'ther; ne'ither kno'weth an'y man the Fa'ther, save the Son, and 'he' to whomsoev'er the Son will reve'al 'him.'
28 Come un'to me, a'll 'ye' that la'bour and are heav'y la'den, and I will give you rest. 29 Take my yo'ke upon' you, and learn of me; for I am me'ek and lo'wly in hea'rt: and ye shall find rest un'to your so'uls. 30 For my yo'ke 'is' e'asy, and my bur'den is light.

CHAP. XII.—1 At that time Je'sus went on the sab'bath-day through the co'rn; and his disci'ples were an hun'gered, and began' to pluck the e'ars of co'rn, and to e'at. 2 But when the Phar'isees saw 'it,' they said un'to him, Beho'ld, thy disci'ples do that which is not la'wful to do upon' the sab'bath-day. 3 But he said un'to them, Have ye not read what Da'vid did, when he was an hun'gered, and they that were with him; 4 How he en'tered in'to the house of Go'd, and did e'at the shew-bread, which was not la'wful for him to e'at, ne'ither for them which were with him, but o'nly for the prie'sts? 5 Or have ye not read in the law, how that on the sab'bath-days the prie'sts in the temple profa'ne the sab'bath, and are bla'meless? 6 But I say un'to you, That in this place is 'one' grea'ter than the temple. 7 But if ye had kno'wn what 'this' me'aneth, I will have mer'cy, and not sac'rifice, ye would' not have condem'ned the guilt'less. 8 For the Son of man is Lo'rd e'ven of the sab'bath-day.
9 And when he was depa'rted thence, he went in'to their syn'agogue: 10 And, beho'ld, there was a man which had 'his' hand with'ered. And they asked him, sa'ying, Is it la'wful to he'al on the sab'bath-days? that they might accu'se him. 11 And he said un'to them, What man shall there be amon'g you that shall have one she'ep, and if it fa'll in'to a pit on the sab'bath-day, will he not lay ho'ld on it, and lift 'it' out? 12 How much then is a man bet'ter than a she'ep? Whe'refore it is la'wful to do well on the sab'bath-days. 13 Then saith he to the man, Stretch fo'rth thine hand. And he stretched 'it' fo'rth; and it was resto'red who'le like as the oth'er.
14 Then the Phar'isees went out, and held a coun'cil against' him, how they might destroy' him. 15 But when Je'sus knew 'it,' he withdrew' himself' from thence: and grea't mul'titudes fol'lowed him, and he he'aled them a'll; 16 And char'ged them that they should' not make him kno'wn: 17 That it might be fulfil'led which was spo'ken by Esa'ias the proph'et, sa'ying, 18 Beho'ld my ser'vant, whom I have

cho'sen; my belov'ed, in whom my so'ul is well ple'ased: I will put my Spir'it upon' him, and he shall shew judg'ment to the Gen'tiles. 19 He shall not strive, nor cry; ne'ither shall an'y man he'ar his voice in the stre'ets. 20 A bru'ised re'ed shall he not brea'k, and smo'king flax shall he not quench, till he send fo'rth judg'ment un'to vic'tory. 21 And in his na'me shall the Gen'tiles trust.

22 Then was bro'ught un'to him one possess'ed with a dev'il, bli'nd and dumb; and he he'aled him, insomuch' that the bli'nd and dumb both spa'ke and saw. 23 And a'll the pe'ople were ama'zed, and said, Is not this the son of Da'vid? 24 But when the Phar'isees heard 'it,' they said, This 'fel'low' doth not cast' out dev'ils, but by Beel'zebub, the prince of the dev'ils. 25 And Je'sus knew their tho'ughts, and said un'to them, Ev'ery kin'gdom divi'ded against' itself' is bro'ught to desola'tion; and ev'ery cit'y or house divi'ded against' itself' shall not stand: 26 And if Sa'tan cast' out Sa'tan, he is divi'ded against' himself'; how shall then his kin'gdom stand? 27 And if I by Beel'zebub cast' out dev'ils, by whom do your chil'dren cast' 'them' out? ther'efore they shall be your jud'ges. 28 But if I cast' out dev'ils by the Spir'it of Go'd, then the kin'gdom of Go'd is come un'to you. 29 Or else how can one en'ter in'to a strong man's house, and spoil his good's, except' he first bi'nd the strong man? and then he will spoil his house. 30 He that is not with me is against' me; and he that gath'ereth not with me scat'tereth abro'ad.

31 Wher'efore I say un'to you, A'll man'ner of sin and blas'phemy shall be forgiv'en un'to men: but the blas'phemy 'against'' the 'Ho'ly' Gho'st shall not be forgiv'en un'to men. 32 And whosoev'er spe'aketh a word against' the Son of man, it shall be forgiv'en him: but whosoev'er spe'aketh against' the Ho'ly Gho'st, it shall not be forgiv'en him, ne'ither in this world, ne'ither in the 'world' to come. 33 E'ither make the tree good', and his fruit good'; or else make the tree corrupt', and his fruit corrupt': for the tree is kno'wn by 'his' fruit. 34 O genera'tion of vi'pers, how can ye, be'ing e'vil, spe'ak good' things? for out of the abun'dance of the hea'rt, the mouth spe'aketh. 35 A good' man, out of the good' treas'ure of the hea'rt, brin'geth fo'rth good' things: and an e'vil man, out of the e'vil treas'ure, brin'geth fo'rth e'vil things. 36 But I say un'to you, That ev'ery i'dle word that men shall spe'ak, they shall give account' thereof

in the day of judg'ment. 37 For by thy words thou shalt
be jus'tified, and by thy words thou shalt be condem'ned.
38 Then cer'tain of the scri'bes and of the Phar'isees
an'swered, sa'ying, Mas'ter, we would see a sign from thee.
39 But he an'swered and said un'to them, An e'vil and
adul'terous genera'tion se'eketh af'ter a sign; and there
shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the proph'et
Jo'nas: 40 For as Jo'nas was three days and three nights
in the whale's bel'ly, so shall the Son of man be three
days and three nights in the hea'rt of the earth. 41 The
men of Nin'eve shall rise in judg'ment with this genera'tion,
and shall condem'n it: beca'use they repen'ted at the
pre'aching of Jo'nas; and, beho'ld, a grea'ter than Jo'nas
'is' here. 42 The que'en of the south shall rise up in the
judg'ment with this genera'tion, and shall condem'n it: for
she came from the ut'termost parts of the earth to he'ar
the wis'dom of Sol'omon; and, beho'ld, a grea'ter than Sol'-
omon 'is' here. 43 When the uncle'an spir'it is gone out
of a man, he wa'lketh through dry pla'ces, se'eking rest,
and fin'deth none. 44 Then he saith, I will return' in'to my
house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he
fin'deth 'it' em'pty, swept, and ga'rnished. 45 Then go'eth he,
and ta'keth with himself' seven oth'er spir'its more wick'ed
than himself', and they en'ter in and dwell there:, and the
last 'state' of that man is worse than the first. E'ven so
shall it be a'lso un'to this wick'ed genera'tion.
46 While he yet ta'lked to the pe'ople, beho'ld, 'his' moth'er
and his breth'ren stood' without', desi'ring to spe'ak with
him. 47 Then one said un'to him, Beho'ld, thy moth'er and
thy breth'ren stand without', desi'ring to spe'ak with thee.
48 But he an'swered and said un'to him that to'ld him, Who
is my moth'er? and who are my breth'ren? 49 And he
stretched forth his hand to'ward his disci'ples, and said,
Beho'ld my moth'er and my breth'ren! 50 For whosoev'er
shall do the will of my Fa'ther which is in heaven the same
is my broth'er, and sis'ter, and moth'er.

CHAP. XIII.—1 The same day went Je'sus out of the
house, and sat by the sea-side. 2 And grea't mul'titudes were
gath'ered togeth'er un'to him, so that he went in'to a ship,
and sat; and the whole mul'titude stood' on the shore.
3 And he spake man'y things un'to them in par'ables, sa'ying,
Beho'ld, a so'wer went forth to sow: 4 And when he so'wed,
some 'se'eds' fell by the way-side, and the fowls came and

devou'red them up: 5 Some fell upon' sto'ny pla'ces, where they had not much earth; and forthwith' they sprung up, beca'use they had no de'epness of earth: 6 And when the sun was up, they were sco'rched; and, beca'use they had no root, they with'ered awa'y. 7 And some fell among' tho'rns; and the tho'rns sprung up and cho'ked them. 8 But oth'er fell in'to good' ground, and bro'ught forth fruit, some an hun'dred-fold, some sixty-fold, some thir'ty-fold. 9 Who hath e'ars to he'ar, let him he'ar.

10 And the disci'ples came, and said un'to him, Why spe'akest thou un'to them in par'ables? 11 He an'swered and said un'to them, Beca'use it is given un'to you to know the mys'teries of the kin'gdom of heaven, but to them it is not given. 12 For whosoev'er hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abun'dance; but whosoev'er hath not, from him shall be ta'ken awa'y e'ven that he hath. 13 Ther'efore spe'ak I to them in par'ables: beca'use they se'eing, see not; and he'aring, they he'ar not; ne'ither do they understand'. 14 And in them is fulfill'ed the proph'ecy of Esa'ias, which saith, By he'aring ye shall he'ar, and shall not understand'; and se'eing ye shall see, and shall not perce'ive: 15 For this pe'ople's hea'rt is waxed gro'ss, and 'their' e'ars are dull of he'aring, and their eyes they have clo'sed; lest at an'y time they should see with 'their' eyes, and he'ar with 'their' e'ars, and should understand' with 'their' hea'rt, and should be conver'ted, and I should he'al them. 16 But bles'sed 'are' your eyes, for they see; and your e'ars, for they he'ar. 17 For ver'ily I say un'to you, That man'y proph'ets and right'eous 'men' have desi'red to see 'those things' which ye see, and have not se'en 'them;' and to he'ar 'those things' which ye he'ar, and have not heard 'them.'

18 He'ar ye ther'efore the par'able of the so'wer. 19 When an'y one he'areth the word of the kin'gdom, and understan'deth 'it' not, then com'eth the wick'ed 'one,' and catch'eth awa'y that which was so'wn in his hea'rt. This is he which rece'ived se'ed by the way-side. 20 But he that rece'ived the se'ed in'to sto'ny pla'ces, the same is he that he'areth the word, and anon' with joy rece'iveth it: 21 Yet hath he not ro'ot in himself', but du'reth for a while; for when tribula'tion or persecu'tion ari'seth beca'use of the word, by and by he is offen'ded. 22 He al'so that rece'ived se'ed among' the tho'rns is he that he'areth the word; and the care of this world, and the dece'itfulness of rich'es,

choke the word, and he becom'eth unfruit'ful. 23 But he that rece'ived se'ed in'to the good' ground is he that he'areth the word, and understan'deth 'it;' which also bea'reth fruit, and brin'geth fo'rth some an hun'dred-fold, some six'ty, some thir'ty.

24 Anoth'er par'able put' he fo'rth un'to them, sa'ying, The kin'gdom of heaven is li'kened un'to a man which so'wed good' se'ed in his fie'ld; 25 But while men slept, his en'emy came and so'wed ta'res amon'g the whe'at, and went his way. 26 But when the bla'de was sprung up, and bro'ught fo'rth fruit, then appe'ared the ta'res a'lso. 27 So the ser'vants of the hous'e-holder came and said un'to him, Sir, didst not thou sow good' se'ed in thy fie'ld? from whence then hath it ta'res? 28 He said un'to them, An en'emy hath done this. The ser'vants said un'to him, Wilt thou then that we go and gath'er them up? 29 But he said, Nay; lest, while ye gath'er up the ta'res, ye root up a'lso the whe'at with them. 30 Let bo'th grow together un'til' the ha'rvest: and in the time of ha'rvest I will say to the re'apers, Gath'er ye together first the ta'res, and bi'nd them in bundles, to burn them: but gath'er the whe'at in'to my ba'rn.

31 Anoth'er par'able put' he fo'rth un'to them, sa'ying, The kin'gdom of heaven is like to a gra'in of mus'tard-se'ed, which a man took' and so'wed in his fie'ld: 32 Which inde'ed is the le'ast of a'll se'eds; but when it is gro'wn, it is the grea'test amon'g herbs, and becom'eth a tree, so that the birds of the a'ir come and lo'dge in the branch'es thereof'.

33 Anoth'er par'able spake he un'to them; The kin'gdom of heaven is like un'to leaven, which a wom'an took' and hid in three meas'ures of me'al, till the who'le was leavened. 34 A'll these things spake Je'sus un'to the mul'titude in par'ables; and without' a par'able spake he not un'to them: 35 That it might be fulfill'ed which was spo'ken by the proph'et, sa'ying, I will o'pen my mouth in par'ables; I will ut'ter things which have been kept se'cret from the founda'tion of the world.

36 Then Je'sus sent the mul'titude awa'y, and went in'to the house; and his disci'ples came un'to him, sa'ying, Decla're un'to us the par'able of the ta'res of the fie'ld. 37 He an'swered and said un'to them, He that so'weth the good' se'ed is the Son of man; 38 The fie'ld is the world; the good' se'ed are the chil'dren of the kin'gdom; but the ta'res are the chil'dren of the wick'ed 'one;' 39 The en'emy that so'wed them is the dev'il; the ha'rvest is the end of the world; and the re'apers are the a'ngels. 40 As ther'efore the ta'res are gath'ered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world.

41 The Son of man shall send fo'rth his a'ngels, and they shall
gath'er out of his kin'gdom a'll things that offend', and them
which do iniq'uity, 42 And shall cast' them in'to a fur'nace of
fire: there shall be wa'iling and gnash'ing of te'eth. 43 Then
shall the right'eous shine fo'rth as the sun in the kin'gdom of
their Fa'ther. Who hath e'ars to he'ar, let him he'ar.
44 Again', the kin'gdom of heaven is like un'to treas'ure hid
in a fie'ld; the which when a man hath found, he hi'deth, and
for joy thereof' go'eth and sel'leth a'll that he hath, and buy'eth
that fie'ld.
45 Again', the kin'gdom of heaven is like un'to a mer'chant-
man se'eking good'ly pearls: 46 Who, when he had found
one pearl of grea't price, went and so'ld a'll that he had, and
bo'ught it.
47 Again', the kin'gdom of heaven is like un'to a net that was
cast' in'to the sea, and gath'ered of ev'ery kind: 48 Which, when
it was full', they drew to sho're, and sat down, and gath'ered
the good' in'to ves'sels, but cast' the bad awa'y. 49 So shall it
be at the end of the world: the a'ngels shall come fo'rth, and
sev'er the wic'ked from amon'g the just, 50 And shall cast' them
in'to the fur'nace of fire: there shall be wa'iling and gnash'ing
of te'eth. 51 Je'sus saith un'to them, Have ye understood' a'll
these things? They say un'to him, Yea, Lo'rd. 52 Then said
he un'to them, Ther'efore ev'ery scri'be 'which is' instruc'ted
un'to the kin'gdom of heaven is like un'to a man 'that is' an
hous'eholder, which brin'geth fo'rth out of his treas'ure 'things'
new and o'ld.
53 And it came to pass', 'that' when Je'sus had fin'ished
these par'ables, he depa'rted thence. 54 And when he was
come in'to his o'wn coun'try, he ta'ught them in their syn'a-
gogue, insomuch' that they were aston'ished, and said, Whence
hath this 'man' this wis'dom, and 'these' mi'ghty works? 55 Is
not this the ca'rpenter's son? is not his moth'er ca'lled Ma'ry?
and his breth'ren, Ja'mes, and Jo'ses, and Si'mon, and Ju'das?
56 And his sis'ters, are they not a'll with us? Whence then hath
this 'man' a'll these things? 57 And they were offen'ded in
him. But Je'sus said un'to them, A proph'et is not without'
hon'our, save in his own coun'try, and in his own house. 58 And
he did not man'y mi'ghty works there beca'use of their unbelie'f.
CHAP. XIV.—1 At that time Her'od the te'trarch heard of
the fa'me of Je'sus, 2 And said un'to his ser'vants, This is John
the Bap'tist: he is risen from the dead; and ther'efore mi'ghty
works do shew fo'rth themsel'ves in him.

3 For Her'od had laid ho'ld on John, and bound him, and put 'him' in prison for Hero'dias' sake, his broth'er Phil'ip's wife. 4 For John said un'to him, It is not la'wful for thee to have her. 5 And when he would have put him to death, he fe'ared the mul'titude, beca'use they coun'ted him as a proph'et. 6 But when Her'od's birth-day was kept, the da'ughter of Hero'dias danced befo're them, and ple'ased Her'od. 7 Whereupon' he prom'ised with an o'ath to give her whatsoev'er she would ask'. 8 And she, be'ing befo're instruc'ted of her moth'er, said, Give me here John Bap'tist's head in a cha'rger. 9 And the king was sor'ry: nevertheless' for the o'ath's sake, and them that sat with him at me'at, he comman'ded 'it' to be given 'her.' 10 And he sent, and behead'ed John in the prison. 11 And his head was bro'ught in a cha'rger, and given to the dam'sel: and she bro'ught 'it' to her moth'er. 12 And his disci'ples came, and took' up the bod'y, and bur'ied it, and went and to'ld Je'sus.

13 When Je'sus heard 'of it,' he depa'rted thence by ship in'to a des'ert place apa'rt: and when the pe'ople had heard 'thereof',' they fol'lowed him on foot' out of the cit'ies. 14 And Je'sus went fo'rth, and saw a grea't mul'titude, and was moved with compass'ion to'ward them, and he he'aled their sick.

15 And when it was e'vening, his disci'ples came to him, sa'ying, This is a des'ert place, and the time is now past'; send the mul'titude awa'y, that they may go in'to the vil'lages, and buy themsel'ves vict'uals. 16 But Je'sus said un'to them, They ne'ed not depa'rt; give ye them to e'at. 17 And they say un'to him, We have here but five lo'aves, and two fish'es. 18 He said, Bring them hith'er to me. 19 And he comman'ded the mul'titude to sit down on the grass', and took' the five lo'aves, and the two fish'es, and, look'ing up to heaven, he blessed, and brake, and gave the lo'aves to 'his' disci'ples, and the disci'ples to the mul'titude. 20 And they did a'll e'at, and were filled: and they took' up of the frag'ments that rema'ined twelve bas'kets full'. 21 And they that had e'aten were about' five thou'sand men, besi'des wom'en and chil'dren.

22 And stra'ightway Je'sus constra'ined his disci'ples to get in'to a ship, and to go befo're him un'to the oth'er side, while he sent the mul'titudes awa'y. 23 And when he had sent the mul'titudes awa'y, he went up in'to a moun'tain apa'rt to pray: and when the e'vening was come, he was there alo'ne. 24 But the ship was now in the midst of the

sea, toss'ed with wa'ves: for the wind was con'trary.
25 And in the fo'urth watch' of the night Je'sus went un'to them, wa'lking on the sea. 26 And when the disci'ples saw him wa'lking on the sea, they were troubled, sa'ying, It is a spir'it; and they cri'ed out for fe'ar. 27 But stra'ightway Je'sus spake un'to them, sa'ying, Be of good' che'er: it is I; be not afra'id. 28 And Pe'ter an'swered him, and said, Lo'rd, if it be thou, bid me come un'to thee on the wa'ter.
29 And he said, Come. And when Pe'ter was come down out of the ship, he wa'lked on the wa'ter, to go to Je'sus.
30 But when he saw the wind bois'terous, he was afra'id; and, begin'ning to sink, he cri'ed, sa'ying, Lo'rd, sa've me.
31 And imme'diately Je'sus stretched fo'rth 'his' hand, and ca'ught him, and said un'to him, O thou of little fa'ith, wher'efore didst thou doubt? 32 And when they were come in'to the ship, the wind ce'ased. 33 Then they that were in the ship came and wor'shipped him, sa'ying, Of a tru'th thou art the Son of Go'd.

34 And when they were gone o'ver, they came in'to the land of Gennes'aret. 35 And when the men of that place had knowl'edge of him, they sent out in'to a'll that coun'try round about', and bro'ught un'to him a'll that were dise'ased; 36 And beso'ught him that they might o'nly touch the hem of his ga'rment: and as man'y as touched were made per'fectly who'le.

CHAP. XV.—1 Then came to Je'sus scri'bes and Phar'isees, which were of Jeru'salem, sa'ying, 2 Why do thy disci'ples transgress' the tradit'ion of the el'ders? for they wash' not their hands when they e'at bread. 3 But he an'swered and said un'to them, Why do ye a'lso transgress' the command'ment of Go'd by your tradit'ion? 4 For Go'd comman'ded, sa'ying, Hon'our thy fa'ther and thy moth'er: and he that cur'seth fa'ther or moth'er, let him die the death. 5 But ye say, Whosoev'er shall say to 'his' fa'ther or 'his' moth'er, 'It is' a gift, by whatsoev'er thou mightest be prof'ited by me; 6 And hon'our not his fa'ther or his moth'er, 'he shall be free.' Thus have ye made the command'ment of Go'd of none effect' by your tradit'ion. 7 'Ye' hyp'ocrites, well did Esa'ias proph'esy of you, sa'ying, 8 This pe'ople dra'weth nigh un'to me with their mouth, and hon'oureth me with 'their' lips; but their hea'rt is far from me. 9 But in va'in they do wor'ship me, te'aching 'for' doc'trines the command'ments of men.

10 And he ca'lled the mul'titude, and said un'to them,

He'ar, and understand': 11 Not that which go'eth in'to the mouth defi'leth a man; but that which com'eth out of the mouth, this defi'leth a man. 12 Then came his disci'ples, and said un'to him, Kno'west thou that the Phar'isees were offen'ded af'ter they heard this sa'ying? 13 But he an'swered and said, Ev'ery plant which my heav'enly Fa'ther hath not plan'ted, shall be root'ed up. 14 Let them alo'ne: they be bli'nd le'aders of the bli'nd. And if the bli'nd le'ad the bli'nd, bo'th shall fa'll in'to the ditch. 15 Then an'swered Pe'ter, and said un'to him, Decla're un'to us this par'able. 16 And Je'sus said, Are ye a'lso yet without' understan'ding? 17 Do not ye yet understand', that whatsoev'er en'tereth in at the mouth go'eth in'to the bell'y, and is cast' out in'to the draught? 18 But those things which proce'ed out of the mouth come fo'rth from the hea'rt; and they defi'le the man. 19 For out of the hea'rt proce'ed e'vil tho'ughts, mur'ders, adul'teries, fornica'tions, thefts, false wit'ness, blas'phemies: 20 These are 'the things' which defi'le a man: but to e'at with unwash'en hands defi'leth not a man.

21 Then Je'sus went thence, and depa'rted in'to the co'asts of Tyre and Si'don. 22 And, beho'ld, a wom'an of Ca'naan came out of the same co'asts, and cri'ed un'to him, sa'ying, Have mer'cy on me, O Lo'rd, 'thou' son of Da'vid; my da'ughter is grie'vously vexed with a dev'il. 23 But he an'swered her not a word. And his disci'ples came and beso'ught him, sa'ying, Send her awa'y; for she cri'eth af'ter us. 24 But he an'swered and said, I am not sent but un'to the lost she'ep of the house of Is'rael. 25 Then came she and wor'shipped him, sa'ying, Lo'rd, help me. 26 But he an'swered and said, It is not me'et to take the chil'dren's bread, and to cast' 'it' to dogs. 27 And she said, Tru'th, Lo'rd: yet the dogs e'at of the crumbs which fa'll from their mas'ter's ta'ble. 28 Then Je'sus an'swered and said un'to her, O wom'an, grea't 'is' thy fa'ith: be it un'to thee e'ven as thou wilt. And her da'ughter was made who'le from that ver'y hour.

29 And Je'sus depa'rted from thence, and came nigh un'to the sea of Gal'ilee, and went up in'to a moun'tain, and sat down there. 30 And grea't mul'titudes came un'to him, hav'ing with them 'those that were' lame, bli'nd, dumb, ma'imed, and man'y oth'ers, and cast' them down at Je'sus' fe'et, and he he'aled them; 31 Insomuch' that the mul'titude won'dered, when they saw the dumb to spe'ak, the ma'imed to be who'le,

the lame to wa'lk, and the bli'nd to see: and they glo'rified the Go'd of Is'rael.

32 Then Je'sus ca'lled his disci'ples 'un'to him,' and said, I have compass'ion on the mul'titude, beca'use they contin'ue with me now three days, and have noth'ing to e'at: and I will not send them awa'y fas'ting, lest they fa'int in the way. 33 And his disci'ples say un'to him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wil'derness, as to fill' so grea't a mul'titude? 34 And Je'sus saith un'to them, How man'y lo'aves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little fish'es. 35 And he comman'ded the mul'titude to sit down on the ground. 36 And he took' the seven lo'aves and the fish'es, and gave thanks, and brake 'them,' and gave to his disci'ples, and the disci'ples to the mul'titude. 37 And they did a'll e'at, and were fill'ed: and they took' up of the bro'ken 'me'at' that was left seven bas'kets full'. 38 And they that did e'at were four thou'sand men, besi'des wom'en and chil'dren. 39 And he sent awa'y the mul'titude, and took' ship, and came in'to the co'asts of Mag'dala.

CHAP. XVI.—1 The Phar'isees a'lso, with the Sad'ducees, came, and tem'pting, desi'red him that he would shew them a sign from heaven. 2 He an'swered and said un'to them, When it is e'vening, ye say, 'It will be' fa'ir weath'er; for the sky is red: 3 And in the mo'rning, 'It will be' foul weath'er to-da'y; for the sky is red and low'ering. O 'ye' hyp'ocrites, ye can discern' the face of the sky; but can ye not 'discern'' the signs of the times? 4 A wick'ed and adul'terous genera'tion se'eketh af'ter a sign, and there shall no sign be given un'to it, but the sign of the proph'et Jo'nas. And he left them, and depa'rted.

5 And when his disci'ples were come to the oth'er side, they had forgot'ten to take bread.

6 Then Je'sus said un'to them, Take he'ed, and bewa're of the leaven of the Phar'isees and of the Sad'ducees. 7 And they re'asoned amon'g themsel'ves, sa'ying, 'It is' beca'use we have ta'ken no bread. 8 'Which' when Je'sus perce'ived, he said un'to them, O ye of little fa'ith, why re'ason ye amon'g yoursel'ves, beca'use ye have bro'ught no bread? 9 Do ye not yet understand', ne'ither remem'ber the five lo'aves of the five thou'sand, and how man'y bas'kets ye took' up? 10 Ne'ither the seven lo'aves of the four thou'sand, and how man'y bas'kets ye took' up? 11 How is it that ye do not understand' that I spake 'it' not to you concer'ning bread, that

ye should' bewa're of the leaven of the Phar'isees and of the Sad'ducees? 12 Then understood' they how that he bade 'them' not bewa're of the leaven of bread, but of the doc'trine of the Phar'isees and of the Sad'ducees.

13 When Je'sus came in'to the co'asts of Cesare'a Philip'pi, he ask'ed his disci'ples, sa'ying, Whom do men say that I, the Son of man, am? 14 And they said, Some 'say that thou art' John the Bap'tist; some Eli'as; and oth'ers Jeremi'as, or one of the proph'ets. 15 He saith un'to them, But whom say ye that I am? 16 And Si'mon Pe'ter an'swered and said, Thou art the Chri'st, the Son of the liv'ing Go'd. 17 And Je'sus an'swered and said un'to him, Bless'ed art thou, Si'mon Bar-jo'na: for flesh and blood hath not reve'aled 'it' un'to thee, but my Fa'ther which is in heaven. 18 And I say a'lso un'to thee, That thou art Pe'ter, and upon' this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not preva'il against' it. 19 And I will give un'to thee the ke'ys of the kin'gdom of heaven: and whatsoev'er thou shalt bi'nd on earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoev'er thou shalt lo'ose on earth shall be lo'osed in heaven. 20 Then cha'rged he his disci'ples that they should tell no man that he was' Je'sus the Chri'st.

21 From that time fo'rth began' Je'sus to shew un'to his disci'ples, how that he must go un'to Jeru'salem, and suf'fer man'y things of the el'ders, and chie'f prie'sts, and scri'bes, and be kill'ed, and be ra'ised again' the third day. 22 Then Pe'ter took' him, and began' to rebu'ke him, sa'ying, Be it far from thee, Lo'rd: this shall not be un'to thee. 23 But he turned and said un'to Pe'ter, Get thee behind' me, Sa'tan; thou art an offenc'e un'to me: for thou sa'vourest not the things that be of Go'd, but those that be of men.

24 Then said Je'sus un'to his disci'ples, If an'y 'man' will come af'ter me, let him deny' himself', and take up his cross, and fol'low me. 25 For whosoev'er will sa've his life shall lo'se it; and whosoev'er will lo'se his life for my sake shall fi'nd it. 26 For what' is a man prof'ited, if he shall ga'in the whole world, and lo'se his own so'ul? or what' shall a man give in excha'nge for his so'ul? 27 For the Son of man shall come in the glo'ry of his Fa'ther, with his a'ngels; and then he shall rewa'rd ev'ery man acco'rding to his works. 28 Ver'ily I say un'to you, There be some stan'ding here which shall not ta'ste of death, till they see the Son of man com'ing in his kin'gdom.

CHAP. XVII.—[1] And af'ter six days Je'sus ta'keth Pe'ter, Ja'mes, and John his broth'er, and brin'geth them up in'to an high moun'tain apa'rt, [2] And was transfig'ured befo're them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his ra'iment was white as the light. [3] And, beho'ld, there appe'ared un'to them Mo'ses and Eli'as ta'lking with him. [4] Then an'swered Pe'ter, and said un'to Je'sus, Lo'rd, it is good' for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tab'ernacles; one for thee, and one for Mo'ses, and one for Eli'as. [5] While he yet spake, beho'ld, a bright cloud overshad'owed them: and beho'ld a voice out of the cloud, which said, This is my belov'ed Son, in whom I am well ple'ased; he'ar ye him. [6] And when the disci'ples heard 'it,' they fell on their face, and were sore afra'id. [7] And Je'sus came and touched them, and said, Ari'se, and be not afra'id. [8] And when they had lif'ted up their eyes, they saw no man, save Je'sus o'nly. [9] And as they came down from the moun'tain, Je'sus cha'rged them, sa'ying, Tell the vis'ion to no man, until' the Son of man be risen again' from the dead. [10] And his disci'ples asked him, sa'ying, Why then say the scri'bes that Eli'as must first come? [11] And Je'sus an'swered and said un'to them, Eli'as tru'ly shall first come, and resto're a'll things. [12] But I say un'to you, That Eli'as is come alread'y, and they knew him not, but have done un'to him whatsoev'er they lis'ted: lik'ewise shall a'lso the Son of man suf'fer of them. [13] Then the disci'ples understood' that he spake un'to them of John the Bap'tist.

[14] And when they were come to the mul'titude, there came to him a 'cer'tain' man, kne'eling down to him, and sa'ying, [15] Lo'rd, have mer'cy on my son; for he is lu'natick, and sore vexed: for oft-times he fa'lleth in'to the fire, and oft in'to the wa'ter. [16] And I bro'ught him to thy disci'ples, and they could not cu're him. [17] Then Je'sus an'swered and said, O fa'ithless and pervers'e genera'tion, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suf'fer you? Bring him hith'er to me. [18] And Je'sus rebu'ked the dev'il, and he depa'rted out of him; and the chi'ld was cu'red from that ver'y hour. [19] Then came the disci'ples to Je'sus apa'rt, and said, Why could not we cast' him out? [20] And Je'sus said un'to them, Beca'use of your unbelie'f: for ver'ily I say un'to you, If ye have fa'ith as a gra'in of mus'tard-se'ed, ye shall say un'to this moun'tain, Remo've hence to yon'der place, and it shall remo've; and noth'ing shall be impos'sible

un'to you. 21 Howbe'it this ki'nd go'eth not out but by pra'yer and fast'ing.

22 And, while they abo'de in Gal'ilee, Je'sus said un'to them, The Son of man shall be betra'yed in'to the hands of men; 23 And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be ra'ised again'. And they were exce'eding sor'ry.

24 And when they were come to Caper'naum, they that rece'ived trib'ute-'mon'ey' came to Pe'ter, and said, Doth not your Mas'ter pay trib'ute? 25 He sa'ith, Yes. And when he was come in'to the house, Je'sus preven'ted him, sa'ying, What think'est thou, Si'mon? of whom do the kings of the earth take cus'tom or trib'ute? of their o'wn chil'dren, or of stra'ngers? 26 Pe'ter sa'ith un'to him, Of stra'ngers. Je'sus sa'ith un'to him, Then are the chil'dren fre'e. 27 Notwithstan'ding, lest we should offend' them, go thou to the se'a, and cast' a hook', and take up the fish that first com'eth up; and when thou hast o'pened his mouth, thou shalt fi'nd a pie'ce of mon'ey: that take, and give un'to them for me and thee.

CHAP. XVIII.—1 At the same time came the disci'ples un'to Je'sus, sa'ying, Who is the grea'test in the kin'gdom of heaven? 2 And Je'sus ca'lled a little chi'ld un'to him, and set him in the midst of them, 3 And said, Ver'ily I say un'to you, Except' ye be conver'ted, and becom'e as little chil'dren, ye shall not en'ter in'to the kin'gdom of heaven. 4 Whosoev'er ther'efore shall humble himself' as this little chi'ld, the same is grea'test in the kin'gdom of heaven. 5 And wh'oso shall rece'ive one such little chi'ld in my name rece'iveth me. 6 But wh'oso shall offend' one of these little ones which belie've in me, it were bet'ter for him that a mill'stone were hanged about' his neck, and 'that' he were drowned in the depth of the sea.

7 Woe un'to the world beca'use of offen'ces! for it must ne'eds be that offen'ces come; but woe to that man by whom the offence' com'eth! 8 Whe'refore, if thy hand or thy foot' offend' thee, cut them off, and cast' 'them' from thee: it is bet'ter for thee to en'ter in'to life ha'lt or ma'imed, rath'er than hav'ing two hands or two fe'et to be cast' in'to everlas'ting fire. 9 And if thine eye offend' thee, pluck it out, and cast' 'it' from thee: it is bet'ter for thee to en'ter in'to life with one eye, rath'er than hav'ing two eyes to be cast' in'to hell-fire.

10 Take he'ed that ye despi'se not one of these little ones: for I say un'to you, That in heaven their a'ngels do a'lways

beho'ld the face of my Fa'ther which is in heaven. 11 For the Son of man is come to sa've that which was lost.
12 How think ye? If a man have an hun'dred she'ep, and one of them be gone astra'y, doth he not le'ave the ni'nety and nine, and go'eth in'to the moun'tains, and se'eketh that which is gone astra'y? 13 And if so be that he fi'nd it, ver'ily I say un'to you, He rejoic'eth more of that 'she'ep,' than of the ni'nety and nine which went not astra'y.
14 E'ven so it is not the will of your Fa'ther which is in heaven that one of these little ones should per'ish.

15 Moreo'ver, if thy broth'er shall tres'pass against' thee, go and tell him his fa'ult betwe'en thee and him alo'ne: if he shall he'ar thee, thou hast ga'ined thy broth'er. 16 But if he will not he'ar 'thee, then' take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or thre'e wit'nesses ev'ery word may be estab'lished. 17 And if he shall neglect' to he'ar them, tell 'it' un'to the church: but if he neglect' to he'ar the church, let him be un'to thee as an he'athen man and a pub'lican. 18 Ver'ily I say un'to you, Whatsoev'er ye shall bi'nd on earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoev'er ye shall lo'ose on earth shall be lo'osed in heaven. 19 Again' I say un'to you, That if two of you shall agre'e on earth as touch'ing an'y thing that they shall ask', it shall be done for them of my Fa'ther which is in heaven.
20 For where two or three are gath'ered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them.

21 Then came Pe'ter to him, and said, Lo'rd, how oft shall my broth'er sin against' me, and I forgiv'e him? till seven times? 22 Je'sus saith un'to him, I say not un'to thee, Until' seven times; but, Until' sev'enty times seven.

23 Ther'efore is the kin'gdom of heaven li'kened un'to a cer'tain king, which would take account' of his ser'vants.
24 And when he had begun' to reckon, one was brou'ght un'to him which o'wed him ten thou'sand tal'ents: 25 But forasmuch' as he had not to pay, his lo'rd command'ed him to be so'ld, and his wife and chil'dren, and a'll that he had, and pa'yment to be made. 26 The ser'vant ther'efore fell down and wor'shipped him, sa'ying, Lo'rd, have pa'tience with me, and I will pay thee a'll. 27 Then the Lo'rd of that ser'vant was' moved with compass'ion, and lo'osed him, and forga've him the debt. 28 But the same ser'vant went out, and found one of his fel'low-ser'vants, which o'wed him an hun'dred pence: and he la'id hands on him, and

took' 'him' by the thro'at, sa'ying, Pay me that thou o'west.
29 And his fel'low-ser'vant fell down at his fe'et, and be-
so'ught him, sa'ying, Have pa'tience with me, and I will
pay thee a'll. 30 And he would not; but went and cast'
him in'to pris'on, till he should pay the debt. 31 So when
his fel'low-ser'vants saw what was done, they were ver'y
sor'ry, and came and told un'to their lo'rd a'll that was
done. 32 Then his lo'rd, af'ter that he had ca'lled him, said
un'to him, O thou wick'ed ser'vant, I forga've thee a'll
that debt, beca'use thou desi'redst me: 33 Shouldest not
thou a'lso have had compass'ion on thy fel'low-ser'vant, e'ven
as I had pit'y on thee? 34 And his lo'rd was wroth', and
deliv'ered him to the tormen'tors, till he should pay a'll
that was due un'to him. 35 So li'kewise shall my heav'enly
Fa'ther do al'so un'to you, if ye from your hea'rts forgiv'e
not ev'ery one his broth'er their tres'passes.

CHAP. XIX.—1 And it came to pass, 'that,' when Je'sus
had fin'ished these sa'yings, he depa'rted from Gal'ilee, and
came in'to the coasts of Jude'a beyond' Jo'rdan; 2 And grea't
mul'titudes fol'lowed him; and he he'aled them there.

3 The Phar'isees al'so came un'to him, tempt'ing him, and
sa'ying un'to him, Is it la'wful for a man to put' awa'y his
wife for ev'ery ca'use? 4 And he an'swered and said un'to
them, Have ye not read, that he which made 'them' at
the begin'ning, made them ma'le and fe'male; 5 And said,
For this ca'use shall a man le'ave fa'ther and moth'er, and
shall cle'ave to his wife: and they twa'in shall be one flesh?
6 Wher'efore they are no more twa'in, but one flesh. What
ther'efore Go'd hath joined togeth'er, let not man put
asun'der. 7 They say un'to him, Why did Mo'ses then
command' to give a wri'ting of divo'rcement, and to put her
awa'y? 8 He saith un'to them, Mo'ses, beca'use of the ha'rd-
ness of your hea'rts, suf'fered you to put awa'y your wives:
but from the begin'ning it was not so. 9 And I say un'to
you, Whosoev'er shall put awa'y his wife, except' 'it be' for
fornica'tion, and shall mar'ry anoth'er, commit'teth adul'tery;
and wh'oso mar'rieth her which is put' awa'y doth commit'
adul'tery.

10 His disci'ples say un'to him, If the case of the man be
so with 'his' wife, it is not good' to mar'ry. 11 But he said
un'to them, A'll 'men' can'not rece'ive this sa'ying, save
'they' to whom it is given. 12 For there are some eu'nuchs,
which were so bo'rn from 'their' moth'er's wo'mb; and

there are some eu'nuchs, which were made eu'nuchs of men; and there be eu'nuchs, which have made themsel'ves eu'nuchs for the kin'gdom of heav'en's sake. He that is a'ble to rece'ive 'it,' let him rece'ive 'it.'

13 Then were there brought un'to him little chil'dren, that he should put' 'his' hands on them, and pray: and the disci'ples rebu'ked them. 14 But Je'sus said, Suf'fer little chil'dren, and forbid' them not, to come un'to me; for of such is the kin'gdom of heav'en. 15 And he la'id 'his' hands on them, and depar'ted thence.

16 And, beho'ld, one came and said un'to him, Good' Mas'ter, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eter'nal life? 17 And he said un'to him, Why ca'llest thou me good'? 'there is' none good but one, 'that is,' Go'd: but if thou wilt en'ter in'to life, ke'ep the command'ments. 18 He saith un'to him, Which? Je'sus said, Thou shalt do no mur'der, Thou shalt not commit' adul'tery, Thou shalt not ste'al, Thou shalt not bea'r fa'lse wit'ness, 19 Hon'our thy fa'ther and 'thy' moth'er; and, Thou shalt love thy ne'ighbour as thyself'. 20 The young man saith un'to him, A'll these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet? 21 Je'sus said un'to him, If thou wilt be per'fect, go 'and' sell that thou hast, and give to the po'or, and thou shalt have treas'ure in heav'en; and come 'and' fol'low me. 22 But when the young man heard' that sa'ying, he went awa'y sor'rowful: for he had grea't possess'ions.

23 Then said Je'sus un'to his disci'ples, Ver'ily I say un'to you, That a rich man shall hard'ly en'ter in'to the kin'gdom of heav'en. 24 And again' I say un'to you, It is e'asier for a cam'el to go through the eye of a ne'edle, than for a rich man to en'ter in'to the kin'gdom of Go'd. 25 When his disci'ples heard' 'it,' they were exce'edingly ama'zed, sa'ying, Who then can be sa'ved? 26 But Je'sus beheld' 'them,' and said un'to them, With men this is impos'sible; but with Go'd all things are pos'sible.

27 Then an'swered Pe'ter, and said un'to him, Beho'ld, we have forsa'ken all, and fol'lowed thee; what shall we have ther'efore? 28 And Je'sus said un'to them, Ver'ily I say un'to you, That ye which have fol'lowed me, in the regen'era'tion, when the Son of man shall sit in the thro'ne of his glo'ry, ye also shall sit upon' twelve thro'nes, judg'ing the twelve tribes of Is'rael. 29 And ev'ery one that hath forsa'ken hou'ses, or breth'ren, or sis'ters, or fa'ther, or moth'er, or

wife, or chil'dren, or lands, for my name's sake, shall rece'ive an hun'dred-fold, and shall inher'it everlast'ing life. 30 But man'y 'that are' first shall be last', and the last' 'shall be' first.

CHAP. XX.—1 For the kin'gdom of heaven is like un'to a man 'that is' an hous'eholder, which went out ear'ly in the mo'rning to hire la'bourers in'to his vin'eyard. 2 And when he had agre'ed with the la'bourers for a pen'ny a day, he sent them in'to his vin'eyard. 3 And he went out about' the third hour, and saw oth'ers stan'ding i'dle in the ma'rket-place, 4 And said un'to them, Go ye a'lso in'to the vin'eyard, and whatsoev'er is right I will give you. And they went their way. 5 Again' he went out about' the sixth and ni'nth hour, and did lik'ewise. 6 And about' the elev'enth hour he went out, and found oth'ers stan'ding i'dle, and saith un'to them, Why stand ye here a'll the day i'dle? 7 They say un'to him, Beca'use no man hath hi'red us. He saith un'to them, Go ye a'lso in'to the vin'eyard; and whatsoev'er is right, 'that' shall ye rece'ive. 8 So when e'ven was come, the lo'rd of the vin'eyard saith un'to his stew'ard, Ca'll the la'bourers, and give them 'their' hire, begin'ning from the last' un'to the first. 9 And when they came that 'were hired' about' the elev'enth hour, they rece'ived ev'ery man a pen'ny. 10 But when the first came they suppo'sed that they should' have rece'ived more; and they li'kewise rece'ived ev'ery man a pen'ny. 11 And when they had rece'ived 'it,' they mur'mured against' the good'man of the house, 12 Sa'ying, These last' have wro'ught 'but' one hour, and thou hast made them e'qual un'to us, which have bo'rne the bur'den and he'at of the day. 13 But he an'swered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agre'e with me for a pen'ny? 14 Take 'that' thine 'is,' and go thy way: I will give un'to this last' e'ven as un'to thee. 15 Is it not la'wful for me to do what' I will with mine o'wn? Is thine eye e'vil beca'use I am good'? 16 So the last' shall be first, and the first last': for man'y be ca'lled, but few cho'sen.

17 And Je'sus, go'ing up to Jeru'salem, took' the twelve disci'ples apa'rt in the way, and said un'to them, 18 Beho'ld, we go up to Jeru'salem; and the Son of man shall be betra'yed un'to the chie'f prie'sts, and un'to the scri'bes, and they shall condem'n him to death, 19 And shall deliv'er him to the Gen'tiles, to mock, and to scourge, and to cru'cify 'him:' and the third day he shall rise again'.

20 Then came to him the moth'er of Zeb'edee's chil'dren
with her sons, wor'shipping 'him,' and desi'ring a cer'tain
thing of him. 21 And he said un'to her, What wilt thou?
She saith un'to him, Grant that these my two sons may sit,
the one on thy right hand, and the oth'er on the left, in
thy kin'gdom. 22 But Je'sus an'swered and said, Ye know
not what ye ask. Are ye a'ble to drink of the cup that I
shall drink of, and to be bapti'zed with the bap'tism that I
am bapti'zed with? They say un'to him, We are a'ble.
23 And he saith un'to them, Ye shall drink inde'ed of my
cup, and be bapti'zed with the bap'tism that I am bapti'zed
with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not
mine to give; but 'it shall be given to them' for whom it
is prepa'red of my Fa'ther. 24 And when the ten heard 'it,'
they were moved with indigna'tion against' the two breth'-
ren. 25 But Je'sus called them 'un'to him,' and said, Ye
know that the prin'ces of the Gen'tiles ex'ercise domin'ion
o'ver them, and they that are grea't ex'ercise author'ity
upon' them. 26 But it shall not be so amon'g you: but
whosoev'er will be grea't amon'g you, let him be your min'-
ister; 27 And whosoev'er will be chie'f amon'g you, let him
be your ser'vant: 28 E'ven as the Son of man came not to
be min'istered un'to, but to min'ister, and to give his life
a ran'som for man'y.

29 And as they depa'rted from Jer'icho, a grea't mul'titude
fol'lowed him. 30 And, beho'ld, two bli'nd men sit'ting by the
way-side, when they heard that Je'sus passed by, cried out,
sa'ying, Have mer'cy on us, O Lo'rd, 'thou' son of Da'vid.
31 And the mul'titude rebu'ked them, beca'use they should
hold their pe'ace: but they cried the more, sa'ying, Have
mer'cy on us, O Lo'rd, 'thou' son of Da'vid. 32 And Je'sus
stood' still, and call'ed them, and said, What will ye that I
shall do un'to you? 33 They say un'to him, Lo'rd, that our
eyes may be o'pened. 34 So Je'sus had compass'ion on 'them,'
and touched their eyes: and imme'diately their eyes rece'ived
sight, and they fol'lowed him.

CHAP. XXI.—1 And when they drew nigh un'to Jeru'salem,
and were come to Beth'phage, un'to the mount of Ol'ives, then
sent Je'sus two disci'ples, 2 Sa'ying un'to them, Go in'to the
vil'lage o'ver against' you, and stra'ightway ye shall fi'nd an
ass tied, and a co'lt with her: lo'ose 'them,' and bring 'them'
un'to me. 3 And if an'y 'man' say o'ught un'to you, ye shall
say, The Lo'rd hath ne'ed of them; and stra'ightway he will

send them. 4 All this was done, that it might be fulfil'led which was spo'ken by the proph'et, sa'ying, 5 Tell ye the da'ughter of Si'on, Beho'ld, thy King com'eth un'to thee, me'ek, and sit'ting upon' an ass, and a co'lt, the fo'al of an ass. 6 And the disci'ples went, and did as Je'sus com-man'ded them, 7 And bro'ught the ass, and the co'lt, and put' on them their clo'thes, and they set 'him' thereon'. 8 And a ver'y grea't mul'titude spread their ga'rments in the way; oth'ers cut down branch'es from the tre'es, and strawed 'them' in the way. 9 And the mul'titudes that went befo're, and that fol'lowed, cri'ed, sa'ying, Hosan'na to the son of Da'vid: Bles'sed 'is' he that com'eth in the name of the Lo'rd; Hosan'na in the hi'ghest. 10 And when he was come in'to Jeru'salem, a'll the cit'y was mo'ved, sa'ying, Who is this? 11 And the mul'ti-tude said, This is Je'sus the proph'et of Naz'areth of Gal'ilee.

12 And Je'sus went in'to the temple of Go'd, and cast' out a'll them that so'ld and bo'ught in the temple, and overthrew' the ta'bles of the mon'ey-cha'ngers, and the se'ats of them that so'ld doves, 13 And said un'to them, It is written, My house shall be ca'lled the house of pra'yer; but ye have made it a den of thie'ves. 14 And the bli'nd and the la'me came to him in the temple; and he he'aled them.

15 And when the chie'f prie'sts and scri'bes saw the won'-derful things that he did, and the chil'dren cry'ing in the temple, and sa'ying, Hosan'na to the son of Da'vid; they were sore disple'ased, 16 And said un'to him, He'arest thou what these say? And Je'sus saith un'to them, Yea; have ye nev'er read, Out of the mouth of ba'bes and suck'lings thou hast per'fected praise?

17 And he left them, and went out of the cit'y in'to Beth'-any; and he lo'dged there. 18 Now in the mo'rning, as he retur'ned in'to the cit'y, he hun'gered. 19 And when he saw a fig'-tree in the way, he came to it, and found noth'ing thereon', but le'aves o'nly, and said un'to it, Let no fruit grow on thee hence'for'ward for ev'er. And pres'ently the fig'-tree with'ered awa'y. 20 And when the disci'ples saw 'it,' they ma'rvelled, sa'ying, How so'on is the fig'-tree with'ered awa'y! 21 Je'sus an'swered and said un'to them, Ver'ily I say un'to you, If ye have fa'ith, and doubt not, ye shall not o'nly do this 'which is done' to the fig'-tree, but a'lso, if ye shall say un'to this moun'tain, Be thou remo'ved, and be thou cast' in'to the sea; it shall be done. 22 And a'll things, whatsoev'er ye shall ask in pra'yer, belie'ving, ye shall rece'ive.

23 And when he was come in'to the temple, the chie'f prie'sts and the el'ders of the pe'ople came un'to him as he was te'aching, and said, By what author'ity do'est thou these things? and who gave thee this author'ity? 24 And Je'sus an'swered and said un'to them, I a'lso will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by what author'ity I do these things. 25 The bap'tism of John, whence was it? from heaven, or of men? And they re'asoned with themsel'ves, sa'ying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say un'to us, Why did ye not then belie've him? 26 But if we shall say, Of men; we fe'ar the pe'ople: for a'll hold John as a proph'et. 27 And they an'swered Je'sus, and said, We can'not tell. And he said un'to them, Ne'ither tell I you by what author'ity I do these things.

28 But what' think ye? A 'cer'tain' man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to-da'y in my vin'eyard. 29 He an'swered and said, I will not; but af'terward he repen'ted, and went. 30 And he came to the sec'ond, and said lik'ewise. And he an'swered and said, I 'go,' sir; and went not. 31 Wheth'er of them twa'in did the will of 'his' fa'ther? They say un'to him, The first. Je'sus saith un'to them, Ver'ily I say un'to you, That the pub'licans and the ha'rlots go in'to the kin'gdom of Go'd befo're you. 32 For John came un'to you in the way of right'eousness, and ye belie've'ved him not; but the pub'licans and the ha'rlots belie've'ved him: and ye, when ye had se'en 'it,' repen'ted not af'terward, that ye might belie've him.

33 He'ar anoth'er par'able; There was a cer'tain hous'eholder, which plan'ted a vin'eyard, and hedged it round about', and digged a wi'ne-press in it, and built a tow'er, and let it out to hus'bandmen, and went in'to a fa'r coun'try: 34 And when the time of the fruit drew ne'ar, he sent his ser'vants to the hus'bandmen, that they might rece'ive the fruits of it. 35 And the hus'bandmen took' his ser'vants, and be'at one, and killed anoth'er, and sto'ned anoth'er. 36 Again', he sent oth'er ser'vants more than the first: and they did un'to them lik'ewise. 37 But last of a'll he sent un'to them his son, sa'ying, They will rev'erence my son. 38 But when the hus'bandmen saw the son, they said amon'g themsel'ves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us se'ize on his inher'itance. 39 And they ca'ught him, and cast 'him' out of the vin'eyard, and slew 'him.' 40 When the lo'rd ther'efore of the vin'eyard com'eth, what will he

do un'to those hus'bandmen? 41 They say un'to him, He will mis'erably destroy' those wick'ed men, and will let out 'his' vin'eyard un'to oth'er hus'bandmen, which shall ren'der him the fruits in their se'asons. 42 Je'sus saith un'to them, Did ye nev'er re'ad in the scrip'tures, The sto'ne which the buil'ders rejec'ted, the same is become the head of the co'rner: this is the Lo'rd's do'ing, and it is ma'rvellous in our eyes? 43 Ther'efore say I un'to you, The kin'gdom of Go'd shall be taken from you, and given to a na'tion brin'ging fo'rth the fruits ther'eof'. 44 And whosoev'er shall fa'll on this stone shall be bro'ken: but on whomsoev'er it shall fa'll, it will gri'nd him to pow'der. 45 And when the chie'f prie'sts and Phar'isees he'ard his par'ables, they perce'ived that he spake of them. 46 But when they so'ught to lay hands on him, they fe'ared the mul'titude, beca'use they took him for a proph'et.

CHAP. XXII.—1 And Je'sus an'swered and spake un'to them again' by par'ables, and said, 2 The kin'gdom of heaven is like un'to a cer'tain king, which made a mar'riage for his son, 3 And sent fo'rth his ser'vants to ca'll them that were bid'den to the wed'ding: and they would not come. 4 Again', he sent fo'rth oth'er ser'vants, sa'ying, Tell them which are bid'den, Beho'ld, I have prepa'red my din'ner: my ox'en and 'my' fat'lings 'are' killed, and a'll things 'are' read'y: come un'to the mar'riage. 5 But they 'made light of 'it,' and went their ways, one to his fa'rm, anoth'er to his mer'chandise: 6 And the rem'nant took his ser'vants, and entre'ated 'them' spi'tefully, and slew 'them.' 7 But when the king heard 'thereof',' he was wroth: and he sent fo'rth his a'rmies, and destroy'ed those mur'derers, and burned up their cit'y. 8 Then saith he to his ser'vants, The wed'ding is read'y, but they which were bid'den were not wor'thy. 9 Go ye ther'efore in'to the hi'ghways, and as man'y as ye shall fi'nd, bid to the mar'riage. 10 So those ser'vants went out in'to the hi'ghways, and gath'ered together a'll as man'y as they found, both bad and good': and the wed'ding was fur'nished with guests. 11 And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wed'ding-ga'rment: 12 And he saith un'to him, Friend, how ca'mest thou in hith'er not hav'ing a wed'ding-ga'rment? And he was spe'echless. 13 Then said the king to the ser'vants, Bi'nd him hand and foot', and take him awa'y, and cast' 'him' in'to out'er da'rkness; there shall

be we'eping and gnash'ing of te'eth. 14 For man'y are
ca'lled, but few 'are' cho'sen.
15 Then went the Phar'isees, and took' coun'sel how they
might entan'gle him in 'his' talk. 16 And they sent out
un'to him their disci'ples with the Hero'dians, sa'ying, Mas'-
ter, we know that thou art true, and te'achest the way of
Go'd in truth, ne'ither ca'rest thou for an'y 'man:' for
thou rega'rdest not the per'son of men. 17 Tell us ther'e-
fore, What think'est thou? Is it la'wful to give trib'ute
un'to Ce'sar, or not? 18 But Je'sus perce'ived their wick'ed-
ness, and said, Why tempt ye me, 'ye' hyp'ocrites?
19 Shew me the trib'ute-mon'ey. And they bro'ught un'to him
a pen'ny. 20 And he saith un'to them, Whose 'is' this im'age
and superscrip'tion? 21 They say un'to him, Ce'sar's.
Then saith he un'to them, Ren'der ther'efore un'to Ce'sar
the things which are Ce'sar's; and un'to Go'd the things
that are Go'd's. 22 When they had heard 'these words,'
they ma'rvelled, and left him, and went their way.
23 The same day came to him the Sad'ducees, which say
that there is no resurrec'tion, and asked him, 24 Sa'ying,
Mas'ter, Mo'ses said, If a man die, hav'ing no chil'dren,
his broth'er shall mar'ry his wife, and raise up se'ed un'to
his broth'er. 25 Now there were with us seven breth'ren;
and the first, when he had mar'ried a wife, dece'ased, and,
hav'ing no iss'ue, left his wife un'to his broth'er: 26 Lik'e-
wise the sec'ond a'lso, and the third, un'to the seventh.
27 And last of a'll the wom'an died a'lso. 28 Ther'efore, in
the resurrec'tion, whose wife shall she be of the seven?
for they a'll had her. 29 Je'sus an'swered and said un'to
them, Ye do err, not kno'wing the scrip'tures, nor the
pow'er of Go'd. 30 For in the resurrec'tion they ne'ither
mar'ry, nor are given in mar'riage, but are as the a'ngels
of Go'd in heaven. 31 But as touch'ing the resurrec'tion of
the dead, have ye not read that which was spo'ken un'to
you by Go'd, sa'ying, 32 I am the Go'd of A'braham, and
the Go'd of I'saac, and the Go'd of Ja'cob? Go'd is not
the Go'd of the dead, but of the liv'ing. 33 And when
the mul'titude heard 'this,' they were aston'ished at his
doc'trine.
34 But when the Phar'isees had heard that he had put'
the Sad'ducees to si'lence, they were gath'ered together.
35 Then one of them, 'which was' a la'wyer, as'ked 'him
a ques'tion,' tempt'ing him, and sa'ying, 36 Mas'ter, which

'is' the grea't command'ment in the law? 37 Je'sus said un'to him, Thou shalt love the Lo'rd thy Go'd with a'll thy hea'rt, and with a'll thy so'ul, and with a'll thy mi'nd. 38 This is the first and grea't command'ment. 39 And the sec'ond 'is' like un'to it, Thou shalt love thy ne'ighbour as thyself'. 40 On these two command'ments hang all the law and the proph'ets.

41 While the Phar'isees were gath'ered together, Je'sus asked them, 42 Sa'ying, What think ye of Chri'st? whose son is he? They say un'to him, 'The son' of Da'vid. 43 He saith un'to them, How then doth Da'vid in spir'it ca'll him Lo'rd, sa'ying, 44 The Lo'rd said un'to my Lo'rd, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine en'emies thy foot'stool? 45 If Da'vid then ca'll him Lo'rd, how is he his son? 46 And no man was a'ble to an'swer him a word; ne'ither durst an'y 'man' from that day fo'rth ask him an'y more 'ques'tions.'

CHAP. XXIII.—1 Then spake Je'sus to the mul'titude, and to his disci'ples, 2 Sa'ying, The scri'bes and the Phar'isees sit in Mo'ses' se'at: 3 A'll ther'efore whatsoev'er they bid you observ'e, 'that' observ'e and do; but do not ye af'ter their works: for they say and do not. 4 For they bind heav'y burdens, and grie'vous to be bo'rne, and lay 'them' on men's sho'ulders; but they 'themsel'ves' will not mo've them with one of their fin'gers. 5 But a'll their works they do for to be se'en of men: they make bro'ad their phylac'teries, and enla'rge the bo'rders of their ga'rments, 6 And love the up'permost ro'oms at fe'asts, and the chie'f se'ats in the syn'agogues, 7 And gre'etings in the ma'rkets, and to be ca'lled of men, Rab'bi, Rab'bi. 8 But be not ye ca'lled Rab'bi: for one is your Mas'ter, 'e'ven' Chri'st; and a'll ye are breth'ren. 9 And ca'll no 'man' your fa'ther upon' the earth: for one is your Fa'ther, which is in heav'en. 10 Ne'ither be ye ca'lled mas'ters: for one is your Mas'ter, 'e'ven' Chri'st. 11 But he that is grea'test amon'g you shall be your ser'vant. 12 And whosoev'er shall exa'lt himself' shall be aba'sed; and he that shall hum'ble himself' shall be exa'lted.

13 But woe un'to you, scri'bes and Phar'isees, hyp'ocrites! for ye shut up the kin'gdom of heaven against' men: for ye ne'ither go in 'yoursel'ves,' ne'ither suf'fer ye them that are en'tering to go in. 14 Woe un'to you, scri'bes and Phar'isees, hyp'ocrites! for ye devour' wid'ows' hou'ses, and for a

pretenc'e make long pra'yer: ther'efore ye shall rece'ive the grea'ter damna'tion. 15 Woe un'to you, scri'bes and Phar'isees, hyp'ocrites! for ye com'pass sea and land to make one pros'elyte; and when he is made, ye make him tw'ofold more the child of hell than yoursel'ves. 16 Woe un'to you, 'ye' bli'nd gui'des! which say, Whosoev'er shall swea'r by the temple, it is noth'ing; but whosoev'er shall swea'r by the go'ld of the temple, he is a debt'or. 17 'Ye' fo'ols, and bli'nd! for wheth'er is grea'ter the go'ld, or the temple that sanc'tifieth the go'ld? 18 And, whosoev'er shall swea'r by the a'ltar, it is noth'ing; but whosoev'er swea'reth by the gift that is upon' it, he is guil'ty. 19 'Ye' fo'ols, and bli'nd! for wheth'er 'is' grea'ter, the gift, or the a'ltar that sanc'tifieth the gift? 20 Wh'oso ther'efore shall swea'r by the a'ltar, swea'reth by it, and by a'll things thereon'. 21 And wh'oso shall swea'r by the temple, swea'reth by it, and by him that dwel'leth therein'. 22 And he that shall swea'r by heaven, swea'reth by the throne of Go'd, and by him that sit'teth thereon'. 23 Woe un'to you, scri'bes and Phar'isees, hyp'ocrites! for ye pay ti'the of mint, and an'ise, and cum'min, and have omit'ted the we'ightier 'mat'ters' of the law, judg'ment, mer'cy, and fa'ith: these o'ught ye to have done, and not to le'ave the oth'er un'done. 24 'Ye' bli'nd gui'des, which stra'in at a gnat, and swal'low a cam'el. 25 Woe un'to you, scri'bes and Phar'isees, hyp'ocrites! for ye make cle'an the out'side of the cup and of the plat'ter, but within' they are full of extor'tion and excess'. 26 'Thou' bli'nd Phar'isee, cleanse first that 'which is' within' the cup and plat'ter, that the out'side of them may be cle'an a'lso. 27 Woe un'to you, scri'bes and Phar'isees, hyp'ocrites! for ye are like un'to whi'ted sep'ulchres, which inde'ed appe'ar beau'tiful out'ward, but are within' full of dead 'men's' bo'nes, and of all uncle'anness. 28 E'ven so ye a'lso out'wardly appe'ar right'eous un'to men, but within' ye are full of hypoc'risy and iniq'uity. 29 Woe un'to you, scri'bes and Phar'isees, hyp'ocrites! beca'use ye build the to'mbs of the proph'ets, and ga'rnish the sep'ulchres of the right'eous, 30 And say, If we had been in the days of our fa'thers, we would' not have been parta'kers with them in the blood of the proph'ets. 31 Wher'efore ye be wit'nesses un'to yoursel'ves, that ye are the chil'dren of them which killed the proph'ets. 32 Fill ye up then the meas'ure of your fa'thers. 33 'Ye' ser'pents, 'ye' gener'a'tion of vi'pers, how can ye esca'pe the damna'tion of hell?

34 Wher'efore, beho'ld, I send un'to you proph'ets, and wise
men, and scribes; and 'some' of them ye shall kill and cru'-
cify; and 'some' of them shall ye scourge in your syn'a-
gogues, and per'secute 'them' from cit'y to cit'y: 35 That
upon' you may come a'll the right'eous blood shed upon' the
earth, from the blood of right'eous A'bel un'to the blood of
Zachari'as, son of Barachi'as, whom ye slew betwe'en the
tem'ple and the a'ltar. 36 Ver'ily I say un'to you, A'll these
things shall come upon' this genera'tion. 37 O Jeru'salem,
Jeru'salem, 'thou' that kil'lest the proph'ets, and sto'nest
them which are sent un'to thee, how of'ten would I
have gath'ered thy chil'dren together, e'ven as a hen
gath'ereth her chick'ens un'der 'her' wings, and ye would
not! 38 Beho'ld, your house is left un'to you des'olate.
39 For I say un'to you, Ye shall not see me henc'eforth,
till ye shall say, Bles'sed 'is' he that com'eth in the name
of the Lo'rd.

CHAP. XXIV.—1 And Je'sus went out and depa'rted
from the temple: and his disci'ples came to 'him,' for to
shew him the build'ings of the temple. 2 And Je'sus said
un'to them, See ye not a'll these things? Ver'ily I say
un'to you, There shall not be left here one stone upon'
another, that shall not be thrown down.
3 And as he sat upon' the mount of Ol'ives, the disci'ples came
un'to him pri'vately, sa'ying, Tell us, when shall these things be?
and what 'shall be' the sign' of thy com'ing, and of the end of
the world? 4 And Je'sus an'swered and said un'to them, Take
he'ed that no man dece'ive you: 5 For man'y shall come in my
name, sa'ying, I am Christ; and shall dece'ive man'y. 6 And
ye shall he'ar of wars, and ru'mours of wars; see that ye be
not troub'led: for a'll 'these things' must come to pass,
but the end is not yet. 7 For na'tion shall rise against' na'-
tion, and kin'gdom against' kin'gdom: and there shall be
fam'ines, and pes'tilences, and earth'quakes, in di'vers pla'ces.
8 A'll these 'are' the begin'ning of sorrows. 9 Then shall
they deliv'er you up to be afflic'ted, and shall kill you:
and ye shall be ha'ted of a'll na'tions for my name's sake.
10 And then shall man'y be offen'ded, and shall betra'y one
another, and shall hate one another. 11 And man'y fa'lse
proph'ets shall rise, and shall dece'ive man'y. 12 And be-
ca'use iniq'uity shall abound', the love of man'y shall wax
co'ld. 13 But he that shall endu're un'to the end, the same
shall be sa'ved. 14 And this gos'pel of the kin'gdom shall

be pre'ached in a'll the world, for a wit'ness un'to a'll na'tions; and then shall the end come. 15 When ye ther'efore shall see the abomina'tion of desola'tion, spo'ken of by Dan'iel the proph'et, stand in the ho'ly place, (wh'oso re'adeth, let him understand':) 16 Then let them which be in Jude'a flee in'to the moun'tains; 17 Let him which is on the hous'e-top not come down to take any thing out of his house: 18 Ne'ither let him which is in the fie'ld return' back to take his clo'thes. 19 And woe un'to them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! 20 But pray ye that your flight be not in the win'ter, ne'ither on the sab'bath-day: 21 For then shall be grea't tribula'tion, such as was not since the begin'ning of the world to this time, no, nor ev'er shall be. 22 And except' those days should be sho'rtened, there should no flesh be sa'ved: but for the elect''s sake those days shall be sho'rtened. 23 Then if an'y man shall say un'to you, Lo, here 'is' Christ, or there; belie've 'it' not. 24 For there shall ari'se fa'lse Christs, and fa'lse proph'ets, and shall shew grea't signs and won'ders; insomuch' that, if 'it were' pos'sible, they shall dece'ive the ver'y elect'. 25 Beho'ld, I have told you befo're. 26 Wher'efore, if they shall say un'to you, Beho'ld, he is in the des'ert; go not fo'rth: beho'ld, 'he is' in the se'cret cha'mbers; belie've 'it' not. 27 For as the light'ning com'eth out of the e'ast, and shi'neth e'ven un'to the west; so shall a'lso the com'ing of the Son of man be. 28 For wheresoev'er the ca'rcase is, there will the e'agles be gath'ered togeth'er.

29 Imme'diately af'ter the tribula'tion of those days shall the sun be da'rkened, and the mo'on shall not give her light', and the sta'rs shall fa'll from heaven, and the pow'ers of the heavens shall be sha'ken: 30 And then shall appe'ar the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall a'll the tribes of the earth mo'urn, and they shall see the Son of man com'ing in the clouds of heaven with pow'er and grea't glo'ry. 31 And he shall send his a'ngels with a grea't sound of a trum'pet, and they shall gath'er togeth'er his elect' from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the oth'er.

32 Now learn a par'able of the fig'-tree; When his branch is yet ten'der, and put'teth fo'rth le'aves, ye know that sum'mer 'is' nigh: 33 So lik'ewise ye, when ye shall see a'll these things, know that it is ne'ar, 'e'ven' at the do'ors. 34 Ver'ily I say un'to you, This genera'tion shall not pass,

till a'll these things be fulfil'led. 35 Heaven and earth shall pass' awa'y, but my words shall not pass' awa'y.

36 But of that day and hour kno'weth no 'man,' no, not the a'ngels of heaven, but my Fa'ther o'nly. 37 But as the days of No'e 'were,' so shall a'lso the com'ing of the Son of man be. 38 For as in the days that were befo're the flood they were e'ating and drink'ing, mar'rying and giv'ing in mar'riage, until' the day that No'e en'tered in'to the a'rk, 39 And knew not until' the flood came and took' them a'll awa'y; so shall a'lso the com'ing of the Son of man be. 40 Then shall two be in the fie'ld; the one shall be ta'ken, and the oth'er left. 41 Two 'wom'en shall be' gri'nding at the mill; the one shall be ta'ken, and the oth'er left.

42 Watch' ther'efore: for ye know not what hour your Lo'rd doth come. 43 But know this, that if the good'man of the house had known in what watch the thie'f would' come, he would have watched, and would not have suf'fered his house to be bro'ken up. 44 Ther'efore be ye a'lso read'y: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man com'eth. 45 Who then is a fa'ithful and wise ser'vant, whom his lo'rd hath made ru'ler o'ver his hous'ehold, to give them me'at in due se'ason? 46 Bles'sed 'is' that ser'vant, whom his lo'rd, when he com'eth, shall find so do'ing. 47 Ver'ily I say un'to you, That he shall make him ru'ler o'ver a'll his good's. 48 But and if that e'vil ser'vant shall say in his hea'rt, My lo'rd dela'yeth his com'ing; 49 And shall begin' to smite 'his' fel'low-ser'vants, and to e'at and drink with the drunken; 50 The lo'rd of that ser'vant shall come in a day when he look'eth not for 'him,' and in an hour that he is not awa're of, 51 And shall cut him asun'der, and appoint' 'him' his po'rtion with the hyp'ocrites: there shall be we'eping and gnash'ing of te'eth.

CHAP. XXV.—1 Then shall the kin'gdom of heaven be li'kened un'to ten vir'gins, which took' their lamps, and went fo'rth to me'et the bri'degroom. 2 And five of them were wise, and five 'were' fo'olish. 3 They that 'were' fo'olish took' their lamps, and took' no oil with them: 4 But the wise took' oil in their ves'sels with their lamps. 5 While the bri'degroom tar'ried, they a'll slum'bered and slept. 6 And at mid'night there was a cry made, Beho'ld, the bri'degroom com'eth; go ye out to me'et him. 7 Then a'll those vir'gins aro'se, and trimmed their lamps. 8 And the fo'olish said un'to the wise, Give us of your oil; for our lamps are gone

out. 9 But the wise an'swered, sa'ying, 'Not so;' lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rath'er to them that sell, and buy for yourself'ves. 10 And while they went to buy, the bri'degroom came; and they that were read'y went in with him to the mar'riage: and the do'or was shut. 11 Af'terward came a'lso the oth'er vir'gins, sa'ying, Lo'rd, Lo'rd, o'pen to us. 12 But he an'swered and said, Ver'ily I say un'to you, I know you not. 13 Watch ther'efore; for ye know ne'ither the day nor the hour wherein' the Son of man com'eth.

14 For 'the kin'gdom of heaven is' as a man trav'elling in'to a far coun'try, 'who' ca'lled his own ser'vants, and deliv'ered un'to them his goods. 15 And un'to one he gave five tal'ents, to anoth'er two, and to anoth'er one; to ev'ery man acco'rding to his sev'eral abil'ity; and stra'ight-way took' his jour'ney. 16 Then he that had rece'ived the five tal'ents went and tra'ded with the same, and made 'them' oth'er five tal'ents. 17 And lik'ewise he that 'had rece'ived' two, he a'lso ga'ined oth'er two. 18 But he that had rece'ived one went and digged in the earth, and hid his lo'rd's mon'ey. 19 Af'ter a long time the lo'rd of those ser'vants com'eth, and rec'koneth with them. 20 And so he that had rece'ived five tal'ents came and bro'ught oth'er five tal'ents, sa'ying, Lo'rd, thou deliv'eredst un'to me five tal'ents: beho'ld, I have ga'ined besi'des them five tal'ents more. 21 His lo'rd said un'to him, Well done, 'thou' good' and fa'ithful ser'vant; thou hast been fa'ithful o'ver a few things, I will make thee ru'ler o'ver man'y things: en'ter thou in'to the joy of thy lo'rd. 22 He a'lso that had rece'ived two tal'ents came and said, Lo'rd, thou deliv'eredst un'to me two tal'ents: beho'ld, I have ga'ined two oth'er tal'ents besi'des them. 23 His lo'rd said un'to him, Well done, good' and fa'ithful ser'vant; thou hast been fa'ithful o'ver a few things, I will make thee ru'ler o'ver man'y things: en'ter thou in'to the joy of thy lo'rd. 24 Then he which had rece'ived the one tal'ent came and said, Lo'rd, I knew thee that thou art an ha'rd man, re'aping where thou hast not so'wn, and gath'ering where thou hast not stra'wed: 25 And I was afra'id, and went and hid thy tal'ent in the earth: lo, 'there' thou hast 'that is' thine. 26 His lo'rd an'swered and said un'to him, 'Thou' wick'ed and slo'thful ser'vant, thou knew'est that I re'ap where I so'wed not, and gath'er where I have not stra'wed; 27 Thou o'ughtest ther'efore to have put my mon'ey to the

excha'ngers, and 'then' at my com'ing I should have rece'ived mine o'wn with u'sury. 28 Take ther'efore the tal'ent from him, and give 'it' un'to him which hath ten tal'ents. 29 For un'to ev'ery one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abun'dance: but from him that hath not shall be ta'ken awa'y e'ven that which he hath. 30 And cast' ye the unprof'itable ser'vant in'to out'er da'rkness: there shall be we'eping and gnash'ing of te'eth.

31 When the Son of man shall come in his glo'ry, and all the ho'ly a'ngels with him, then shall he sit upon' the thro'ne of his glo'ry: 32 And befo're him shall be gath'ered all na'tions; and he shall sep'arate them one from anoth'er, as a shep'herd divi'deth 'his' she'ep from the go'ats: 33 And he shall set the she'ep on his right hand, but the go'ats on the left. 34 Then shall the King say un'to them on his right hand, Come, ye bles'sed of my Fa'ther, inher'it the kin'gdom prepa'red for you from the founda'tion of the world: 35 For I was an hun'gered, and ye gave me me'at: I was thir'sty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stra'nger, and ye took' me in: 36 Na'ked, and ye clo'thed me: I was sick, and ye vis'ited me: I was in pris'on, and ye came un'to me. 37 Then shall the right'eous an'swer him, sa'ying, Lo'rd, when saw we thee an hun'gered, and fed 'thee?' or thir'sty, and gave 'thee' drink? 38 When saw we thee a stra'nger, and took' 'thee' in? or na'ked, and clo'thed 'thee?' 39 Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came un'to thee? 40 And the King shall an'swer and say un'to them, Ver'ily I say un'to you, Inasmuch' as ye have done 'it' un'to one of the le'ast of these my breth'ren, ye have done 'it' un'to me. 41 Then shall he say a'lso un'to them on the left hand, Depa'rt from me, ye cur'sed, in'to everlas'ting fire, prepa'red for the dev'il and his a'ngels: 42 For I was an hun'gered, and ye gave me no me'at: I was thir'sty, and ye gave me no drink: 43 I was a stra'nger, and ye took' me not in: na'ked, and ye clo'thed me not: sick, and in pris'on, and ye vis'ited me not. 44 Then shall they a'lso an'swer him, sa'ying, Lo'rd, when saw we thee an hun'gered, or athirst', or a stra'nger, or na'ked, or sick, or in pris'on, and did not min'ister un'to thee? 45 Then shall he an'swer them, sa'ying, Ver'ily I say un'to you, Inasmuch' as ye did 'it' not to one of the le'ast of these, ye did 'it' not to me. 46 And these shall go awa'y in'to everlas'ting pun'ishment: but the right'eous in'to life eter'nal.

CHAP. XXVI.—[1] And it came to pass, when Je'sus had fin'ished all these sa'yings, he said un'to his disci'ples, [2] Ye know that af'ter two days is 'the fe'ast of' the pass'over, and the Son of man is betra'yed to be cru'cified. [3] Then assem'bled togeth'er the chie'f prie'sts, and the scri'bes, and the el'ders of the pe'ople, un'to the pal'ace of the high prie'st, who was called Ca'iaphas, [4] And consul'ted that they might take Je'sus by sub'tilty, and kill 'him.' [5] But they said, Not on the fe'ast-'day,' lest there be an up'roar amon'g the pe'ople.

[6] Now, when Je'sus was in Beth'any, in the house of Si'mon the lep'er, [7] There came un'to him a wom'an hav'ing an al'abaster-box of ver'y prec'ious oint'ment, and poured 'it' on his head, as he sat 'at meat.' [8] But when his disci'ples saw 'it,' they had indigna'tion, sa'ying, To what pur'pose 'is' this waste? [9] For this oint'ment might have been sold for much, and given to the po'or. [10] When Je'sus understood' 'it,' he said un'to them, Why trouble ye the wom'an? for she hath wro'ught a good' work upon' me. [11] For ye have the po'or a'lways with you; but me ye have not a'lways. [12] For in that she hath poured this oint'ment on my bod'y, she did 'it' for my bur'ial. [13] Ver'ily I say un'to you, Wheresoev'er this gos'pel shall be pre'ached in the whole world, 'there' shall a'lso this, that this wom'an hath done, be told for a memo'rial of her.

[14] Then one of the twelve, called Ju'das Iscar'iot, went un'to the chie'f prie'sts, [15] And said 'un'to them,' What will ye give me, and I will deliv'er him un'to you? And they cov'enanted with him for thir'ty pie'ces of sil'ver. [16] And from that time he so'ught opportu'nity to betra'y him.

[17] Now, the first 'day' of the 'fe'ast of' unleav'ened bread, the disci'ples came to Je'sus, sa'ying un'to him, Where wilt thou that we prepa're for thee to e'at the pass'over? [18] And he said, Go in'to the cit'y to such a man, and say un'to him, The Mas'ter saith, My time is at hand; I will ke'ep the pass'over at thy house with my disci'ples. [19] And the disci'ples did as Je'sus had appoin'ted them; and they made read'y the pass'over. [20] Now, when the e'ven was come, he sat down with the twelve. [21] And as they did e'at, he said, Ver'ily I say un'to you, That one of you shall betra'y me. [22] And they were exce'eding sor'rowful, and began' ev'ery one of them to say un'to him, Lord, is it I? [23] And he an'swered and said, He that dip'peth 'his' hand

with me in the dish, the same shall betra'y me. 24 The Son of man go'eth as it is written of him: but woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betra'yed! it had been good' for that man if he had not been bo'rn. 25 Then Ju'das, which betra'yed him, an'swered and said, Mas'ter, Is it I? He said un'to him, Thou hast said.

26 And as they were e'ating, Je'sus took' bread, and blessed 'it,' and brake 'it,' and gave 'it' to the disci'ples, and said, Take, e'at; this is my bod'y. 27 And he took' the cup, and gave thanks, and gave 'it' to them, sa'ying, Drink ye all of it: 28 For this is my blood of the new tes'tament, which is shed for man'y for the remiss'ion of sins. 29 But I say un'to you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until' that day when I drink it new with you in my Fa'ther's king'dom. 30 And when they had sung an hymn, they went out in'to the mount of Ol'ives. 31 Then saith Je'sus un'to them, All ye shall be offen'ded because of me this night: for it is writ'ten, I will smite the Shep'herd, and the she'ep of the flock shall be scat'tered abro'ad. 32 But af'ter I am ris'en again', I will go befo're you in'to Gal'ilee. 33 Pe'ter an'swered and said un'to him, Though all 'men' shall be offen'ded because of thee, 'yet' will I nev'er be offen'ded. 34 Je'sus said un'to him, Ver'ily I say un'to thee, That this night, befo're the cock crow, thou shalt deny' me thrice. 35 Pe'ter said un'to him, Tho'ugh I should die with thee, yet will I not deny' thee. Like'wise al'so said all the disci'ples.

36 Then com'eth Je'sus with them un'to a place called Gethsem'ane, and saith un'to the disci'ples, Sit ye here, while I go and pra'y yon'der. 37 And he took' with him Pe'ter and the two sons of Zeb'edee, and began' to be sor'rowful, and ver'y heav'y. 38 Then saith he un'to them, My so'ul is exce'eding sor'rowful, e'ven un'to death: tar'ry ye here, and watch with me. 39 And he went a little fa'ther, and fell on his face, and pra'yed, sa'ying, O my Fa'ther, if it be pos'sible, let this cup pass' from me: nevertheless' not as I will, but as thou 'wilt.' 40 And he com'eth un'to the disci'ples, and fi'ndeth them asle'ep, and saith un'to Pe'ter, What! could' ye not watch with me one hour? 41 Watch and pray, that ye en'ter not in'to tempta'tion: the spir'it inde'ed 'is' will'ing, but the flesh 'is' we'ak. 42 He went awa'y again' the sec'ond time, and pra'yed, sa'ying, O my Fa'ther, if this cup may not pass awa'y from me, except' I

drink it, thy will be done. 43 And he came and found them asle'ep again': for their eyes were heav'y. 44 And he left them, and went awa'y again', and pra'yed the third time, sa'ying the same words. 45 Then com'eth he to his disci'ples, and saith un'to them, Sle'ep on now, and take 'your' rest: beho'ld, the hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betra'yed in'to the hands of sin'ners. 46 Rise, let us be go'ing: beho'ld, he is at hand that doth betra'y me.

47 And while he yet spake, lo, Ju'das, one of the twelve, came, and with him a grea't mul'titude, with swo'rds and sta'ves, from the chie'f prie'sts and el'ders of the pe'ople. 48 Now he that betra'yed him gave them a sign, sa'ying, Whomso-ev'er I shall kiss, that same is he; ho'ld him fast'. 49 And forthwith' he came to Je'sus, and said, Ha'il, Mas'ter; and kissed him. 50 And Je'sus said un'to him, Friend, wher'e-fore art thou come? Then came they, and la'id hands on Je'sus, and took' him. 51 And, beho'ld, one of them which were with Je'sus stretched out 'his' hand, and drew his swo'rd, and struck a ser'vant of the high prie'st, and smote off his e'ar. 52 Then said Je'sus un'to him, Put up again' thy swo'rd in'to his place: for a'll they that take the swo'rd shall per'ish with the swo'rd. 53 Think'est thou that I can'-not now pray to my Fa'ther, and he shall pres'ently give me more than twelve le'gions of a'ngels? 54 But how then shall the scrip'tures be fulfil'led, that thus it must be? 55 In that same hour said Je'sus to the mul'titudes, Are ye come out as against' a thie'f, with swo'rds and sta'ves for to take me? I sat da'ily with you te'aching in the temple, and ye laid no ho'ld on me. 56 But a'll this was done, that the scrip'tures of the proph'ets might be fulfil'led. Then a'll the disci'ples forsook' him and fled.

57 And they that had laid ho'ld on Je'sus led 'him' awa'y to Ca'iaphas the high prie'st, where the scri'bes and the el'ders were assem'bled. 58 But Pe'ter fol'lowed him afa'r off un'to the high prie'st's pal'ace, and went in and sat with the ser'-vants, to see the end. 59 Now the chie'f prie'sts and el'ders, and a'll the coun'cil, so'ught fa'lse wit'ness against' Je'sus, to put him to death; 60 But found none: yea, tho'ugh man'y fa'lse wit'nesses came, 'yet' found they none. At the last came two fa'lse wit'nesses, 61 And said, This 'fel'low' said, I am a'ble to destroy' the temple of Go'd, and to build it in three days. 62 And the high prie'st aro'se, and said un'to him, An'swerest thou noth'ing? what

'is it which' these wit'ness against' thee? 63 But Je'sus held his pe'ace. And the high prie'st an'swered and said un'to him, I adju're thee by the liv'ing Go'd, that thou tell us whether thou be the Chri'st, the Son of Go'd. 64 Je'sus saith un'to him, Thou hast said: nevertheless', I say un'to you, Hereaf'ter shall ye see the Son of man sit'ting on the right hand of pow'er, and com'ing in the clouds of heaven. 65 Then the high prie'st rent his clo'thes, sa'ying, He hath spo'ken blas'phemy; what fa'rther ne'ed have we of wit'nesses? beho'ld, now ye have heard his blas'phemy. 66 What think ye? They an'swered and said, He is guil'ty of death. 67 Then did they spit in his face, and buf'feted him; and oth'ers smote 'him' with the pa'lms of their hands, 68 Sa'ying, Proph'esy un'to us, thou Chri'st, Who is he that smote thee?

69 Now Pe'ter sat without' in the pal'ace: and a dam'sel came un'to him, sa'ying, Thou a'lso wast with Je'sus of Gal'ilee. 70 But he deni'ed befo're 'them' a'll, sa'ying, I know not what thou sa'yest. 71 And when he was gone out in'to the po'rch, anoth'er 'maid' saw him, and said un'to them that were there, This 'fel'low' was a'lso with Je'sus of Naz'areth. 72 And again' he deni'ed with an o'ath, I do not know the man. 73 And af'ter a while came un'to 'him' they that stood' by, and said to Pe'ter, Su'rely thou a'lso art 'one' of them; for thy spe'ech bewra'yeth thee. 74 Then began' he to curse and to swea'r, 'sa'ying,' I know not the man. And imme'diately the cock crew. 75 And Pe'ter remem'bered the words of Je'sus, which said un'to him, Befo're the cock crow, thou shalt deny' me thrice. And he went out and wept bit'terly.

CHAP. XXVII.—1 When the mo'rning was come, a'll the chie'f prie'sts and el'ders of the pe'ople took' coun'sel against' Je'sus to put him to death. 2 And when they had bound him, they led 'him' awa'y, and deliv'ered him to Pon'tius Pi'late the gov'ernor.

3 Then Ju'das, which had betra'yed him, when he saw that he was condem'ned, repen'ted himself', and bro'ught again' the thir'ty pie'ces of sil'ver to the chie'f prie'sts and el'ders, 4 Sa'ying, I have sinned, in that I have betra'yed the in'nocent blood. And they said, What 'is that' to us? see thou 'to that.' 5 And he cast down the pie'ces of sil'ver in the temple, and depa'rted, and went and hanged himself'. 6 And the chie'f prie'sts took' the sil'ver pie'ces, and

said, It is not la'wful for to put them in'to the treas'ury,
because it is the price of blood. 7 And they took'
coun'sel, and bo'ught with them the pot'ter's fie'ld, to
bur'y stra'ngers in. 8 Wher'efore that fie'ld was ca'lled,
The fie'ld of blood, un'to this day. (9 Then was fulfill'ed
that which was spo'ken by Jer'emy the proph'et, sa'y-
ing, And they took' the thir'ty pie'ces of sil'ver, the price
of him that was val'ued, whom they of the chil'dren of
Is'rael did val'ue, 10 And gave them for the pot'ter's fie'ld,
as the Lo'rd appoin'ted me.)

11 And Je'sus stood' befo're the gov'ernor: and the gov'-
ernor asked him, sa'ying, Art thou the King of the Jews?
and Je'sus said un'to him, Thou sa'yest. 12 And when he
was accu'sed of the chie'f prie'sts and el'ders, he an'swered
noth'ing. 13 Then saith Pi'late un'to him, He'arest thou not
how man'y things they wit'ness against' thee? 14 And
he an'swered him to nev'er a word; insomuch' that the
gov'ernor ma'rvelled grea'tly.

15 Now at 'that' fe'ast the gov'ernor was wont to rele'ase
un'to the pe'ople a pris'oner, whom they would'. 16 And
they had then a no'table pris'oner, called Barab'bas.
17 Ther'efore, when they were gath'ered togeth'er, Pi'late
said un'to them, Whom will ye that I rele'ase un'to you?
Barab'bas, or Je'sus which is ca'lled Chri'st? 18 For he
knew that for en'vy they had deliv'ered him.

19 When he was set down on the judg'ment-se'at, his wife
sent un'to him, sa'ying, Have thou noth'ing to do with that
just man: for I have suf'fered man'y things this day in a
dre'am because of him. 20 But the chie'f prie'sts and el'ders
persua'ded the mul'titude that they should' ask Barab'bas,
and destroy' Je'sus. 21 The gov'ernor an'swered and said
un'to them, Wheth'er of the twa'in will ye that I rele'ase
un'to you? They said, Barab'bas. 22 Pi'late saith un'to them,
What shall I do then with Je'sus which is ca'lled Chri'st?
'They' a'll say un'to him, Let him be cru'cified. 23 And the
gov'ernor said, Why? what e'vil hath he done? But they
cried out the more, sa'ying, Let him be cru'cified.

24 When Pi'late saw that he could' preva'il noth'ing, but
'that' rath'er a tu'mult was made, he took' wa'ter, and
washed 'his' hands befo're the mul'titude, sa'ying, I am in'-
nocent of the blood of this just per'son; see ye 'to it.'
25 Then an'swered a'll the pe'ople, and said, His blood 'be'
on us and on our chil'dren.

26 Then rele'ased he Barab'bas un'to them: and when he had scourged Je'sus, he deliv'ered 'him' to be cru'cified.
27 Then the so'ldiers of the gov'ernor took' Je'sus in'to the com'mon hall, and gath'ered un'to him the whole band 'of so'ldiers.' 28 And they stripped him, and put on him a sca'rlet robe. 29 And when they had plat'ted a crown of tho'rns, they put 'it' upon' his head, and a re'ed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee befo're him, and mocked him, sa'ying, Ha'il, King of the Jews! 30 And they spit upon' him, and took' the re'ed, and smote him on the head.
31 And af'ter that they had mocked him, they took' the robe off from him, and put his o'wn ra'iment on him, and led him awa'y to cru'cify 'him.' 32 And as they came out, they found a man of Cyre'ne, Si'mon by name: him they compel'led to bea'r his cross.
33 And when they were come un'to a place ca'lled Gol'gotha, that is to say, A place of a scull, 34 They gave him vin'egar to drink min'gled with gall: and when he had ta'sted 'thereof',' he would' not drink. 35 And they cru'cified him, and pa'rted his ga'rments, cast'ing lots: that it might be fulfil'led which was spo'ken by the proph'et, They pa'rted my ga'rments amon'g them, and upon' my ves'ture did they cast' lots. 36 And, sit'ting down, they watched him there; 37 And set up o'ver his head his accusa'tion writ'ten, THIS IS JE'SUS, THE KING OF THE JEWS.
38 Then were there two thie'ves cru'cified with him; one on the right hand, and anoth'er on the left.
39 And they that passed by revi'led him, wag'ging their heads, 40 And sa'ying, Thou that destroy'est the temple, and buil'dest 'it' in three days, save thyself'. If thou be the Son of Go'd, come down from the cross. 41 Lik'ewise a'lso the chie'f prie'sts, moc'king 'him,' with the scri'bes and el'ders, said, 42 He saved oth'ers; himself' he can'not save. If he be the King of Is'rael, let him now come down from the cross, and we will belie've him. 43 He trus'ted in Go'd; let him deliv'er him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of Go'd. 44 The thie'ves a'lso, which were cru'cified with him, cast' the same in his te'eth.
45 Now, from the sixth hour there was da'rkness o'ver a'll the land un'to the ni'nth hour. 46 And about' the ni'nth hour, Je'sus cried with a loud voice, sa'ying, E'li, E'li, la'ma sabac'hthani? that is to say, My Go'd, my Go'd, why hast thou forsa'ken me? 47 Some of them that stood' there, when

they heard 'that,' said, This 'man' calleth for Eli'as.
48 And stra'ightway one of them ran and took' a sponge,
and fil'led 'it' with vin'egar, and put 'it' on a re'ed, and
gave him to drink. 49 The rest said, Let be; let us see
wheth'er Eli'as will come to sa've him.
50 Je'sus, when he had cried again' with a loud voice,
yie'lded up the gho'st. 51 And, beho'ld, the vail of the
temple was rent in twa'in from the top to the bot'tom; and
the earth did quake, and the rocks rent; 52 And the graves
were o'pened; and man'y bod'ies of the saints which slept
aro'se, 53 And came out of the graves af'ter his resurrec'-
tion, and went in'to the ho'ly cit'y, and appe'ared un'to
man'y. 54 Now when the centu'rion, and they that were
with him watch'ing Je'sus, saw the earth'quake, and those
things that were done, they fe'ared grea'tly, sa'ying, Tru'ly
this was the Son of Go'd. 55 And man'y wom'en were there
beho'lding afa'r off, which fol'lowed Je'sus from Gal'ilee,
min'istering un'to him: 56 Amon'g which was Ma'ry Mag'-
dalene, and Ma'ry the moth'er of Ja'mes and Jo'ses, and the
moth'er of Zeb'edee's chil'dren.
57 When the e'ven was come, there came a rich man of
Arimatho'a, named Jo'seph, who a'lso himself' was Je'sus'
disci'ple: 58 He went to Pi'late, and begged the bod'y of
Je'sus. Then Pi'late comman'ded the bod'y to be deliv'ered.
59 And when Jo'seph had ta'ken the bod'y, he wrapped
it in a clean lin'en cloth, 60 And laid it in his own new
tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he ro'lled a
grea't stone to the do'or of the sep'ulchre, and depa'rted.
61 And there was Ma'ry Mag'dalene, and the oth'er Ma'ry,
sit'ting o'ver against' the sep'ulchre.
62 Now the next day, that fol'lowed the day of the prepa-
ra'tion, the chie'f prie'sts and Phar'isees came togeth'er
un'to Pi'late, 63 Sa'ying, Sir, we remem'ber that that' de-
ce'iver said, while he was yet ali've, Af'ter three days I
will rise again'. 64 Command' ther'efore that the sep'ulchre
be made sure until' the third day, lest his disci'ples come
by night and ste'al him awa'y, and say un'to the pe'ople,
He is risen from the dead: so the last err'or shall be
worse than the first. 65 Pi'late said un'to them, Ye have
a watch: go your way, make 'it' as sure as ye can.
66 So they went, and made the sep'ulchre sure, se'aling the
stone, and set'ting a watch.

CHAP. XXVIII.—1 In the end of the sab'bath, as it

began' to dawn to'ward the first 'day' of the we'ek, came Ma'ry Mag'dalene, and the oth'er Ma'ry, to see the sep'ulchre. 2 And, beho'ld, there was a grea't earth'quake: for the a'ngel of the Lo'rd descen'ded from heaven, and came and ro'lled back the sto'ne from the do'or, and sat upon' it. 3 His coun'tenance was like light'ning, and his ra'iment white as snow: 4 And for fe'ar of him the ke'epers did shake, and beca'me as dead 'men.' 5 And the a'ngel an'swered and said un'to the wom'en, Fe'ar not ye; for I know that ye seek Je'sus which was cru'cified. 6 He is not here; for he is risen, as he said. Come, see the place where the Lo'rd lay: 7 And go quick'ly and tell his disci'ples that he is risen from the dead; and, beho'ld, he go'eth befo're you in'to Gal'ilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have to'ld you. 8 And they depa'rted quick'ly from the sep'ulchre with fe'ar and grea't joy, and did run to bring his disci'ples word.

9 And as they went to tell his disci'ples, beho'ld, Je'sus met them, sa'ying, A'll ha'il. And they came and held him by the fe'et, and wor'shipped him. 10 Then said Je'sus un'to them, Be not afra'id: go tell my breth'ren that they go in'to Gal'ilee, and there shall they see me.

11 Now, when they were go'ing, beho'ld, some of the watch' came in'to the cit'y, and shewed un'to the chie'f prie'sts a'll the things that were done. 12 And when they were assem'bled with the el'ders, and had ta'ken coun'sel, they gave la'rge mon'ey un'to the so'ldiers, 13 Sa'ying, Say ye, His disci'ples came by night, and sto'le him 'awa'y' while we slept. 14 And if this come to the gov'ernor's e'ars, we will persua'de him, and secu're you. 15 So they took' the mon'ey, and did as they were ta'ught: and this sa'ying is com'monly repo'rted amon'g the Jews until' this day.

16 Then the elev'en disci'ples went awa'y into Gal'ilee, into a moun'tain where Je'sus had appoin'ted them. 17 And when they saw him, they wor'shipped him; but some doubt'ed.

18 And Je'sus came and spake un'to them, sa'ying, A'll pow'er is giv'en un'to me in heaven and in earth. 19 Go ye ther'efore, and te'ach a'll na'tions, bapti'zing them in the name of the Fa'ther, and of the Son, and of the Ho'ly Gho'st; 20 Te'aching them to observ'e a'll things whatsoev'er I have comman'ded you: and lo, I am with you a'lway, 'e'ven' un'to the end of the world. A'men'.

THE GOSPEL

ACCORDING TO

SAINT MARK.

CHAPTER I.

1 THE begin'ning of the gos'pel of Je'sus Chri'st, the Son of
God; 2 As it is writ'ten in the proph'ets, Beho'ld, I send
my mes'senger befo're thy face, which shall prepa're thy
way befo're thee. 3 The voice of one cry'ing in the wil'-
derness, Prepa're ye the way of the Lo'rd, make his pa'ths
stra'ight. 4 John did bapti'ze in the wil'derness, and pre'ach
the bap'tism of repen'tance for the remiss'ion of sins. 5 And
there went out un'to him all the land of Jude'a, and they
of Jeru'salem, and were all bapti'zed of him in the riv'er of
Jo'rdan, confes'sing their sins. 6 And John was clo'thed
with cam'el's ha'ir, and with a gir'dle of a skin about' his
loins; and he did e'at lo'custs and wi'ld hon'ey; 7 And
pre'ached, sa'ying, There com'eth one might'ier than I af'ter
me, the latch'et of whose shoes I am not wor'thy to sto'op
down and unlo'ose. 8 I inde'ed have bapti'zed you with
wa'ter: but he shall bapti'ze you with the Ho'ly Gho'st.
9 And it came to pass in those days, that Je'sus came
from Naz'areth of Gal'ilee, and was bapti'zed of John
in Jo'rdan. 10 And stra'ightway com'ing up out of the
wa'ter, he saw the heavens o'pened, and the Spir'it like
a dove descen'ding upon' him: 11 And there came a
voice from heav'en, 'sa'ying,' Thou art my belov'ed Son, in
whom I am well ple'ased.
12 And imme'diately the Spir'it dri'veth him in'to the
wil'derness. 13 And he was there in the wil'derness for'ty
days tempt'ed of Sa'tan; and was with the wi'ld be'asts: and
the a'ngels min'istered un'to him.
14 Now, af'ter that John was put in pris'on, Je'sus came
in'to Gal'ilee, pre'aching the gos'pel of the kin'gdom of God,
15 And sa'ying, The time is fulfill'ed, and the kin'gdom of
God is at hand: repent' ye, and belie've the gos'pel.
16 Now, as he wa'lked by the sea of Gal'ilee, he saw
Si'mon, and An'drew his broth'er, cas'ting a net in'to the
sea: (for they were fish'ers:) 17 And Je'sus said un'to

them, Come ye af'ter me, and I will make you to becom'e fish'ers of men. 18 And stra'ightway they forsook' their nets, and fol'lowed him. 19 And when he had gone a little fa'rther thence, he saw Ja'mes the 'son' of Zeb'edee, and John his broth'er, who a'lso were in the ship men'ding their nets. 20 And stra'ightway he ca'lled them: and they left their fa'ther Zeb'edee in the ship with the hi'red ser'vants, and went af'ter him. 21 And they went in'to Caper'naum; and stra'ightway on the sab'bath-day he en'tered in'to the syn'agogue, and ta'ught. 22 And they were aston'ished at his doc'trine: for he ta'ught them as one that had author'ity, and not as the scri'bes.

23 And there was in their syn'agogue a man with an uncle'an spir'it; and he cri'ed out, 24 Sa'ying, Let 'us' alo'ne; what have we to do with thee, thou Je'sus of Naz'areth? art thou come to destroy' us? I know thee who thou art, the Ho'ly One of God. 25 And Je'sus rebu'ked him, sa'ying, Ho'ld thy pe'ace, and come out of him. 26 And when the uncle'an spir'it had to'rn him, and cri'ed with a loud voice, he came out of him. 27 And they were all ama'zed, insomuch' that they ques'tioned amon'g themsel'ves, sa'ying, What thing is this? what new doc'trine 'is' this? for with author'ity comman'deth he e'ven the uncle'an spir'its, and they do obe'y him. 28 And imme'diately his fame spread abro'ad throughout' all the re'gion round about' Gal'ilee.

29 And forthwith', when they were come out of the syn'agogue, they en'tered in'to the house of Si'mon and An'drew, with Ja'mes and John. 30 But Si'mon's wife's moth'er lay sick of a fe'ver; and anon' they tell him of her. 31 And he came and took' her by the hand, and lif'ted her up; and imme'diately the fe'ver left her, and she min'istered un'to them.

32 And at e'ven, when the sun did set, they bro'ught un'to him all that were dise'ased, and them that were possess'ed with dev'ils. 33 And all the cit'y was gath'ered together at the do'or. 34 And he he'aled man'y that were sick of di'vers dise'ases, and cast out man'y dev'ils; and suf'fered not the dev'ils to spe'ak, because they knew him. 35 And in the mo'rning, ri'sing up a grea't while befo're day, he went out, and depa'rted in'to a sol'itary place, and there pra'yed. 36 And Si'mon, and they that were with him, fol'lowed af'ter him. 37 And when they had found him, they said un'to him, All 'men' se'ek for thee. 38 And he said un'to them, Let us go in'to the next towns, that I may pre'ach there a'lso:

for ther'efore came I fo'rth. 39 And he pre'ached in their syn'agogues throughout' all Gal'ilee, and cast out dev'ils.
40 And there came a leper to him, bese'eching him, and
knee'ling down to him, and sa'ying unto him, If thou wilt,
thou canst make me cle'an. 41 And Je'sus, mo'ved with
compass'ion, put fo'rth 'his' hand, and touched him, and
saith unto him, I will; be thou cle'an. 42 And as soon as
he had spo'ken, imme'diately the leprosy depa'rted from him,
and he was' cleansed. 43 And he stra'itly charged him, and
forthwith' sent him awa'y; 44 And saith unto him, See
thou say noth'ing to any man: but go thy way, shew thy-
self' to the prie'st, and of'fer for thy clean'sing those things
which Mo'ses comman'ded, for a tes'timony unto them.
45 But he went out, and began' to pub'lish 'it' much, and
to blaze abro'ad the mat'ter, insomuch' that Je'sus could no
more o'penly en'ter into the cit'y, but was without' in des'ert
pla'ces: and they came to him from ev'ery quar'ter.

CHAP. II.—1 And again' he en'tered in'to Caper'naum af'ter 'some' days; and it was noised that he was in the house. 2 And stra'ightway many were gath'ered together, insomuch' that there was no room to rece'ive 'them,' no, not so much as about' the door: and he pre'ached the word unto them.

3 And they come unto him, brin'ging one sick of the pa'lsy, which was bo'rne of fo'ur. 4 And when they could not come nigh unto him for the press, they uncov'ered the roof where he was: and when they had bro'ken 'it' up, they let down the bed wherein' the sick of the pa'lsy lay.
5 When Je'sus saw their fa'ith, he said unto the sick of the pa'lsy, Son, thy sins be forgiv'en thee. 6 But there were cer'tain of the scri'bes sit'ting there, and re'asoning in their hea'rts, 7 Why doth this 'man' thus spe'ak blas'-phemies? who can forgiv'e sins but God o'nly? 8 And imme'diately, when Je'sus perce'ived in his spir'it that they so re'asoned withi'n' themsel'ves, he said unto them, Why re'ason ye these things in your hea'rts? 9 Whether is it e'asier to say to the sick of the pa'lsy, 'Thy' sins be for-giv'en thee; or to say, Ari'se, and take up thy bed, and wa'lk? 10 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath pow'er on earth to forgiv'e sins, (he saith to the sick of the pa'lsy,) 11 I say unto thee, Ari'se, and take up thy bed, and go thy way in'to thine house. 12 And imme'diately he aro'se, took' up the bed, and went fo'rth befo're them all;

insomuch' that they were all ama'zed, and glo'rified Go'd, sa'ying, We nev'er saw it on this fash'ion.

13 And he went fo'rth again' by the se'a-side; and all the mul'titude reso'rted un'to him, and he ta'ught them. 14 And as he passed by, he saw Le'vi the 'son' of Alphe'us sit'ting at the rece'ipt of cus'tom, and said un'to him, Fol'low me. And he aro'se and fol'lowed him.

15 And it came to pass, that, as Je'sus sat at me'at in his house, man'y pub'licans and sin'ners sat a'lso together with Je'sus and his disci'ples: for there were man'y, and they fol'lowed him. 16 And when the scri'bes and Phar'isees saw him e'at with pub'licans and sin'ners, they said un'to his disci'ples, How is it that he e'ateth and drink'eth with pub'licans and sin'ners? 17 When Je'sus heard 'it,' he saith un'to them, They that are whole have no ne'ed of the physic'ian, but they that are sick: I came not to call the right'eous, but sin'ners to repen'tance. 18 And the disci'ples of John and of the Phar'isees u'sed to fast': and they come and say un'to him, Why do the disci'ples of John and of the Phar'isees fast', but thy disci'ples fast' not? 19 And Je'sus said un'to them, Can the chil'dren of the bri'de-chamber fast' while the bri'degroom is with them? as long as they have the bri'degroom with them, they can'not fast'. 20 But the days will come, when the bri'degroom shall be ta'ken awa'y from them, and then shall they fast' in those days. 21 No man a'lso se'weth a pie'ce of new cloth on an o'ld ga'rment; else the new pie'ce that filled it up ta'keth awa'y from the o'ld, and the rent is made worse. 22 And no man put'teth new wine in'to o'ld bot'tles; else the new wine doth burst the bot'tles, and the wine is spilled, and the bot'tles will be ma'rred: but new wine must be put in'to new bot'tles.

23 And it came to pass, that he went through the co'rn-fields on the sab'bath-day; and his disci'ples began', as they went, to pluck the e'ars of co'rn. 24 And the Phar'isees said un'to him, Beho'ld, why do they on the sab'bath-day that which is not la'wful? 25 And he said un'to them, Have ye nev'er read what Da'vid did, when he had ne'ed, and was an hun'gered, he, and they that were with him? 26 How he went in'to the house of Go'd, in the days of Abi'athar the high prie'st, and did e'at the shew-bread, which is not la'wful to e'at but for the prie'sts, and gave a'lso to them which were with him? 27 And he said

un'to them, The sab'bath was made for man, and not man for the sab'bath: 28 Ther'efore the Son of man is Lo'rd a'lso of the sab'bath.

CHAP. III.—1 And he en'tered again' in'to the syn'agogue; and there was a man there which had a with'ered hand. 2 And they watched him, wheth'er he would' he'al him on the sab'bath-day; that they might accu'se him. 3 And he saith un'to the man which had the with'ered hand, Stand fo'rth. 4 And he saith un'to them, Is it la'wful to do good' on the sab'bath-days, or to do e'vil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their pe'ace. 5 And when he had look'ed round about' on them with an'ger, be'ing grie'ved for the ha'rdness of their hea'rts, he saith un'to the man, Stretch fo'rth thine hand. And he stretched 'it' out: and his hand was resto'red whole as the oth'er. 6 And the Phar'isees went fo'rth, and stra'ightway took' coun'sel with the Hero'dians against' him how they might destroy' him. 7 But Je'sus withdrew' himself' with his disci'ples to the sea: and a grea't mul'titude from Gal'ilee fol'lowed him, and from Jude'a, 8 And from Jeru'salem, and from Idume'a, and 'from' beyond' Jo'rdan; and they about' Tyre and Si'don, a grea't mul'titude, when they had heard what grea't things he did, came un'to him. 9 And he spake to his disci'ples, that a small ship should wa'it on him beca'use of the mul'titude, lest they should throng him: 10 For he had he'aled man'y; insomuch' that they pressed up'on him for to touch him, as man'y as had pla'gues. 11 And uncle'an spir'its, when they saw him, fell down befo're him, and cri'ed, sa'ying, Thou art the Son of Go'd. 12 And he stra'itly charged them that they should' not make him kno'wn.

13 And he go'eth up in'to a moun'tain, and ca'lleth 'un'to him' whom he would': and they came un'to him. 14 And he orda'ined twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them fo'rth to pre'ach, 15 And to have pow'er to he'al sick'nesses, and to cast out dev'ils. 16 And Si'mon he sur'named Pe'ter; 17 And Ja'mes the 'son' of Zeb'edee, and John the broth'er of Ja'mes; (and he sur'named them Boaner'ges, which is, The sons of thun'der;) 18 And An'drew, and Phil'ip, and Barthol'omew, and Matth'ew, and Thom'as, and Ja'mes the 'son' of Alphe'us, and Thadde'us, and Si'mon the Ca'naanite, 19 And Ju'das Iscar'iot, which a'lso betra'yed him: and they went in'to an house. 20 And the mul'titude com'eth togeth'er again', so

that they could not so much as e'at bread. 21 And when his friends heard 'of it,' they went out to lay ho'ld on him: for they said, He is besi'de himself'.

22 And the scri'bes which came down from Jeru'salem said, He hath Beel'zebub, and by the prince of the dev'ils cas'teth he out dev'ils. 23 And he ca'lled them 'un'to him,' and said un'to them in par'ables, How can Sa'tan cast' out Sa'tan? 24 And if a kin'gdom be divi'ded against' itself', that kin'gdom can'not stand. 25 And if a house be divi'ded against' itself', that house can'not stand. 26 And if Sa'tan rise up against' himself', and be divi'ded, he can'not stand, but hath an end. 27 No man can en'ter in'to a strong man's house, and spoil his good's, except' he will first bi'nd the strong man; and then he will spoil his house. 28 Ver'ily I say un'to you, A'll sins shall be forgiv'en un'to the sons of men, and blas'phemies wherewith' soev'er they shall blasphe'me; 29 But he that shall blasphe'me against' the Ho'ly Gho'st hath nev'er forgiv'eness, but is in da'nger of eter'nal damna'tion: 30 Beca'use they said, He hath an uncle'an spir'it.

31 There came then his breth'ren and his moth'er, and, stan'ding without', sent un'to him, ca'lling him. 32 And the mul'titude sat about' him; and they said un'to him, Beho'ld, thy moth'er and thy breth'ren without' se'ek for thee. 33 And he an'swered them, sa'ying, Who is my moth'er, or my breth'ren? 34 And he looked round about' on them which sat about' him, and said, Beho'ld my moth'er and my breth'ren! 35 For whosoev'er shall do the will of Go'd, the same is my broth'er, and my sis'ter, and moth'er.

CHAP. IV.—1 And he began' again' to te'ach by the se'a-side: and there was gath'ered un'to him a grea't mul'titude, so that he en'tered in'to a ship, and sat in the se'a; and the whole mul'titude was by the sea on the land. 2 And he ta'ught them man'y things by par'ables, and said un'to them in his doc'trine, 3 Hea'rken; Beho'ld, there went out a so'wer to sow: 4 And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way-si'de, and the fowls of the a'ir came and devour'ed it up. 5 And some fell on sto'ny ground, where it had not much earth; and imme'diately it sprang up, beca'use it had no depth of earth: 6 But when the sun was up, it was scor'ched; and beca'use it had no root, it with'ered awa'y. 7 And some fell amon'g thor'ns, and the thor'ns grew up and cho'ked it, and it yie'lded no fruit. 8 And oth'er fell on good' ground, and did yie'ld fruit that sprang up and incre'ased; and bro'ught fo'rth, some

thir'ty, and some six'ty, and some an hun'dred. 9 And he said un'to them, He that hath e'ars to he'ar, let him he'ar.

10 And when he was alo'ne, they that were about' him with the twelve ask'ed of him the par'able. 11 And he said un'to them, Un'to you it is giv'en to know the my's'tery of the kin'gdom of Go'd: but un'to them that are without', a'll 'these' things are done in par'ables: 12 That se'eing they may see, and not perce'ive; and he'aring they may he'ar, and not understand'; lest at an'y time they should' be conver'ted, and 'their' sins should' be forgiv'en them. 13 And he said un'to them, Know ye not this par'able? and how then will ye know a'll par'ables?

14 The so'wer so'weth the word. 15 And these are they by the way-si'de, where the word is so'wn; but, when they have heard, Sa'tan com'eth imme'diately, and ta'keth awa'y the word that was so'wn in their hea'rts. 16 And these are they lik'ewise which are so'wn on sto'ny ground; who, when they have heard the word, imme'diately rece'ive it with glad'ness; 17 And have no ro'ot in themsel'ves, and so endu're but for a ti'me: af'terward, when afflic'tion or persecu'tion ari'seth for the word's sake, imme'diately they are offen'ded. 18 And these are they which are sown amon'g tho'rns; such as he'ar the word, 19 And the ca'res of this world, and the dece'itfulness of rich'es, and the lusts of oth'er things en'tering in, cho'ke the word, and it becom'eth unfru'itful. 20 And these are they which are so'wn on good' ground; such as he'ar the word, and rece'ive 'it,' and bring fo'rth fru'it, some thir'ty-fold, some six'ty, and some an hun'dred.

21 And he said un'to them, Is a candle bro'ught to be put un'der a bush'el, or un'der a bed? and not to be set on a can'dlestick? 22 For there is noth'ing hid, which shall not be man'ifested; ne'ither was an'y thing kept se'cret, but that it should come abro'ad. 23 If an'y man have e'ars to he'ar, let him he'ar. 24 And he saith un'to them, Take he'ed what ye he'ar: with what meas'ure ye me'te, it shall be meas'ured to you; and un'to you that he'ar shall more be giv'en. 25 For he that hath, to him shall be giv'en; and he that hath not, from him shall be ta'ken e'ven that which he hath.

26 And he said, So is the kin'gdom of Go'd, as if a man should cast se'ed in'to the ground; 27 And should sle'ep, and rise night and day, and the se'ed should spring and grow up, he kno'weth not how. 28 For the earth brin'geth fo'rth fru'it of herself'; first the bla'de, then the e'ar, af'ter that the full co'rn in the e'ar. 29 But when the fru'it is bro'ught

fo'rth, imme'diately he put'teth in the sickle, beca'use the ha'rvest is come.

30 And he said, Whereunto' shall we li'ken the kin'gdom of Go'd? or with what compar'ison shall we compa're it? 31 'It is' like a gra'in of mus'tard-se'ed, which, when it is so'wn in the earth, is less than a'll the se'eds that be in the earth: 32 But when it is so'wn, it gro'weth up, and becom'eth grea'ter than a'll herbs, and sho'oteth out grea't branch'es; so that the fowls of the a'ir may lo'dge un'der the shad'ow of it. 33 And with man'y such par'ables spake he the word un'to them, as they were a'ble to he'ar 'it.' 34 But without' a par'able spake he not un'to them; and when they were alo'ne, he expoun'ded a'll things to his disci'ples.

35 And the same day, when the e'ven was come, he saith un'to them, Let us pass o'ver un'to the oth'er side. 36 And when they had sent awa'y the mul'titude, they took' him e'ven as he was in the ship. And there were a'lso with him oth'er lit'tle ships. 37 And there aro'se a grea't sto'rm of wind, and the wa'ves be'at in'to the ship, so that it was now full. 38 And he was in the hi'nder part of the ship, asle'ep on a pil'low: and they awa'ke him, and say un'to him, Mas'ter, ca'rest thou not that we per'ish? 39 And he aro'se, and rebu'ked the wind, and said un'to the se'a, Pe'ace, be still. And the wind ce'ased, and there was a grea't ca'lm. 40 And he said un'to them, Why are ye so fe'arful? how is it that ye have no fa'ith? 41 And they fe'ared exce'edingly, and said one to anoth'er, What man'ner of man is this, that e'ven the wind and the se'a obe'y him?

CHAP. V.—1 And they came o'ver un'to the oth'er side of the se'a, in'to the coun'try of the Gadare'nes. 2 And when he was come out of the ship, imme'diately there met him out of the to'mbs a man with an uncle'an spir'it, 3 Who had 'his' dwel'ling amon'g the to'mbs; and no man could' bi'nd him, no, not with cha'ins: 4 Beca'use that he had been of'ten bound with fet'ters and cha'ins, and the cha'ins had been plucked asun'der by him, and the fet'ters bro'ken in pie'ces: ne'ither could an'y 'man' ta'me him. 5 And a'lways night and day he was in the moun'tains, and in the to'mbs, cry'ing, and cut'ting himself' with sto'nes. 6 But when he saw Je'sus afa'r off, he ran and wor'shipped him, 7 And cri'ed with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Je'sus, 'thou' Son of the most high Go'd?

I adju're thee by Go'd, that thou torment' me not.
8 (For he said un'to him, Come out of the man, 'thou' uncle'an spir'it.) 9 And he asked him, What' 'is' thy na'me?
And he an'swered, sa'ying, My name 'is' Le'gion: for we are man'y. 10 And he beso'ught him much that he would'
not send them awa'y out of the coun'try. 11 Now there was
there, nigh un'to the moun'tains, a grea't herd of swi'ne fe'eding. 12 And a'll the dev'ils beso'ught him, sa'ying, Send
us in'to the swi'ne, that we may en'ter in'to them. 13 And
forthwith' Je'sus gave them le'ave. And the uncle'an spir'its
went out, and en'tered in'to the swi'ne; and the herd ran
vi'olently down a ste'ep place in'to the se'a, (they were
about' two thou'sand,) and were cho'ked in the se'a. 14 And
they that fed the swi'ne fled, and to'ld 'it' in the cit'y, and
in the coun'try. And they went out to see what it was that
was done. 15 And they come to Je'sus, and see him that
was possess'ed with the dev'il, and had the le'gion, sit'ting,
and clo'thed, and in his right mi'nd; and they were afra'id.
16 And they that saw 'it' to'ld them how it befell' to him
that was possess'ed with the dev'il, and 'a'lso' concer'ning
the swi'ne. 17 And they began' to pray him to depa'rt
out of their co'asts. 18 And when he was come in'to the
ship, he that had been possess'ed with the dev'il pra'yed him
that he might be with him. 19 Howbe'it Je'sus suf'fered him
not; but sa'ith un'to him, Go home to thy friends, and tell
them how grea't things the Lo'rd hath done for thee, and
hath had compass'ion on thee. 20 And he depa'rted, and
began' to pub'lish it in Decap'olis how grea't things Je'sus
had done for him: and a'll 'men' did ma'rvel.

21 And when Je'sus was pass'ed o'ver again' by ship un'to
the oth'er side, much pe'ople gath'ered un'to him; and he
was nigh un'to the se'a. 22 And, beho'ld, there com'eth one
of the ru'lers of the syn'agogue, Ja'irus by name; and
when he saw him, he fell at his fe'et, 23 And beso'ught him
grea'tly, sa'ying, My lit'tle da'ughter li'eth at the point of
death: 'I pray thee,' come and lay thy hands on her, that
she may be he'aled; and she shall live. 24 And 'Je'sus' went
with him; and much pe'ople fol'lowed him, and thronged him.

25 And a cer'tain wom'an, which had an iss'ue of blood
twelve ye'ars, 26 And had suf'fered man'y things of man'y
physic'ians, and had spent a'll that she had, and was
noth'ing bet'tered, but rath'er grew worse; 27 When she had
heard of Je'sus, came in the press behi'nd, and touched his

ga'rment: 28 For she said, If I may touch but his clo'thes, I shall be whole. 29 And stra'ightway the foun'tain of her blood was dri'ed up; and she felt in 'her' bod'y that she was he'aled of that pla'gue. 30 And Je'sus, imme'diately knowing in himself' that vir'tue had gone out of him, turned him about' in the press, and said, Who touched my clothes? 31 And his disci'ples said un'to him, Thou se'est the mul'titude thron'ging thee, and sa'yest thou, Who touched me? 32 And he look'ed round about' to see her that had done this thing. 33 But the wom'an, fe'aring and trem'bling, kno'wing what was done in her, came and fell down befo're him, and told him a'll the truth. 34 And he said un'to her, Da'ughter, thy fa'ith hath made thee whole; go in pe'ace, and be whole of thy pla'gue.

35 While he yet spake, there came from the ru'ler of the syn'agogue's 'house cer'tain' which said, Thy da'ughter is dead; why troub'lest thou the Mas'ter an'y fur'ther? 36 As soon as Je'sus heard the word that was spo'ken, he sa'ith un'to the ru'ler of the syn'agogue, Be not afra'id, o'nly belie've. 37 And he suf'fered no man to fol'low him, save Pe'ter, and Ja'mes, and John the broth'er of Ja'mes. 38 And he com'eth to the house of the ru'ler of the syn'agogue, and se'eth the tu'mult, and them that wept and wa'iled grea'tly. 39 And when he was come in, he sa'ith un'to them, Why make ye this ado', and we'ep? the dam'sel is not dead, but sle'epeth. 40 And they la'ughed him to sco'rn. But when he had put them all out, he ta'keth the fa'ther and the moth'er of the dam'sel, and them that were with him, and en'tereth in where the dam'sel was ly'ing. 41 And he took' the dam'sel by the hand, and said un'to her, Tal'itha cu'mi; which is, be'ing inter'preted, Dam'sel, (I say un'to thee,) ari'se. 42 And stra'ightway the dam'sel aro'se, and wa'lked; for she was 'of the age' of twelve ye'ars. And they were aston'ished with a grea't aston'ishment. 43 And he cha'rged them stra'itly that no man should know it; and comman'ded that som'ething should be giv'en her to e'at.

CHAP. VI.—1 And he went out from thence, and came in'to his o'wn coun'try; and his disci'ples fol'low him. 2 And when the sab'bath-day was come, he began' to te'ach in the syn'agogue: and man'y he'aring 'him' were aston'ished, sa'ying, From whence hath this 'man' these things? and what' wis'dom 'is' this which is giv'en un'to him, that e'ven such mi'ghty works are wro'ught by his hands? 3 Is not

this the ca'rpenter, the son of Ma'ry, the broth'er of Ja'mes, and Jo'ses, and of Ju'da, and Si'mon? and are not his sis'ters here with us? And they were offen'ded at him. 4 But Je'sus said un'to them, A proph'et is not without' hon'our, but in his o'wn coun'try, and amon'g his o'wn kin, and in his o'wn house. 5 And he could the're do no mi'ghty work, save that he laid his hands upon' a few sick folk, and he'aled 'them.' 6 And he ma'rvelled beca'use of their unbe-lie'f. And he went round about' the vil'lages, te'aching.

7 And he called 'un'to him' the twelve, and began' to send them fo'rth by two and two; and gave them pow'er o'ver uncle'an spir'its; 8 And comman'ded them that they should take noth'ing for 'their' jour'ney, save a staff' o'nly; no scrip, no bread, no mon'ey in 'their' purse: 9 But 'be' shod with san'dals; and not put on two co'ats. 10 And he said un'to them, In what place soev'er ye en'ter in'to an house, the're abi'de till ye depa'rt from that place. 11 And whosoev'er shall not rece'ive you, nor he'ar you, when ye depa'rt thence, shake off the dust un'der your fe'et for a tes'timony against' them. Ver'ily I say un'to you, It shall be more tol'erable for Sod'om and Gomor'rha in the day of judg'ment, than for that cit'y. 12 And they went out, and pre'ached that men should repent'. And they cast' out man'y dev'ils, and anoin'ted with oil man'y that were sick, and he'aled 'them.'

14 And king Her'od heard 'of him;' (for his na'me was spread abro'ad:) and he said, That John the Bap'tist was risen from the dead, and ther'efore mi'ghty works do shew fo'rth themsel'ves in him. 15 Oth'ers said, That it is Eli'as. And oth'ers said, That it is a proph'et, or as one of the proph'-ets. 16 But when Her'od heard 'thereof',' he said, It is John, whom I behead'ed: he is ris'en from the dead. 17 For Her'od himself' had sent fo'rth and laid ho'ld upon' John, and bound him in pris'on for Hero'dias' sake, his broth'er Phil'ip's wife; for he had mar'ried her. 18 For John had said un'to Her'od, It is not la'wful for thee to have thy broth'er's wife. 19 Ther'efore Hero'dias had a quar'rel against' him, and would' have killed him; but she could' not: 20 For Her'od fe'ared John, kno'wing that he was a just man, and an ho'ly, and observed him; and when he heard him, he did man'y things, and heard him glad'ly. 21 And when a conve'nient day was come, that Her'od, on his birth-day, made a sup'per to his lo'rds, high cap'tains,

and chie'f 'esta'tes' of Gal'ilee; 22 And when the da'ughter of the sa'id Hero'dias came in, and danced, and ple'ased Her'od, and them that sat with him, the king said un'to the dam'sel, Ask of me whatsoev'er thou wilt, and I will give 'it' thee. 23 And he sware un'to her, Whatsoev'er thou shalt ask of me, I will give 'it' thee, un'to the half of my kin'gdom. 24 And she went fo'rth, and said un'to her moth'er, What' shall I ask? And she said, The head of John the Bap'tist. 25 And she came in stra'ightway with ha'ste un'to the king, and asked, sa'ying, I will that thou give me, by and by in a cha'rger, the head of John the Bap'tist. 26 And the king was exce'eding sor'ry; 'yet' for his o'ath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject' her. 27 And imme'diately the king sent an execu'tioner, and comman'ded his head to be bro'ught: and he went and behead'ed him in the pris'on; 28 And bro'ught his head in a cha'rger, and gave it to the dam'sel: and the dam'sel gave it to her moth'er. 29 And when his disci'ples heard 'of it,' they came and took' up his co'rpse, and laid it in a to'mb.

30 And the apos'tles gath'ered themsel'ves together un'to Je'sus, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what they had ta'ught. 31 And he said un'to them, Come ye yoursel'ves apa'rt in'to a des'ert pla'ce, and rest a while: for there were man'y com'ing and go'ing, and they had no le'isure so much as to e'at. 32 And they depa'rted in'to a des'ert pla'ce by ship pri'vately. 33 And the pe'ople saw them depa'rting; and man'y knew him, and ran afoot' thith'er out of a'll cit'ies, and outwent' them, and came together un'to him.

34 And Je'sus, when he came out, saw much pe'ople, and was mo'ved with compass'ion to'ward them, because they were as she'ep not hav'ing a shep'herd: and he began' to te'ach them man'y things. 35 And when the day was now fa'r spent, his disci'ples came un'to him, and said, This is a des'ert pla'ce, and now the time 'is' fa'r pass'ed; 36 Send them awa'y, that they may go in'to the coun'try round about', and in'to the vil'lages, and buy themsel'ves bread: for they have noth'ing to e'at. 37 He an'swered and said un'to them, Give ye them to e'at. And they say un'to him, Shall we go and buy two hun'dred pen'nyworth of bread, and give them to e'at? 38 He saith un'to them, How man'y lo'aves have ye? go and see. And when they knew,

they say, Five, and two fish'es. 39 And he comman'ded them to make a'll sit down by com'panies upon' the gre'en grass'. 40 And they sat down in ranks, by hun'dreds, and by fif'ties. 41 And when he had ta'ken the five lo'aves and the two fish'es, he look'ed up to heaven, and blessed, and brake the lo'aves, and gave 'them' to his disci'ples to set befo're them; and the two fish'es divi'ded he amon'g them a'll. 42 And they did a'll e'at, and were filled. 43 And they took' up twelve bas'kets full of the frag'ments, and of the fish'es. 44 And they that did e'at of the lo'aves were about' five thou'sand men.

45 And stra'ightway he constra'ined his disci'ples to get in'to the ship, and to go to the oth'er si'de befo're un'to Bethsa'ida, while he sent awa'y the pe'ople. 46 And when he had sent them awa'y, he depa'rted in'to a moun'tain to pray. 47 And when e'ven was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alo'ne on the land. 48 And he sa'w them toi'ling in ro'wing: (for the wind was con'trary un'to them:) and about' the fo'urth watch' of the night he com'eth un'to them, wa'lking upon' the se'a, and would have passed by them. 49 But when they saw him wa'lking upon' the se'a, they suppo'sed it had been a spir'it, and cri'ed out: 50 (For they a'll saw him, and were troubled:) and imme'diately he ta'lked with them, and saith un'to them, Be of good' che'er: it is I; be not afra'id. 51 And he went up un'to them in'to the ship; and the wind ce'ased: and they were sore ama'zed in themsel'ves beyond' meas'ure, and won'dered. 52 For they consid'ered not 'the mir'acle' of the lo'aves: for their hea'rt was ha'rdened. 53 And when they had passed o'ver, they came in'to the land of Gennes'aret, and drew to the shore. 54 And when they were come out of the ship, stra'ightway they knew him, 55 And ran through that whole re'gion round about', and began' to car'ry about' in beds those that were sick, where they heard he was. 56 And whithersoev'er he en'tered, in'to vil'lages, or cit'ies, or coun'try, they la'id the sick in the stre'ets, and beso'ught him that they might touch if it were but the bo'rder of his ga'rment: and as man'y as touched him were made whole.

CHAP. VII.—1 Then came together un'to him the Phar'isees, and cer'tain of the scri'bes, which came from Jeru'salem. 2 And when they saw some of his disci'ples e'at bread with defi'led (that is to say, with unwash'en) hands, they

found fa'ult. 3 For the Phar'isees, and a'll the Jews, except' they wash' 'their' hands oft, e'at not, ho'lding the tradit'ion of the el'ders. 4 And 'when they come' from the ma'rket, except' they wash', they e'at not. And man'y oth'er things there be which they have rece'ived to ho'ld, 'as' the wash'ing of cups, and pots, bra'zen ves'sels, and of ta'bles. 5 Then the Phar'isees and scri'bes asked him, Why walk not thy disci'ples acco'rding to the tradit'ion of the el'ders, but e'at bread with unwash'en hands? 6 He an'swered and said un'to them, Well hath Esa'ias proph'esied of you hyp'ocrites, as it is writ'ten, This pe'ople hon'oureth me with 'their' lips, but their hea'rt is fa'r from me. 7 Howbe'it, in va'in do they wor'ship me, te'aching 'for' doc'trines the command'ments of men. 8 For, la'ying asi'de the command'ment of Go'd, ye hold the tradit'ion of men, 'as' the wash'ing of pots and cups: and man'y oth'er such like things ye do. 9 And he said un'to them, Full well ye reject' the command'ment of Go'd, that ye may ke'ep your o'wn tradit'ion. 10 For Mo'ses said, Hon'our thy fa'ther and thy moth'er; and, Wh'oso cur'seth fa'ther or moth'er, let him die the death: 11 But ye say, If a man shall say to his fa'ther or moth'er, 'It is' Co'rban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoev'er thou might'est be prof'ited by me; 'he shall be free.' 12 And ye suf'fer him no more to do o'ught for his fa'ther or his moth'er; 13 Ma'king the word of Go'd of none effect' through your tradit'ion which ye have deliv'ered: and man'y such like things do ye.

14 And when he had ca'lled a'll the pe'ople 'un'to him,' he said un'to them, Hea'rken un'to me ev'ery one 'of you,' and understand': 15 There is noth'ing from without' a man, that en'tering in'to him, can defi'le him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that defi'le the man. 16 If an'y man have e'ars to he'ar, let him he'ar. 17 And when he was en'tered in'to the house from the pe'ople, his disci'ples asked him concer'ning the par'able. 18 And he saith un'to them, Are ye so without' understand'ing a'lso? Do ye not perce'ive, that whatsoev'er thing from without' en'tereth in'to the man, 'it' can'not defi'le him; 19 Beca'use it en'tereth not in'to his hea'rt, but in'to the bel'ly, and go'eth out in'to the draught, pur'ging a'll me'ats? 20 And he said, That which com'eth out of the man, that defi'leth the man. 21 For from within', out of the hea'rt of men, proceed e'vil tho'ughts, adul'teries, fornica'tions, mur'ders, 22 Thefts, cov'etousness, wick'edness, dece'it, lasciv'iousness,

an e'vil eye, blas'phemy, pride, fo'olishness: 23 A'll these e'vil things come from within', and defi'le the man.

24 And from thence he aro'se, and went in'to the bo'rders of Tyre and Si'don, and en'tered in'to an house, and would have no man know 'it:' but he could' not be hid. 25 For a 'cer'tain' wom'an, whose young da'ughter had an uncle'an spir'it, heard of him, and came and fell at his fe'et: 26 (The wom'an was a Gre'ek, a Syrophenic'ian by na'tion;) and she beso'ught him that he would cast' fo'rth the dev'il out of her da'ughter. 27 But Je'sus said un'to her, Let the chil'dren first be filled: for it is not me'et to take the chil'dren's bread, and to cast' 'it' un'to the dogs. 28 And she an'swered and said un'to him, Yes, Lo'rd: yet the dogs un'der the ta'ble e'at of the chil'dren's crumbs. 29 And he said un'to her, For this sa'ying, go thy way; the dev'il is gone out of thy da'ughter. 30 And when she was come to her house, she found the dev'il gone out, and her da'ughter laid upon' the bed.

31 And again', depa'rting from the co'asts of Tyre and Si'don, he came un'to the se'a of Gal'ilee, through the midst of the co'asts of Decap'olis. 32 And they bring un'to him one that was deaf, and had an imped'iment in his spe'ech; and they bese'ech him to put' his hand upon' him. 33 And he took' him asi'de from the mul'titude, and put his fin'gers in'to his e'ars, and he spit, and touched his tongue; 34 And, look'ing up to heaven, he si'ghed, and saith un'to him, Eph'phatha, that is, Be o'pened. 35 And stra'ightway his e'ars were o'pened, and the string of his tongue was lo'osed, and he spake pla'in. 36 And he cha'rged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a grea't de'al they pub'lished 'it;' 37 And were beyond' meas'ure aston'ished, sa'ying, He hath done a'll things well: he ma'keth both the deaf to he'ar, and the dumb to spe'ak.

CHAP. VIII.—1 In those days, the mul'titude be'ing ver'y grea't, and hav'ing noth'ing to e'at, Je'sus ca'lled his disci'ples 'un'to him,' and saith un'to them, 2 I have compass'ion on the mul'titude, beca'use they have now been with me three days, and have noth'ing to e'at; 3 And if I send them awa'y fas'ting to their own hou'ses, they will fa'int by the way: for di'vers of them came from fa'r. 4 And his disci'ples an'swered him, From whence can a man sat'isfy these 'men' with bread here in the wil'derness? 5 And he asked them, How man'y lo'aves have ye? And they said, Sev'en. 6 And he comman'ded

the pe'ople to sit down on the ground: and he took' the sev'en lo'aves, and gave thanks, and brake, and gave to his disci'ples to set befo're 'them;' and they did set 'them' befo're the pe'ople. 7 And they had a few sma'll fish'es: and he blessed, and comman'ded to set them a'lso befo're 'them.' 8 So they did e'at, and were filled: and they took' up of the bro'ken 'me'at' that was left sev'en bas'kets. 9 And they that had e'aten were about' fo'ur thou'sand: and he sent them awa'y.

10 And stra'ightway he en'tered in'to a ship with his disci'ples, and came in'to the parts of Dalmanu'tha. 11 And the Phar'isees came fo'rth, and began' to ques'tion with him, se'eking of him a si'gn from heaven, tem'pting him. 12 And he si'ghed de'eply in his spir'it, and saith, Why doth this genera'tion se'ek af'ter a si'gn? Ver'ily I say un'to you, There shall no si'gn be giv'en un'to this genera'tion. 13 And he left them, and, en'tering in'to the ship again', depa'rted to the oth'er side.

14 Now 'the disci'ples' had forgot'ten to take bread, ne'ither had they in the ship with them more than one lo'af. 15 And he cha'rged them, sa'ying, Take he'ed, bewa're of the leaven of the Phar'isees, and 'of' the leav'en of Her'od. 16 And they re'asoned amon'g themsel'ves, sa'ying, 'It is' beca'use we have no bread. 17 And when Je'sus knew 'it,' he saith un'to them, Why re'ason ye beca'use ye have no bread? perce'ive ye not yet, ne'ither understand'? have ye your hea'rt yet ha'rdened? 18 Hav'ing eyes, see ye not? and hav'ing e'ars, he'ar ye not? and do ye not remem'ber, 19 When I brake the five lo'aves amon'g five thousand, how man'y bas'kets full of frag'ments took' ye up? They say un'to him, Twelve. 20 And when the sev'en amon'g fo'ur thou'sand, how man'y bas'kets full of frag'ments took' ye up? And they said, Sev'en. 21 And he said un'to them, How is it that ye do not understand'?

22 And he com'eth to Bethsa'ida; and they bring a bli'nd man un'to him, and beso'ught him to touch him. 23 And he took' the bli'nd man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when he had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon' him, he ask'ed him if he saw o'ught? 24 And he look'ed up, and said, I see men as tre'es, wa'lking. 25 Af'ter that he put' 'his' hands again' upon' his eyes, and made him look' up; and he was resto'red, and saw ev'ery man cle'arly. 26 And he sent him awa'y to his house, sa'ying, Ne'ither go in'to the town, nor tell 'it' to an'y in the town.

27 And Je'sus went out and his disci'ples in'to the towns

of Cesare'a Philip'pi: and by the way he ask'ed his disci'ples, sa'ying un'to them, Whom do men say that I am? 28 And they an'swered, John the Bap'tist: but some 'say,' Eli'as; and oth'ers, One of the proph'ets. 29 And he saith un'to them, But whom say ye that I am? And Pe'ter an'swereth and saith un'to him, Thou art the Chri'st. 30 And he cha'rged them that they should tell no man of him.

31 And he began' to te'ach them, that the Son of man must suf'fer man'y things, and be rejec'ted of the el'ders, and 'of' the chie'f prie'sts and scri'bes, and be killed, and af'ter three days rise again'. 32 And he spake that sa'ying o'penly. And Pe'ter took' him, and began' to rebu'ke him. 33 But when he had turned about', and look'ed on his disci'ples, he rebu'ked Pe'ter, sa'ying, Get thee behi'nd me, Sa'tan: for thou sa'vourest not the things that be of Go'd, but the things that be of men.

34 And when he had ca'lled the pe'ople 'un'to him,' with his disci'ples a'lso, he said un'to them, Whosoev'er will come af'ter me, let him deny' himself', and take up his cross, and fol'low me. 35 For whosoev'er will save his life shall lo'se it; but whosoev'er shall lo'se his life for my sake and the gos'pel's, the same shall save it. 36 For what shall it prof'it a man, if he shall ga'in the whole world, and lo'se his o'wn so'ul? 37 Or what shall a man give in excha'nge for his so'ul? 38 Whosoev'er ther'efore shall be asha'med of me, and of my words, in this adul'terous and sin'ful genera'tion, of him a'lso shall the Son of man be asha'med, when he com'eth in the glo'ry of his Fa'ther, with the ho'ly a'ngels.

CHAP. IX.—1 And he said un'to them, Ver'ily I say un'to you, That there be some of them that stand here which shall not taste of death, till they have seen the king'dom of Go'd come with pow'er.

2 And af'ter six days Je'sus ta'keth 'with him' Pe'ter, and Ja'mes, and John, and le'adeth them up in'to an high moun'tain apa'rt by themsel'ves: and he was transfig'ured befo're them. 3 And his ra'iment beca'me shi'ning, exce'eding white as snow; so as no ful'ler on earth can white them. 4 And there appe'ared un'to them Eli'as with Mo'ses: and they were ta'lking with Je'sus. 5 And Pe'ter an'swered and said to Je'sus, Mas'ter, it is good' for us to be here: and let us make three tab'ernacles; one for thee, and one for Mo'ses, and one for Eli'as. 6 For he wist not what' to

say; for they were sore afra'id. 7 And there was a cloud that overshad'owed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, sa'ying, This is my belov'ed Son; he'ar him. 8 And sud'denly, when they had look'ed round about', they saw no man an'y more, save Je'sus o'nly with themsel'ves. 9 And as they came down from the moun'tain, he cha'rged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were ris'en from the dead. 10 And they kept that sa'ying with themsel'ves, ques'tioning one with anoth'er what the ri'sing from the dead should me'an.

11 And they asked him, sa'ying, Why say the scri'bes that Eli'as must first come? 12 And he an'swered and told them, Eli'as ver'ily com'eth first, and resto'reth a'll things; and how it is writ'ten of the Son of man, that he must suf'fer man'y things, and be set at no'ught. 13 But I say un'to you, That Eli'as is inde'ed come, and they have done un'to him whatsoev'er they lis'ted, as it is writ'ten of him.

14 And when he came to 'his' disci'ples, he saw a grea't mul'titude about' them, and the scri'bes ques'tioning with them. 15 And stra'ightway a'll the pe'ople, when they beheld' him, were grea'tly ama'zed, and, run'ning to 'him,' salu'ted him. 16 And he asked the scri'bes, What ques'tion ye with them? 17 And one of the mul'titude an'swered and said, Mas'ter, I have bro'ught un'to thee my son, which hath a dumb spir'it: 18 And wheresoev'er he ta'keth him, he tea'reth him; and he fo'ameth, and gnash'eth with his te'eth, and pi'neth awa'y: and I spake to thy disci'ples that they should cast' him out; and they could not. 19 He an'swereth him, and saith, O fa'ithless genera'tion, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suf'fer you? Bring him un'to me. 20 And they bro'ught him un'to him: and when he saw him, stra'ightway the spir'it ta're him; and he fell on the ground and wal'lowed, fo'aming. 21 And he asked his fa'ther, How long is it ago' since this came un'to him? And he said, Of a chi'ld. 22 And oft-times it hath cast' him in'to the fire, and in'to the wa'ters, to destroy' him: but if thou canst do an'y thing, have compas'sion on us, and help us. 23 Je'sus said un'to him, If thou canst belie've, all things 'are' pos'sible to him that belie'veth. 24 And stra'ightway the fa'ther of the chi'ld cri'ed out, and said with te'ars, Lo'rd, I belie've; help thou mine un'belief. 25 When Je'sus saw that the pe'ople came run'ning together, he rebu'ked the foul spir'it, sa'ying un'to him 'Thou' dumb and deaf spir'it, I cha'rge thee, come out of

him, and en'ter no more in'to him. 26 And 'the spir'it' cri'ed, and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead; insomuch' that man'y said, He is dead. 27 But Je'sus took' him by the hand, and lif'ted him up; and he aro'se. 28 And when he was come in'to the house, his disci'ples asked him pri'vately, Why could not we cast him out? 29 And he said un'to them, This kind can come fo'rth by noth'ing, but by pra'yer and fas'ting.

30 And they depa'rted thence, and pass'ed through Gal'ilee; and he would' not that an'y man should know 'it.' 31 For he ta'ught his disci'ples, and said un'to them, The Son of man is deliv'ered in'to the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and af'ter that he is killed, he shall rise the third day. 32 But they understood' not that sa'ying, and were afra'id to ask' him.

33 And he came to Caper'naum: and, be'ing in the house, he ask'ed them, What was it that ye dispu'ted amon'g yourself'ves by the way? 34 But they held their pe'ace: for by the way they had dispu'ted amon'g themsel'ves who 'should be' the grea'test. 35 And he sat down, and ca'lled the twelve, and saith un'to them, If an'y man desi're to be first, 'the same' shall be last' of all, and ser'vant of all. 36 And he took' a chi'ld, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had ta'ken him in his a'rms, he said un'to them, 37 Whosoev'er shall rece'ive one of such chil'dren in my name, rece'iveth me; and whosoev'er shall rece'ive me, rece'iveth not me, but him that sent me.

38 And John an'swered him, sa'ying, Mas'ter, we saw one cast'ing out dev'ils in thy name, and he fol'loweth not us; and we forbad'e him, beca'use he fol'loweth not us. 39 But Je'sus said, Forbid' him not: for there is no man which shall do a mir'acle in my name, that can light'ly spe'ak e'vil of me. 40 For he that is not against' us is on our pa'rt. 41 For whosoev'er shall give you a cup of wa'ter to drink in my name, beca'use ye belon'g to Chri'st, ver'ily I say un'to you, He shall not lo'se his rewa'rd. 42 And whosoev'er shall offend' one of 'these' lit'tle ones that belie've in me, it is bet'ter for him that a mill'stone were hanged about' his neck, and he were cast' in'to the se'a. 43 And if thy hand offend' thee, cut it off: it is bet'ter for thee to en'ter in'to life ma'imed, than hav'ing two hands to go in'to hell, in'to the fire that nev'er shall be quenched; 44 Where their worm di'eth not, and the fire is not quenched. 45 And if

thy foot' offend' thee, cut it off: it is bet'ter for thee to en'ter ha'lt in'to life, than hav'ing two fe'et to be cast' in'to hell, in'to the fire that nev'er shall be quenched; 46 Where their worm di'eth not, and the fire is not quenched. 47 And if thine eye offend' thee, pluck it out: it is bet'ter for thee to en'ter in'to the kin'gdom of God with one eye, than hav'ing two eyes to be cast' in'to hell-fire; 48 Where their worm di'eth not, and the fire is not quenched. 49 For ev'ery one shall be sa'lted with fire, and ev'ery sac'rifice shall be sa'lted with sa'lt. 50 Sa'lt 'is' good': but if the sa'lt have lost his sa'ltness, wherewith will ye se'ason it? Have sa'lt in yoursel'ves, and have pe'ace one with anoth'er.

CHAP. X.—1 And he aro'se from thence, and com'eth in'to the coasts of Jude'a by the fa'ther side of Jo'rdan: and the pe'ople reso'rt un'to him again'; and, as he was wont, he ta'ught them again'.

2 And the Phar'isees came to him, and ask'ed him, Is it la'wful for a man to put awa'y 'his' wife? tem'pting him. 3 And he an'swered and said un'to them, What did Mo'ses command' you? 4 And they said, Mo'ses suf'fered to write a bill of divo'rcement, and to put 'her' awa'y. 5 And Je'sus an'swered and said un'to them, For the ha'rdness of your hea'rt he wrote you this pre'cept: 6 But from the begin'ning of the crea'tion God made them ma'le and fe'male. 7 For this ca'use shall a man le'ave his fa'ther and moth'er, and cle'ave to his wife; 8 And they twa'in shall be one flesh: so then they are no more twa'in, but one flesh. 9 What ther'efore God hath joined together, let no man put asun'der. 10 And in the house his disci'ples ask'ed him again' of the same 'mat'ter.' 11 And he saith un'to them, Whosoev'er shall put awa'y his wife, and mar'ry anoth'er, commit'teth adul'tery against' her. 12 And if a wom'an shall put awa'y her hus'band, and be mar'ried to anoth'er, she commit'teth adul'tery.

13 And they brought young chil'dren to him, that he should touch them: and 'his' disci'ples rebu'ked those that brought 'them.' 14 But when Je'sus saw 'it,' he was much disple'ased, and said un'to them, Suf'fer the lit'tle chil'dren to come un'to me, and forbid' them not; for of such is the kin'gdom of God. 15 Ver'ily I say un'to you, Whosoev'er shall not rece'ive the kin'gdom of God as a lit'tle chi'ld, he shall not en'ter therein'. 16 And he took' them up in his a'rms, put 'his' hands upon' them, and bless'ed them.

17 And when he was gone fo'rth in'to the way, there
came one run'ning, and kne'eled to him, and asked him,
Good' Mas'ter, what shall I do that I may inher'it eter'nal
life? 18 And Je'sus said un'to him, Why ca'llest thou me
good'? 'there is' none good' but one, 'that is,' Go'd. 19 Thou
kno'west the command'ments, Do not commit' adul'tery, Do
not kill, Do not ste'al, Do not bea'r fa'lse wit'ness, Defra'ud
not, Hon'our thy fa'ther and moth'er. 20 And he an'swered
and said un'to him, Mas'ter, a'll these have I observ'ed from
my youth. 21 Then Je'sus, beho'lding him, loved him, and
said un'to him, One thing thou lack'est: go thy way, sell
whatsoev'er thou hast, and give to the po'or, and thou shalt
have treas'ure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and
fol'low me. 22 And he was sad at that sa'ying, and went
awa'y grie'ved: for he had grea't posses'sions.
23 And Je'sus look'ed round about', and saith un'to his
disci'ples, How ha'rdly shall they that have rich'es en'ter
in'to the kin'gdom of Go'd! 24 And the disci'ples were
aston'ished at his words. But Je'sus an'swereth again',
saith un'to them, Chil'dren, how ha'rd is it for them that
trust in rich'es to en'ter in'to the kin'gdom of Go'd! 25 It
is e'asier for a cam'el to go through the eye of a ne'edle,
than for a rich man to en'ter in'to the kin'gdom of Go'd.
26 And they were aston'ished out of meas'ure, sa'ying among
themsel'ves, Who then can be sa'ved? 27 And Je'sus, look'ing
upon' them, saith, With men 'it is' impos'sible, but not
with Go'd: for with Go'd a'll things are pos'sible.
28 Then Pe'ter began' to say un'to him, Lo, we have left
a'll, and have fol'lowed thee. 29 And Je'sus an'swered
and said, Ver'ily I say un'to you, There is no man that
hath left house, or breth'ren, or sis'ters, or fa'ther, or
moth'er, or wife, or chil'dren, or lands, for my sake and
the gos'pel's, 30 But he shall rece'ive an hun'dred-fold
now in this time, hou'ses, and breth'ren, and sis'ters, and
moth'ers, and chil'dren, and lands, with persecu'tions; and
in the world to come eter'nal life. 31 But man'y 'that are'
first shall be last'; and the last' first.
32 And they were in the way go'ing up to Jeru'salem; and
Je'sus went befo're them: and they were ama'zed; and as
they fol'lowed, they were afra'id. And he took' again' the
twelve, and began' to tell them what things should hap'pen
un'to him, 33 'Sa'ying,' Beho'ld, we go up to Jeru'salem;
and the Son of man shall be deliv'ered un'to the chie'f

priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gentiles: 34 And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall kill him; and the third day he shall rise again.
35 And James and John, the sons of Zebedee, come unto him, saying, Master, we would that thou shouldest do for us whatsoever we shall desire. 36 And he said unto them, What would ye that I should do for you? 37 They said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, in thy glory. 38 But Jesus said unto them, Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? 39 And they say unto him, We can. And Jesus said unto them, Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye be baptized: 40 But to sit on my right hand and on my left hand is not mine to give; but 'it shall be given to them' for whom it is prepared. 41 And when the ten heard 'it,' they began to be much displeased with James and John. 42 But Jesus called them 'to him,' and saith unto them, Ye know that they which are accounted to rule over the Gentiles exercise lordship over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them. 43 But so shall it not be among you: but whosoever will be great among you, shall be your minister; 44 And whosoever of you will be the chiefest, shall be servant of all. 45 For even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many.
46 And they came to Jericho: and as he went out of Jericho with his disciples, and a great number of people, blind Bartimeus, the son of Timeus, sat by the highway-side begging. 47 And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, 'thou' son of David, have mercy on me. 48 And many charged him that he should hold his peace: but he cried the more a great deal, 'Thou' son of David, have mercy on me. 49 And Jesus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth thee. 50 And he, casting away his garment, rose, and came to Jesus. 51 And Jesus answered and said unto him, What wilt thou that I should do unto thee? The blind man said unto him, Lord, that I might

rece'ive my sight. 52 And Je'sus said un'to him, Go thy way; thy fa'ith hath made thee whole. And imme'diately he rece'ived his sight, and fol'lowed Je'sus in the way.

CHAP. XI.—1 And when they came nigh to Jeru'salem, un'to Beth'phage and Beth'any, at the mount of Ol'ives, he sen'deth fo'rth two of his disci'ples, 2 And saith un'to them, Go your way in'to the vil'lage o'ver against' you: and as soon as ye be en'tered in'to it, ye shall fi'nd a co'lt ti'ed, whereon' nev'er man sat; lo'ose him, and bring 'him.' 3 And if an'y man say un'to you, Why do ye this? say ye that the Lo'rd hath ne'ed of him; and stra'ightway he will send him hith'er. 4 And they went their way, and found the co'lt ti'ed by the do'or without', in a place where two ways met; and they lo'ose him. 5 And cer'tain of them that stood' there said un'to them, What do ye, lo'osing the co'lt? 6 And they said un'to them e'ven as Je'sus had comman'ded: and they let them go. 7 And they bro'ught the co'lt to Je'sus, and cast' their ga'rments on him; and he sat upon' him. 8 And man'y spread their ga'rments in the way; and oth'ers cut down branch'es off the tre'es, and stra'wed 'them' in the way. 9 And they that went befo're, and they that fol'lowed, cri'ed, sa'ying, Hosan'na; Bless'ed 'is' he that com'eth in the name of the Lo'rd: 10 Bless'ed 'be' the kin'gdom of our fa'ther Da'vid, that com'eth in the name of the Lo'rd: Hosan'na in the hi'ghest. 11 And Je'sus en'tered in'to Jeru'salem, and in'to the temple: and when he had look'ed round about' upon' a'll things, and now the e'ventide was come, he went out un'to Beth'any with the twelve.

12 And on the mor'row, when they were come from Beth'any, he was hun'gry: 13 And se'eing a fig'-tree afa'r off hav'ing le'aves, he came, if hap'ly he might fi'nd an'y thing thereon': and when he came to it, he found noth'ing but le'aves; for the time of figs was not 'yet.' 14 And Je'sus an'swered and said un'to it, No man e'at fru'it of thee hereaf'ter for ev'er. And his disci'ples heard 'it.'

15 And they come to Jeru'salem: and Je'sus went in'to the temple, and began' to cast' out them that so'ld and bo'ught in the temple, and overthrew' the ta'bles of the mon'ey-cha'ngers, and the se'ats of them that sold doves; 16 And would' not suf'fer that an'y man should' car'ry 'an'y' ves'sel through the temple. 17 And he ta'ught, sa'ying un'to them, Is it not writ'ten, My house shall be ca'lled of a'll na'tions the house of pra'yer? but ye have made it a den

of thie'ves. 18 And the scri'bes and chie'f prie'sts heard 'it,'
and so'ught how they might destroy' him: for they fe'ared
him, beca'use a'll the pe'ople was aston'ished at his doc'trine.
19 And when e'ven was come, he went out of the cit'y.
20 And in the mo'rning, as they pass'ed by, they saw the
fig'-tree dri'ed up from the roots'. 21 And Pe'ter, ca'lling to
remem'brance, saith un'to him, Mas'ter, beho'ld the fig'-tree
which thou curs'edst is with'ered awa'y. 22 And Je'sus
an'swering, saith un'to them, Have faith in Go'd. 23 For
ver'ily I say un'to you, That whosoev'er shall say un'to this
moun'tain, Be thou remo'ved, and be thou cast' in'to the
sea; and shall not doubt in his hea'rt, but shall belie've
that those things which he saith shall come to pass';
he shall have whatsoev'er he saith. 24 Ther'efore I say
un'to you, What things soev'er ye desi're, when ye pray,
belie've that ye rece'ive 'them,' and ye shall have 'them.'
25 And when ye stand pra'ying, forgiv'e, if ye have a'ught
against' an'y; that your Fa'ther a'lso which is in heaven
may forgiv'e you yo'ur tres'passes. 26 But if ye do not
forgiv'e, ne'ither will your Fa'ther which is in heaven
forgiv'e yo'ur tres'passes.
27 And they come again' to Jeru'salem: and as he was
wa'lking in the temple, there come to him the chie'f prie'sts,
and the scri'bes, and the el'ders, 28 And say un'to him,
By what author'ity do'est thou these things? and who gave
thee this author'ity to do these things? 29 And Je'sus
an'swered and said un'to them, I will a'lso ask' of you one
ques'tion, and an'swer me, and I will tell you by what author'-
ity I do these things. 30 The bap'tism of John, was 'it'
from heaven or of men? an'swer me. 31 And they re'asoned
with themsel'ves, sa'ying, If we shall say, From heaven; he
will say, Why then did ye not belie've him? 32 But if we
shall say, Of men; they fe'ared the pe'ople: for a'll 'men'
coun'ted John, that he was a proph'et inde'ed. 33 And they
an'swered and said un'to Je'sus, We can'not tell. And
Je'sus an'swering, saith un'to them, Ne'ither do I tell you
by what author'ity I do these things.

CHAP. XII.—1 And he began' to spe'ak un'to them by
par'ables. A 'cer'tain' man plan'ted a vin'eyard, and set an
hedge about' 'it,' and digged 'a place for' the wi'ne-fat, and
built a tow'er, and let it out to hus'bandmen, and went in'to
a fa'r coun'try. 2 And at the se'ason he sent to the hus'-
bandmen a ser'vant, that he might rece'ive from the hus'-

bandmen of the fruit of the vin'eyard. 3 And they caught 'him,' and beat him, and sent 'him' awa'y em'pty. 4 And again' he sent un'to them another ser'vant; and at him they cast' sto'nes, and woun'ded 'him' in the head, and sent 'him' awa'y sha'mefully han'dled. 5 And again' he sent another; and him they killed, and man'y oth'ers; beating some, and kil'ling some. 6 Hav'ing yet ther'efore one son, his well-belov'ed, he sent him a'lso last' un'to them, sa'ying, They will rev'erence my son. 7 But those husbandmen said amon'g themselv'es, This is the hei'r; come, let us kill him, and the inher'itance shall be ours. 8 And they took' him, and killed 'him,' and cast' 'him' out of the vin'eyard. 9 What shall ther'efore the lo'rd of the vin'eyard do? He will come and destroy' the hus'bandmen, and will give the vin'eyard un'to oth'ers. 10 And have ye not read this scrip'-ture, The sto'ne which the buil'ders rejec'ted is become the head of the co'rner: 11 This was the Lo'rd's do'ing, and it is ma'rvellous in our eyes? 12 And they so'ught to lay ho'ld on him, but fe'ared the pe'ople; for they knew that he had spo'ken the par'able against' them: and they left him, and went their way.

13 And they send un'to him cer'tain of the Phar'isees and of the Hero'dians, to catch him in 'his' words. 14 And when they were come, they say un'to him, Mas'ter, we know that thou art true, and ca'rest for no man; for thou re-ga'rdest not the per'son of men, but te'achest the way of Go'd in tru'th: Is it la'wful to give trib'ute to Ce'sar or not? 15 Shall we give, or shall we not' give? But he, kno'wing their hypoc'risy, said un'to them, Why tempt ye me? bring me a pen'ny, that I may see 'it.' 16 And they bro'ught 'it.' And he saith un'to them, Whose 'is' this im'age and super-scrip'tion? And they said un'to him, Ce'sar's. 17 And Je'sus an'swering, said un'to them, Ren'der to Ce'sar the things that are Ce'sar's, and to Go'd the things that are Go'd's. And they ma'rvelled at him.

18 Then come un'to him the Sad'ducees, which say there is no resurrec'tion; and they ask'ed him, sa'ying, 19 Mas'ter, Mo'ses wrote un'to us, If a man's broth'er die, and le'ave 'his' wife 'behi'nd him,' and le'ave no chil'dren, that his broth'er should' take his wife, and raise up se'ed un'to his broth'er. 20 Now, there were seven broth'ren: and the first took' a wife, and dy'ing, left no se'ed. 21 And the sec'ond took' her, and di'ed, ne'ither left he an'y se'ed: and the third

li'kewise. 22 And the seven had her, and left no se'ed:
last' of a'll the wom'an di'ed a'lso. 23 In the resurrec'tion
ther'efore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of
them? for the seven had her to wife. 24 And Je'sus
an'swering, said un'to them, Do ye not ther'efore err, be-
ca'use ye know not the scrip'tures, ne'ither the pow'er of
Go'd? 25 For when they shall rise from the dead, they
ne'ither mar'ry, nor are given in mar'riage; but are as the
a'ngels which are in heaven. 26 And as touch'ing the dead,
that they rise; have ye not read in the book' of Mo'ses,
how in the bush' Go'd spake un'to him, sa'ying, I 'am' the
Go'd of A'braham, and the Go'd of I'saac, and the Go'd of
Ja'cob? 27 He is not the Go'd of the dead, but the Go'd
of the liv'ing: ye ther'efore do grea'tly err.

28 And one of the scri'bes came, and hav'ing heard them
re'asoning togeth'er, and perce'iving that he had an'swered
them well, ask'ed him, Which is the first command'ment
of a'll? 29 And Je'sus an'swered him, The first of a'll the
command'ments 'is,' He'ar, O Is'rael; The Lo'rd our Go'd
is one Lo'rd: 30 And thou shalt love the Lo'rd thy Go'd
with a'll thy hea'rt, and with a'll thy so'ul, and with a'll
thy mi'nd, and with a'll thy strength. This 'is' the first
command'ment. 31 And the sec'ond 'is' like, 'na'mely,' this,
Thou shalt love thy ne'ighbour as thyself'. There is none
oth'er command'ment grea'ter than these. 32 And the scri'be
said un'to him, Well, Mas'ter, thou hast said the tru'th: for
there is one Go'd; and there is none oth'er but he: 33 And
to love him with a'll the hea'rt, and with a'll the under-
stan'ding, and with a'll the so'ul, and with a'll the strength,
and to love 'his' ne'ighbour as himself', is more than a'll
whole burnt-of'ferings and sac'rifices. 34 And when Je'sus
saw that he an'swered discre'etly, he said un'to him, Thou
art not fa'r from the kin'gdom of Go'd. And no man af'ter
that durst ask' him 'an'y ques'tion.'

35 And Je'sus an'swered and said, while he ta'ught in the
temple, How say the scri'bes that Chri'st is the son of
Da'vid? 36 For Da'vid himself' said by the Ho'ly Gho'st, The
LO'RD said to my Lo'rd, Sit thou on my right hand, till
I make thine en'emies thy foot'stool. 37 Da'vid ther'efore
himself' ca'lleth him Lo'rd; and whence is he 'then' his
son? And the com'mon pe'ople heard him glad'ly.

38 And he said un'to them in his doc'trine, Bewa're of
the scri'bes, which love to go in long clo'thing, and 'love'

saluta'tions in the ma'rket-pla'ces. 39 And the chie'f se'ats
in the syn'agogues, and the up'permost ro'oms at fe'asts;
40 Which devour' wid'ows' hou'ses, and for a pretence make
long pra'yers: these shall rece'ive grea'ter damna'tion.
41 And Je'sus sat o'ver against' the treas'ury, and beheld'
how the pe'ople cast' mon'ey in'to the treas'ury: and man'y
that were rich cast' in much. 42 And there came a cer'tain
po'or wid'ow, and she threw in two mi'tes, which make a
far'thing. 43 And he ca'lled 'un'to him' his disci'ples, and
saith un'to them, Ver'ily I say un'to you, That this po'or
wid'ow hath cast' more in than a'll they which have cast'
in'to the treas'ury: 44 For a'll 'they' did cast' in of their
abun'dance; but she of her want' did cast' in a'll that she
had, 'e'ven' a'll her liv'ing.

CHAP. XIII.—1 And as he went out of the temple, one
of his disci'ples saith un'to him, Mas'ter, see what man'ner
of sto'nes, and what buil'dings 'are he're!' 2 And Je'sus
an'swering, said un'to him, Se'est thou these grea't buil'dings?
there shall not be left one sto'ne upon' anoth'er, that shall
not be thrown down. 3 And as he sat upon' the mount of
Ol'ives, o'ver against' the temple, Pe'ter, and Ja'mes, and
John, and An'drew, ask'ed him pri'vately, 4 Tell us, when
shall these things be? and what 'shall be' the sign when
a'll these things shall be fulfill'ed? 5 And Je'sus an'swering
them, began' to say, Take he'ed lest an'y 'man' dece'ive
you: 6 For man'y shall come in my na'me, sa'ying, I am
'Chri'st;' and shall dece'ive man'y. 7 And when ye shall
he'ar of wa'rs, and ru'mours of wa'rs, be ye not troubled:
for 'such things' must ne'eds be; but the end 'shall' not 'be'
yet. 8 For na'tion shall rise against' na'tion, and kin'gdom
against' kin'gdom; and there shall be earth'quakes in 'di'vers'
pla'ces, and there shall be fam'ines and troubles: these
'are' the begin'nings of sor'rows.
9 But take he'ed to yoursel'ves: for they shall deliv'er
you up to coun'cils; and in the syn'agogues ye shall be
be'aten: and ye shall be bro'ught befo're ru'lers and kings
for my sake, for a tes'timony against' them. 10 And the
gos'pel must first be pub'lished amon'g a'll na'tions. 11 But
when they shall le'ad 'you,' and deliv'er you up, take no
tho'ught befo'rehand what ye shall spe'ak, ne'ither do ye
premed'itate; but whatsoev'er shall be giv'en you in that
hour, that spe'ak ye: for it is not ye that spe'ak, but the
Ho'ly Gho'st. 12 Now the broth'er shall betra'y the broth'er

to death, and the father the son; and children shall rise up against 'their' parents, and shall cause them to be put to death. 13 And ye shall be hated of all 'men' for my name's sake: but he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.

14 But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) then let them that be in Judea flee to the mountains: 15 And let him that is on the house-top not go down into the house, neither enter 'therein,' to take any thing out of his house: 16 And let him that is in the field not turn back again for to take up his garment. 17 But woe to them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! 18 And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter. 19 For 'in' those days shall be affliction, such as was not from the beginning of the creation which God created unto this time, neither shall be. 20 And except that the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh should be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days. 21 And then, if any man shall say to you, Lo, here 'is' Christ; or, lo, 'he is' there; believe 'him' not: 22 For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if 'it were' possible, even the elect. 23 But take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things.

24 But in those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, 25 And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken. 26 And then they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds, with great power and glory. 27 And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven. 28 Now learn a parable of the fig-tree; When her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near: 29 So ye, in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, 'even' at the doors. 30 Verily I say unto you, That this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done. 31 Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.

32 But of that day, and 'that' hour, knoweth no man, no,

not the a'ngels which are in heaven, ne'ither the Son, but the Fa'ther. 33 Take ye he'ed, watch' and pray: for ye know not when the time is. 34 'For the Son of man is' as a man ta'king a fa'r jour'ney, who left his house, and gave author'ity to his ser'vants, and to ev'ery man his work, and comman'ded the po'rter to watch'. 35 Watch' ye ther'efore: for ye know not when the mas'ter of the house com'eth; at e'ven, or at mid'night, or at the cock'-crowing, or in the mo'rning: 36 Lest, com'ing sud'denly, he find you slee'ping. 37 And what I say un'to you, I say un'to a'll, Watch'.

CHAP. XIV.—1 Af'ter two days was 'the fe'ast of' the pass'over, and of unleav'ened bread: and the chie'f prie'sts and the scri'bes so'ught how they might take him by craft, and put 'him' to death. 2 But they said, Not on the fe'ast-'day,' lest there be an up'roar of the pe'ople.

3 And be'ing in Beth'any, in the house of Si'mon the lep'er, as he sat at me'at, there came a wom'an, hav'ing an al'abaster-box of oint'ment of spi'kenard, ver'y precious; and she brake the box, and poured 'it' on his head. 4 And there were some that had indigna'tion within' themsel'ves, and said, Why was this wa'ste of the oint'ment made? 5 For it might have been so'ld for more than three hun'dred pence, and have been given to the po'or. And they mur'-mured against' her. 6 And Je'sus said, Let her alo'ne; why trouble ye her? she hath wro'ught a good' work on me. 7 For ye have the po'or with you a'lways, and whensoev'er ye will ye may do them good': but me ye have not a'lways. 8 She hath done what she could': she is come afo'rehand to anoint' my bod'y to the bur'ying. 9 Ver'ily I say un'to you, Wheresoev'er this gos'pel shall be pre'ached throughout' the whole world, 'this' a'lso that she hath done shall be spo'ken of for a memo'rial of her.

10 And Ju'das Iscar'iot, one of the twelve, went un'to the chie'f prie'sts, to betra'y him un'to them. 11 And when they heard 'it,' they were glad, and prom'ised to give him mon'ey. And he so'ught how he might conve'niently betra'y him.

12 And the first day of unleav'ened bread, when they killed the pass'over, his disci'ples said un'to him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepa're, that thou ma'yest e'at the pass'over? 13 And he sen'deth fo'rth two of his disci'ples, and saith un'to them, Go ye in'to the cit'y, and there shall me'et you a man bea'ring a pitch'er of wa'ter: fol'low him. 14 And where-soev'er he shall go in, say ye to the goodman' of the house,

The Mas'ter saith, Where is the guest-cha'mber, where I shall e'at the pass'over with my disci'ples? 15 And he will shew you a la'rge up'per ro'om fur'nished 'and' prepa'red: there make read'y for us. 16 And his disci'ples went fo'rth, and came in'to the cit'y, and found as he had said un'to them: and they made read'y the pass'over. 17 And in the e'vening he com'eth with the twelve. 18 And as they sat, and did e'at, Je'sus said, Ver'ily I say un'to you, One of you which e'ateth with me shall betra'y me. 19 And they began' to be sor'rowful, and to say un'to him one by one, 'Is' it I? and anoth'er 'said, Is' it I? 20 And he an'swered and said un'to them, 'It is' one of the twelve that dip'peth with me in the dish. 21 The Son of man inde'ed go'eth, as it is writ'ten of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betra'yed! good' were it for that man if he had nev'er been bo'rn.

22 And as they did e'at, Je'sus took' bread, and blessed, and brake 'it,' and gave to them, and said, Take, e'at; this is my bod'y. 23 And he took' the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave 'it' to them: and they a'll drank of it. 24 And he said un'to them, This is my blood of the new tes'tament, which is shed for man'y. 25 Ver'ily I say un'to you, I will drink no more of the fru'it of the vi'ne, until' that day that I drink it new in the kin'gdom of Go'd.

26 And when they had sung an hymn, they went out in'to the mount of Ol'ives. 27 And Je'sus saith un'to them, A'll ye shall be offen'ded beca'use of me this night: for it is writ'ten, I will smi'te the Shep'herd, and the she'ep shall be scat'tered. 28 But af'ter that I am risen, I will go befo're you in'to Gal'ilee. 29 But Pe'ter said un'to him, Altho'ugh a'll shall be offen'ded, yet 'will' not I. 30 And Je'sus saith un'to him, Ver'ily I say un'to thee, That this day, 'e'ven' in this night, befo're the cock crow twi'ce, thou shalt deny' me thri'ce. 31 But he spake the more ve'hemently, If I should die with thee, I will not deny' thee in an'y wise. Li'kewise a'lso said they a'll.

32 And they came to a place which was na'med Geth-sem'ane: and he saith to his disci'ples, Sit ye he're, while I shall pray. 33 And he ta'keth with him Pe'ter, and Ja'mes, and John, and began' to be sore ama'zed, and to be ver'y heav'y; 34 And saith un'to them, My so'ul is exce'eding sor'rowful un'to death: tar'ry ye he're, and watch'. 35 And he went for'ward a lit'tle, and fell on the ground, and

pra'yed that, if it were pos'sible, the hour might pass' from him. 36 And he said, Ab'ba, Fa'ther, a'll things 'are' pos'-sible un'to thee; take awa'y this cup from me: nevertheless' not what I will, but what thou wilt. 37 And he com'eth, and fi'neth them sle'eping, and saith un'to Pe'ter, Si'mon, sle'epest thou? could'est not thou watch' one hour? 38 Watch' ye, and pra'y, lest ye en'ter in'to tempta'tion: the spir'it tru'ly 'is' read'y, but the flesh 'is' we'ak. 39 And again' he went awa'y and pra'yed, and spake the same words: 40 And when he retur'ned, he found them asle'ep again'; (for their eyes were heav'y;) ne'ither wist they what to an'swer him. 41 And he com'eth the third time, and saith un'to them, Sle'ep on now, and take 'your' rest: it is enough, the hour is come; beho'ld, the Son of man is betra'yed in'to the hands of sin'ners. 42 Ri'se up, let us go; lo, he that betra'yeth me is at hand.

43 And imme'diately, while he yet spake, com'eth Ju'das, one of the twelve, and with him a grea't mul'titude with swo'rds and sta'ves, from the chie'f prie'sts and the scri'bes, and the el'ders. 44 And he that betra'yed him had given them a to'ken, sa'ying, Whomsoev'er I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and le'ad 'him' awa'y sa'fely. 45 And as so'on as he was come, he go'eth stra'ightway to him, and saith, Mas'ter, mas'ter; and kissed him. 46 And they laid their hands on him, and took' him. 47 And one of them that stood' by drew a swo'rd, and smo'te a ser'vant of the high prie'st, and cut off his e'ar. 48 And Je'sus an'swered and said un'to them, Are ye come out, as against' a thie'f, with swo'rds and 'with' sta'ves, to take me? 49 I was da'ily with you in the temple te'aching, and ye took' me not: but the scrip'tures must be fulfill'ed. 50 And they a'll forsook' him and fled. 51 And there fol'lowed him a cer'tain young man, hav'ing a lin'en cloth cast' about' 'his' na'ked 'bod'y;' and the young men laid ho'ld on him: 52 And he left the lin'en cloth, and fled from them na'ked.

53 And they led Je'sus awa'y to the high prie'st: and with him were assem'bled a'll the chie'f prie'sts, and the el'ders, and the scri'bes. 54 And Pe'ter fol'lowed him afa'r off, e'ven in'to the pal'ace of the high prie'st: and he sat with the ser'vants, and wa'rmed himself' at the fi're. 55 And the chie'f prie'sts and a'll the coun'cil so'ught for wit'ness against' Je'sus to put him to death; and found none: 56 For man'y bare fa'lse wit'ness against' him; but their wit'ness

agre'ed not together. 57 And there aro'se cer'tain, and bare fa'lse wit'ness against' him, sa'ying, 58 We heard him say, I will destroy' this temple that is made with hands, and within' three da'ys I will build another made without' hands. 59 But ne'ither so did their wit'ness agre'e together. 60 And the high prie'st stood' up in the midst, and ask'ed Je'sus, sa'ying, An'swerest thou noth'ing? what 'is it which' these wit'ness against' thee? 61 But he held his pe'ace, and an'swered noth'ing. Again' the high prie'st ask'ed him, and said un'to him, Art thou the Chri'st, the Son of the Bless'ed? 62 And Je'sus said, I am: and ye shall see the Son of man sit'ting on the right hand of pow'er, and com'ing in the clouds of heaven. 63 Then the high prie'st rent his clo'thes, and saith, What ne'ed we an'y far'ther wit'nesses? 64 Ye have heard the blas'phemy: what think ye? And they a'll condem'ned him to be guil'ty of death. 65 And some began' to spit on him, and to cov'er his face, and to buf'fet him, and to say un'to him, Proph'esy: and the ser'vants did stri'ke him with the pa'lms of their hands.

66 And as Pe'ter was bene'ath in the pal'ace, there com'eth one of the ma'ids of the high prie'st: 67 And when she sa'w Pe'ter wa'rming himself', she look'ed upon' him, and said, And thou a'lso wast with Je'sus of Naz'areth. 68 But he deni'ed, sa'ying, I know not, ne'ither understand' I what thou sa'yest. And he went out in'to the po'rch; and the cock crew. 69 And a ma'id saw him again', and began' to say to them that stood' by, This is 'one' of them. 70 And he deni'ed it again'. And a lit'tle af'ter, they that stood' by said again' to Pe'ter, Su'rely thou art 'one' of them; for thou art a Galile'an, and thy spe'ech agre'eth 'thereto'.' 71 But he began' to curse and to swea'r, 'sa'ying,' I know not this man of whom ye spe'ak. 72 And the sec'ond time the cock crew. And Pe'ter ca'lled to mi'nd the word that Je'sus said un'to him, Befo're the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny' me thrice. And when he tho'ught thereon', he wept.

CHAP. XV.—1 And stra'ightway in the mo'rning the chie'f prie'sts held a consulta'tion with the el'ders and scri'bes, and the whole coun'cil, and bound Je'sus, and car'ried 'him' awa'y, and deliv'ered 'him' to Pi'late. 2 And Pi'late ask'ed him, Art thou the King of the Jews? and he an'swering, said un'to him, Thou sa'yest 'it.' 3 And the chie'f prie'sts accu'sed him of man'y things; but he an'swered noth'ing. 4 And Pi'late ask'ed him again', sa'ying,

An'swerest thou noth'ing? beho'ld how man'y things they wit'ness against' thee. 5 But Je'sus yet an'swered noth'ing: so that Pi'late ma'rvelled.

6 Now at 'that' fe'ast he rele'ased un'to them one pris'oner, whomsoev'er they desi'red. 7 And there was 'one' na'med Barab'bas, 'which lay' bound with them that had made insurrec'tion with him, who had commit'ted mur'der in the insurrec'tion. 8 And the mul'titude, cry'ing aloud', began' to desi're 'him to do' as he had ev'er done un'to them. 9 But Pi'late an'swered them, sa'ying, Will ye that I rele'ase un'to you the King of the Jews? 10 (For he knew that the chie'f prie'sts had deliv'ered him for en'vy.) 11 But the chie'f prie'sts mo'ved the pe'ople, that he should rath'er rele'ase Barab'bas un'to them. 12 And Pi'late an'swered and said again' un'to them, What will ye then that I shall do 'un'to him' whom ye ca'll the King of the Jews? 13 And they cri'ed out again', Cru'cify him. 14 Then Pi'late said un'to them, Why? what e'vil hath he done? And they cri'ed out the more exce'edingly, Cru'cify him. 15 And 'so' Pi'late, wil'ling to content' the pe'ople, rele'ased Barab'bas un'to them, and deliv'ered Je'sus, when he had scourged 'him,' to be cru'cified.

16 And the so'ldiers led him awa'y in'to the ha'll ca'lled Preto'rium; and they ca'll togeth'er the whole band. 17 And they clo'thed him with pur'ple, and plat'ted a crown of tho'rns, and put it about' his 'head,' 18 And began' to salu'te him, Ha'il, King of the Jews! 19 And they smo'te him on the head with a re'ed, and did spit upon' him, and, bow'ing 'their' kne'es, wor'shipped him. 20 And when they had mocked him, they took' off the pur'ple from him, and put his o'wn clo'thes on him, and led him out to cru'cify him. 21 And they compel' one Si'mon a Cyre'nian, who pass'ed by, com'ing out of the coun'try, the fa'ther of Al'exander and Ru'fus, to bea'r his cross. 22 And they bring him un'to the place Gol'gotha, which is, be'ing inter'preted, The place of a scull. 23 And they gave him to drink wi'ne min'gled with myrrh: but he rece'ived 'it' not.

24 And when they had cru'cified him, they pa'rted his ga'rments, cas'ting lots upon' them, what ev'ery man should take. 25 And it was the third hour; and they cru'cified him. 26 And the superscrip'tion of his accusa'tion was writ'ten o'ver, THE KING OF THE JEWS. 27 And with him they cru'cify two thie'ves; the one on his right

hand, and the oth'er on his left. 28 And the scrip'ture was fulfill'ed, which saith, And he was num'bered with the transgres'sors. 29 And they that pass'ed by ra'iled on him, wag'ging their heads, and sa'ying, Ah, thou that destroy'est the temple, and buil'dest 'it' in three days, 30 Save thyself', and come down from the cross. 31 Li'kewise a'lso the chie'f prie'sts, moc'king, said among' themsel'ves, with the scri'bes, He sa'ved oth'ers; himself' he can'not save. 32 Let Chri'st the King of Is'rael descend' now from the cross, that we may see and belie've. And they that were cru'cified with him revi'led him.

33 And when the sixth hour was come, there was da'rkness o'ver the whole land until' the ni'nth hour. 34 And at the ni'nth hour Je'sus cri'ed with a loud voice, sa'ying, Elo'i, Elo'i, la'ma sabac'thani? which is, be'ing inter'preted, My Go'd, my Go'd, why hast thou forsa'ken me? 35 And some of them that stood' by, when they heard 'it,' said, Beho'ld he ca'lleth Eli'as. 36 And one ran and fill'ed a spunge full of vin'egar, and put 'it' on a re'ed, and gave him to drink, sa'ying, Let alo'ne; let us see whether Eli'as will come to take him down. 37 And Je'sus cri'ed with a loud voice, and gave up the gho'st. 38 And the va'il of the temple was rent in twa'in from the top to the bot'tom.

39 And when the centu'rion, which stood' o'ver against' him, saw that he so cri'ed out, and gave up the gho'st, he said, Tru'ly this man was' the Son of Go'd. 40 There were a'lso wom'en look'ing on afa'r off: among' whom was Ma'ry Mag'dalene, and Ma'ry the moth'er of Ja'mes the less and of Jo'ses, and Salo'me; 41 (Who a'lso, when he was in Gal'ilee, fol'lowed him, and min'istered un'to him;) and man'y oth'er wom'en which came up with him un'to Jeru'salem.

42 And now, when the e'ven was come, (beca'use it was the prepara'tion, that is, the day befo're the sab'bath,) 43 Jo'seph of Arimathe'a, an hon'ourable coun'sellor, which a'lso wa'ited for the kin'gdom of Go'd, came, and went in bo'ldly un'to Pi'late, and cra'ved the bod'y of Je'sus. 44 And Pi'late ma'rvelled if he were already dead: and, ca'lling 'un'to him' the centu'rion, he ask'ed him whether he had been an'y while dead. 45 And when he knew 'it' of the centu'rion, he gave the bod'y to Jo'seph. 46 And he bought fine lin'en, and took' him down, and wrapped him in the lin'en, and la'id him in a sep'ulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and ro'lled a stone un'to the do'or of the

sep'ulchre. 47 And Ma'ry Mag'dalene, and Ma'ry 'the moth'er' of Jo'ses, beheld' where he was la'id.

CHAP. XVI.—1 And when the sab'bath was past, Ma'ry Mag'dalene, and Ma'ry 'the moth'er' of Ja'mes, and Salo'me, had bo'ught sweet spi'ces, that they might come and anoint' him. 2 And ver'y ear'ly in the mo'rning the first 'day' of the week, they came un'to the sep'ulchre at the ri'sing of the sun. 3 And they said amon'g themsel'ves, Who shall ro'll us awa'y the sto'ne from the do'or of the sep'ulchre? 4 (And when they look'ed, they saw that the sto'ne was ro'lled awa'y:) for it was ver'y grea't. 5 And, en'tering in'to the sep'ulchre, they saw a young man sit'ting on the right side, clo'thed in a long white ga'rment; and they were affright'ed. 6 And he saith un'to them, Be not affright'ed. Ye se'ek Je'sus of Naz'areth, which was cru'cified: he is ris'en; he is not he're: beho'ld the place where they laid him. 7 But go your way, tell his disci'ples and Pe'ter that he go'eth befo're you in'to Gal'ilee: there shall ye see him, as he said un'to you. 8 And they went out quick'ly, and fled from the sep'ulchre; for they trem'bled and were ama'zed: ne'ither said they an'y thing to an'y 'man;' for they were afra'id.

9 Now, when 'Je'sus' was ris'en ear'ly the first 'day' of the we'ek, he appe'ared first to Ma'ry Mag'dalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils. 10 'And' she went and to'ld them that had been with him, as they mo'urned and wept. 11 And they, when they had heard that he was ali've, and had been se'en of her, belie'ved not.

12 Af'ter that he appe'ared in anoth'er fo'rm un'to two of them, as they wa'lked, and went in'to the coun'try. 13 And they went and to'ld 'it' un'to the res'idue: ne'ither belie'ved they them.

14 Af'terward he appe'ared un'to the elev'en as they sat at me'at, and upbra'ided them with their unbelie'f and ha'rdness of hea'rt, beca'use they belie'ved not them which had se'en him af'ter he was ris'en. 15 And he said un'to them, Go ye in'to a'll the world, and pre'ach the gos'pel to ev'ery cre'ature. 16 He that belie'veth, and is bapti'zed, shall be sa'ved; but he that belie'veth not shall be damned. 17 And these signs shall fol'low them that belie've; In my name shall they cast' out dev'ils; they shall spe'ak with new tongues; 18 They shall take up ser'pents; and if they drink an'y de'adly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recov'er.

19 So then, af'ter the Lo'rd had spo'ken un'to them, he was rece'ived up in'to heaven, and sat on the right hand of Go'd. 20 And they went fo'rth, and pre'ached ev'ery where, the Lo'rd work'ing with them, and confir'ming the word with signs fol'lowing. A'men'.

THE GOSPEL

ACCORDING TO

SAINT LUKE.

CHAPTER I.

1 FORASMUCH as man'y have ta'ken in hand to set fo'rth in o'rder a declara'tion of those things which are most su'rely belie'ved amon'g us, 2 E'ven as they deliv'ered them un'to us, which from the begin'ning were eye-wit'nesses, and min'isters of the word; 3 It se'emed good' to me a'lso, hav'ing had per'fect understand'ing of a'll things from the ver'y first, to write un'to thee in o'rder, most ex'cellent Theoph'ilus, 4 That thou mightest know the cer'tainty of those things wherein' thou hast been instruc'ted.

5 THERE was, in the days of Her'od the king of Jude'a, a cer'tain prie'st named Zachari'as, of the co'urse of Abi'a: and his wife 'was' of the da'ughters of A'aron, and her name 'was' Elis'abeth. 6 And they were both right'eous befo're Go'd, wa'lking in a'll the command'ments and o'rdinances of the Lo'rd bla'meless. 7 And they had no chi'ld, beca'use that Elis'abeth was bar'ren; and they both were 'now' well stric'ken in years. 8 And it came to pass, that, while he ex'ecuted the prie'st's of'fice befo're Go'd in the o'rder of his co'urse, 9 Acco'rding to the cus'tom of the prie'st's of'fice, his lot was to burn in'cense when he went in'to the temple of the Lo'rd. 10 And the whole mul'titude of the pe'ople were pra'ying without' at the time of in'cense. 11 And there appe'ared un'to him an a'ngel of the Lo'rd stan'ding on the right side of the a'ltar of in'cense. 12 And when Zachari'as sa'w 'him,' he was troubled, and fe'ar fell upon' him. 13 But the a'ngel said un'to him, Fe'ar not, Zachari'as: for thy pra'yer is heard; and thy wife Elis'abeth shall bea'r thee a son, and thou shalt ca'll his name John. 14 And thou shalt have joy and glad'ness; and man'y shall rejoice at his birth. 15 For he shall be grea't in the sight

of the Lord, and shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall be filled with the Holy Ghost, even from his mother's womb. 16 And many of the children of Israel shall he turn to the Lord their God. 17 And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a prepared for the Lord.

18 And Zacharias said unto the angel, Whereby shall I know this? for I am an old man, and my wife well stricken in years. 19 And the angel answering, said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to shew thee these glad tidings. 20 And, behold, thou shalt be dumb, and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall be performed, because thou believest not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their season. 21 And the people waited for Zacharias, and marvelled that he tarried so long in the temple. 22 And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple; for he beckoned unto them, and remained speechless. 23 And it came to pass, that, as soon as the days of his ministration were accomplished, he departed to his own house. 24 And after those days his wife Elisabeth conceived, and hid herself five months, saying, 25 Thus hath the Lord dealt with me in the days wherein he look'ed on 'me,' to take away my reproach among men.

26 And in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth, 27 To a virgin espoused to a man, whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name 'was' Mary. 28 And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, 'thou that art' highly favoured, the Lord 'is' with thee: blessed 'art' thou among women. 29 And when she saw 'him,' she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be. 30 And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary: for thou hast found favour with God. 31 And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS. 32 He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: 33 And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there

shall be no end. 34 Then said Ma'ry un'to the a'ngel, How shall
this be, se'eing I know not a man? 35 And the a'ngel an'-
swered and said un'to her, The Ho'ly Gho'st shall come
upon' thee, and the pow'er of the Hi'ghest shall overshad'ow
thee; ther'efore a'lso that ho'ly thing which shall be bo'rn
of thee shall be ca'lled the Son of Go'd. 36 And, beho'ld,
thy cous'in Elis'abeth, she hath a'lso conce'ived a son in her
old age: and this is the sixth month with her who was
ca'lled bar'ren. 37 For with Go'd noth'ing shall be impos'-
sible. 38 And Ma'ry said, Beho'ld the hand'maid of the
Lo'rd; be it un'to me acco'rding to thy word. And the
a'ngel depa'rted from her.

39 And Ma'ry aro'se in those days, and went in'to the hill-
coun'try with ha'ste, in'to a cit'y of Ju'da; 40 And en'tered
in'to the house of Zachari'as, and salu'ted Elis'abeth. 41 And
it came to pass', that, when Elis'abeth heard the saluta'tion
of Ma'ry, the ba'be le'aped in her wo'mb; and Elis'abeth
was filled with the Ho'ly Gho'st: 42 And she spake out
with a loud voice, and said, Bles'sed 'art' thou amon'g
wom'en, and bles'sed 'is' the fru'it of thy wo'mb. 43 And
whence 'is' this to me, that the moth'er of my Lo'rd should
come to me? 44 For, lo, as so'on as the voice of thy
saluta'tion soun'ded in mine e'ars, the ba'be le'aped in my
wo'mb for joy. 45 And bles'sed 'is' she that belie'ved:
for there shall be a perfo'rmance of those things which
were to'ld her from the Lo'rd.

46 And Ma'ry said, My so'ul doth mag'nify the Lo'rd,
47 And my spir'it hath rejoi'ced in Go'd my Sa'viour. 48 For
he hath rega'rded the low esta'te of his hand'maiden: for,
beho'ld, from henc'eforth a'll genera'tions shall ca'll me
bles'sed. 49 For he that is might'y hath done to me grea't
things; and ho'ly 'is' his na'me: 50 And his mer'cy 'is' on
them that fe'ar him from genera'tion to genera'tion. 51 He
hath shewed strength with his a'rm: he hath scat'tered the
proud in the imagina'tion of their hea'rts. 52 He hath put
down the might'y from 'their' se'ats, and exa'lted them of
low degre'e. 53 He hath filled the hun'gry with good' things,
and the rich he hath sent em'pty awa'y. 54 He hath ho'lpen
his ser'vant Is'rael, in remem'brance of 'his' mer'cy; 55 As
he spake to our fa'thers, to A'braham, and to his se'ed for
ev'er. 56 And Ma'ry abo'de with her about' three months,
and return'ed to her o'wn house.

57 Now Elis'abeth's full' time came that she should be

deliv'ered; and she bro'ught fo'rth a son. 58 And her ne'ighbours and her cous'ins heard how the Lo'rd had shewed grea't mer'cy upon' her; and they rejoi'ced with her. 59 And it came to pass', that on the e'ighth day they came to cir'cumcise the chi'ld; and they ca'lled him Zachari'as, af'ter the name of his fa'ther. 60 And his moth'er an'swered and said, Not 'so;' but he shall be ca'lled John. 61 And they said un'to her, There is none of thy kin'dred that is ca'lled by this name. 62 And they made si'gns to his fa'ther, how he would have him ca'lled. 63 And he ask'ed for a wri'ting-ta'ble, and wrote, sa'ying, His name is John. And they ma'rvelled a'll. 64 And his mouth was o'pened imme'diately, and his tongue 'lo'osed,' and he spa'ke, and pra'ised Go'd. 65 And fe'ar came on a'll that dwelt round about' them: and a'll these sa'yings were noised abro'ad throughout' a'll the hill-coun'try of Jude'a. 66 And a'll they that had heard 'them' laid 'them' up in their hea'rts, sa'ying, What man'ner of chi'ld shall this be! And the hand of the Lo'rd was with him.

67 And his fa'ther Zachari'as was filled with the Ho'ly Gho'st, and proph'esied, sa'ying, 68 Bles'sed 'be' the Lo'rd Go'd of Is'rael: for he hath vis'ited and rede'emed his pe'ople, 69 And hath ra'ised up an ho'rn of salva'tion for us in the house of his ser'vant Da'vid; 70 As he spake by the mouth of his ho'ly proph'ets, which have be'en since the world began'; 71 That we should be sa'ved from our en'emies, and from the hand of a'll that ha'te us; 72 To perfo'rm the mer'cy 'prom'ised' to our fa'thers, and to remem'ber his ho'ly cov'enant, 73 The o'ath which he swa're to our fa'ther A'braham, 74 That he would grant un'to us, that we, be'ing deliv'ered out of the hand of our en'emies, might serve him without' fe'ar, 75 In ho'liness and right'eousness befo're him, a'll the days of our li'fe. 76 And thou, chi'ld, shalt be ca'lled the Proph'et of the Hi'ghest: for thou shalt go befo're the face of the Lo'rd, to prepa're his wa'ys; 77 To give knowl'edge of salva'tion un'to his pe'ople, by the remiss'ion of their sins, 78 Through the ten'der mer'cy of our Go'd; whereby' the da'y-spring from on hi'gh hath vis'ited us, 79 To give light' to them that sit in da'rkness and 'in' the shad'ow of death, to gui'de our fe'et in'to the way of pe'ace. 80 And the chi'ld grew, and waxed strong in spir'it, and was in the des'erts till the day of his she'wing un'to Is'rael.

CHAP. II.—1 And it came to pass' in those days, that there went out a decre'e from Ce'sar Augus'tus, that a'll the

world should be taxed. 2 ('And' this tax'ing was first made when Cyre'nius was gov'ernor of Syr'ia.) 3 And a'll went to be taxed, ev'ery one in'to his o'wn cit'y. 4 And Jo'seph a'lso went up from Gal'ilee, out of the cit'y of Naz'areth, in'to Jude'a, un'to the cit'y of Da'vid, which is ca'lled Beth'lehem, (beca'use he was of the house and lin'eage of Da'vid,) 5 To be taxed with Ma'ry his espou'sed wife, be'ing grea't with chi'ld. 6 And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accom'plished that she should be deliv'ered. 7 And she bro'ught fo'rth her first'-born son, and wrapped him in swad'dling-clothes, and la'id him in a ma'nger; beca'use there was no ro'om for them in the inn.

8 And there were in the same coun'try shep'herds abi'ding in the fie'ld, ke'eping watch' o'ver their flock by night. 9 And, lo, the a'ngel of the Lo'rd came upon' them, and the glo'ry of the Lo'rd shone round about' them; and they were sore afra'id. 10 And the a'ngel said un'to them, Fe'ar not: fo'r, beho'ld, I bring you good' ti'dings of grea't joy, which shall be to a'll pe'ople. 11 Fo'r un'to you is bo'rn this day, in the cit'y of Da'vid, a Sa'viour, which is Chri'st the Lo'rd. 12 And this 'shall be' a si'gn un'to you; Ye shall fi'nd the ba'be wrapped in swad'dling-clo'thes, ly'ing in a ma'nger. 13 And sud'denly there was with the a'ngel a mul'titude of the heav'enly ho'st pra'ising Go'd, and sa'ying, 14 Glo'ry to Go'd in the hi'ghest, and on earth pe'ace, good'-will' to'ward men.

15 And it came to pass', as the a'ngels were gone awa'y from them in'to heaven, the shep'herds said one to anoth'er, Let us now go e'ven un'to Beth'lehem, and see this thing which is come to pass', which the Lo'rd hath made kno'wn un'to us. 16 And they came with ha'ste, and found Ma'ry and Jo'seph, and the ba'be ly'ing in a ma'nger. 17 And when they had se'en 'it,' they made kno'wn abro'ad the sa'ying which was to'ld them concer'ning this chi'ld. 18 And a'll they that heard 'it' won'dered at those things which were to'ld them by the shep'herds. 19 But Ma'ry kept a'll these things, and pon'dered 'them' in her hea'rt. 20 And the shep'herds return'ed, glo'rifying and pra'ising Go'd for a'll the things that they had heard and se'en, as it was to'ld un'to them.

21 And when e'ight days were accom'plished for the cir'cumcising of the chi'ld, his name was ca'lled JE'SUS, which was so na'med of the a'ngel befo're he was conce'ived in the wo'mb. 22 And when the days of her purifica'tion,

accor'ding to the law of Mo'ses, were accom'plished, they brought him to Jeru'salem, to present' 'him' to the Lord; 23 (As it is writ'ten in the law of the Lord, Ev'ery male that o'peneth the womb shall be ca'lled ho'ly to the Lord;) 24 And to of'fer a sac'rifice, accor'ding to that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of tur'tle-doves, or two young pig'eons.

25 And, beho'ld, there was a man in Jeru'salem, whose name 'was' Sim'eon; and the same man 'was' just and devout', wa'iting for the consola'tion of Is'rael: and the Ho'ly Gho'st was upon' him. 26 And it was reve'aled un'to him by the Ho'ly Gho'st, that he should not see death, befo're he had se'en the Lo'rd's Chri'st. 27 And he came by the Spir'it in'to the temple: and when the pa'rents brou'ght in the chi'ld Je'sus, to do for him af'ter the cus'tom of the law, 28 Then took' he him up in his a'rms, and blessed Go'd, and said, 29 Lo'rd, now let'test thou thy ser'vant depa'rt in pe'ace, accor'ding to thy word: 30 For mine eyes have se'en thy salva'tion, 31 Which thou hast prepa'red befo're the face of a'll pe'ople; 32 A light to light'en the Gen'tiles, and the glo'ry of thy pe'ople Is'rael. 33 And Jo'seph and his moth'er ma'rvelled at those things which were spo'ken of him. 34 And Sim'eon blessed them, and said un'to Ma'ry his moth'er, Beho'ld, this 'chi'ld' is set for the fa'll and ri'sing again' of man'y in Is'rael; and for a si'gn which shall be spo'ken against'; 35 (Yea, a swo'rd shall pie'rce through thy o'wn so'ul a'lso,) that the thoughts of man'y hea'rts may be reve'aled.

36 And there was one An'na, a proph'etess, the da'ughter of Phan'uel, of the tribe of A'ser: she was of a grea't age, and had lived with an hus'band sev'en years from her virgin'ity: 37 And she 'was' a wid'ow of about' fo'urscore and fo'ur years, which depa'rted not from the temple, but served 'Go'd' with fas'tings and pra'yers night and day. 38 And she com'ing in that in'stant, gave thanks li'kewise un'to the Lo'rd, and spake of him to a'll them that look'ed for redem'ption in Jeru'salem. 39 And when they had perfo'rmed a'll things accor'ding to the law of the Lo'rd, they return'ed in'to Gal'ilee, to their o'wn cit'y Naz'areth. 40 And the chi'ld grew, and waxed strong in spir'it, filled with wis'dom; and the grace of Go'd was upon' him.

41 Now his pa'rents went to Jeru'salem ev'ery year at the fe'ast of the pass'over. 42 And when he was twelve years

old, they went up to Jeru'salem, af'ter the cus'tom of the fe'ast. 43 And when they had fulfill'ed the days, as they return'ed, the chi'ld Je'sus tar'ried behi'nd in Jeru'salem; and Jo'seph and his moth'er knew not 'of it.' 44 But they, suppo'sing him to have be'en in the com'pany, went a day's jour'ney; and they so'ught him amon'g 'their' kins'folk and acqua'intance. 45 And when they found him not, they turn'ed back again' to Jeru'salem, se'eking him. 46 And it came to pass', that af'ter three days they found him in the temple, sit'ting in the midst of the doc'tors, both he'aring them, and ask'ing them ques'tions. 47 And a'll that heard him were aston'ished at his understan'ding and an'swers. 48 And when they saw him they were ama'zed: and his moth'er said un'to him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? beho'ld, thy fa'ther and I have so'ught thee sor'rowing. 49 And he said un'to them, How is it that ye so'ught me? wist ye not that I must be about' my Fa'ther's bus'iness? 50 And they understood' not the sa'ying which he spake un'to them. 51 And he went down with them, and came to Naz'areth, and was sub'ject un'to them: but his moth'er kept a'll these sa'yings in her hea'rt. 52 And Je'sus incre'ased in wis'dom and stat'ure, and in fa'vour with Go'd and man.

CHAP. III.—1 Now, in the fif'teenth year of the re'ign of Tibe'rias Ce'sar, Pon'tius Pi'late be'ing gov'ernor of Jude'a, and Her'od be'ing te'trarch of Gal'ilee, and his broth'er Phil'ip te'trarch of Iture'a and of the re'gion of Trachoni'tis, and Lysa'nias the te'trarch of Abile'ne, 2 An'nas and Ca'iaphas be'ing the high prie'sts, the word of Go'd came un'to John, the son of Zachari'as, in the wil'derness. 3 And he came in'to a'll the coun'try about' Jo'rdan, pre'aching the bap'tism of repen'tance for the remis'sion of sins; 4 As it is writ'ten in the book' of the words of Esa'ias the proph'et, sa'ying, The voice of one cry'ing in the wil'derness, Prepa're ye the way of the Lo'rd, make his pa'ths stra'ight. 5 Ev'ery val'ley shall be fill'ed, and ev'ery moun'tain and hill shall be bro'ught low; and the crook'ed shall be made stra'ight, and the rough ways 'shall be' made smo'oth; 6 And a'll flesh shall see the salva'tion of Go'd. 7 Then said he to the mul'titude that came fo'rth to be bapti'zed of him, O gener-a'tion of vi'pers, who hath wa'rned you to flee from the wra'th to come? 8 Bring fo'rth ther'efore fru'its wor'thy of repen'tance; and begin' not to say within' yoursel'ves, We have A'braham to 'our' fa'ther: for I say un'to you, That

Go'd is a'ble of these sto'nes to raise up chil'dren un'to A'braham. 9 And now a'lso the axe is la'id un'to the root of the trees: ev'ery tree ther'efore which brin'geth not fo'rth good' fru'it is hewn down, and cast' in'to the fi're. 10 And the pe'ople ask'ed him, sa'ying, What' shall we do then? 11 He an'swereth and saith un'to them, He that hath two co'ats, let him impa'rt to him that hath none; and he that hath me'at, let him do li'kewise. 12 Then came a'lso pub'licans to be bapti'zed, and said un'to him, Mas'ter, what shall we do? 13 And he said un'to them, Exact' no more than that which is appoin'ted you. 14 And the so'ldiers li'kewise deman'ded of him, sa'ying, And what shall we do? And he said un'to them, Do vi'olence to no man, ne'ither accu'se 'an'y' fa'lsely; and be content' with your wa'ges.

15 And as the pe'ople were in expecta'tion, and a'll men mu'sed in their hea'rts of John, wheth'er he were the Chri'st or not; 16 John an'swered, sa'ying un'to 'them' a'll, I inde'ed bapti'ze you with wa'ter; but one might'ier than I com'eth, the latch'et of whose shoes I am not wor'thy to unlo'ose: he shall bapti'ze you with the Ho'ly Gho'st, and with fi're: 17 Whose fan 'is' in his hand, and he will thro'ughly purge his flo'or, and will gath'er the whe'at in'to his ga'rner; but the chaff' he will burn with fi're unquench'able. 18 And man'y oth'er things, in his exhorta'tion, pre'ached he un'to the pe'ople.

19 But Her'od the te'trarch, be'ing repro'ved by him for Hero'dias his broth'er Phil'ip's wife, and for a'll the e'vils which Her'od had done, 20 Ad'ded yet this above' a'll, that he shut up John in pris'on.

21 Now, when a'll the pe'ople were bapti'zed, it came to pass', that Je'sus a'lso be'ing bapti'zed, and pra'ying, the heaven was o'pened, 22 And the Ho'ly Gho'st descen'ded in a bod'ily shape, like a dove, upon' him; and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my belov'ed Son; in thee I am well ple'ased.

23 And Je'sus himself' began' to be about' thir'ty years of age, be'ing (as was suppo'sed) the son of Jo'seph, which was 'the son' of He'li, 24 Which was 'the son' of Mat'that, which was 'the son' of Le'vi, which was 'the son' of Mel'chi, which was 'the son' of Jan'na, which was 'the son' of Jo'seph, 25 Which was 'the son' of Mattathi'as, which was 'the son' of A'mos, which was 'the son' of Na'um, which was 'the son' of Es'li, which was 'the son' of Nag'ge,

26 Which was 'the son' of Ma'ath, which was 'the son' of
Mattathi'as, which was 'the son' of Sem'ei, which was 'the
son' of Jo'seph, which was 'the son' of Ju'da, 27 Which
was 'the son' of Joan'na, which was 'the son' of Rhe'sa,
which was 'the son' of Zorob'abel, which was 'the son' of
Sala'thiel, which was 'the son' of Ne'ri, 28 Which was 'the
son' of Mel'chi, which was 'the son' of Ad'di, which was 'the
son' of Co'sam, which was 'the son' of Elmo'dam, which
was 'the son' of Er, 29 Which was 'the son' of Jo'se,
which was 'the son' of Elie'zer, which was 'the son' of
Jo'rim, which was 'the son' of Mat'that, which was 'the
son' of Le'vi, 30 Which was 'the son' of Sim'eon, which
was 'the son' of Ju'da, which was 'the son' of Jo'seph,
which was 'the son' of Jo'nan, which was 'the son' of
Eli'akim, 31 Which was 'the son' of Mele'a, which was 'the
son' of Me'nan, which was 'the son' of Mat'tatha, which
was 'the son' of Na'than, which was 'the son' of Da'vid,
32 Which was 'the son' of Jes'se, which was 'the son' of
O'bed, which was 'the son' of Bo'oz, which was 'the son'
of Sal'mon, which was 'the son' of Na'asson, 33 Which was
'the son' of Amin'adab, which was 'the son' of A'ram,
which was 'the son' of Es'rom, which was 'the son' of
Pha'res, which was 'the son' of Ju'da, 34 Which was 'the
son' of Ja'cob, which was 'the son' of I'saac, which was
'the son' of A'braham, which was 'the son' of Tha'ra,
which was 'the son' of Na'chor, 35 Which was 'the
son' of Sa'ruch, which was 'the son' of Ra'gau, which
was 'the son' of Pha'lec, which was 'the son' of He'ber,
which was 'the son' of Sa'la, 36 Which was 'the son'
of Ca'inan, which was 'the son' of Arphax'ad, which was
'the son' of Sem, which was 'the son' of No'e, which
was 'the son' of La'mech, 37 Which was 'the son' of
Mathu'sala, which was 'the son' of E'noch, which was
'the son' of Ja'red, which was 'the son' of Mal'eleel,
which was 'the son' of Ca'inan, 38 Which was 'the son'
of E'nos, which was 'the son' of Seth, which was 'the son'
of Ad'am, which was 'the son' of Go'd.

CHAP. IV.—1 And Je'sus, be'ing full' of the Ho'ly Gho'st,
return'ed from Jo'rdan, and was led by the Spir'it into the
wil'derness, 2 Be'ing fo'rty days tem'pted of the dev'il. And
in those days he did e'at noth'ing: and when they were
en'ded, he af'terward hun'gered. 3 And the dev'il said un'to
him, If thou be the Son of Go'd, command' this sto'ne that

it be made bread. 4 And Je'sus an'swered him, sa'ying, It is
writ'ten, That man shall not live by bread alo'ne, but by
ev'ery word of Go'd. 5 And the dev'il, ta'king him up in'to
an high moun'tain, shewed un'to him all the kin'doms of
the world in a mo'ment of time. 6 And the dev'il said un'to
him, All this pow'er will I give thee, and the glo'ry of
them: for that is deliv'ered un'to me; and to whomsoev'er
I will I give it. 7 If thou ther'efore wilt wor'ship me, all
shall be thi'ne. 8 And Je'sus an'swered and said un'to him,
Get thee behi'nd me, Sa'tan: for it is writ'ten, Thou shalt
wor'ship the Lo'rd thy Go'd, and him o'nly shalt thou serve.
9 And he brought him to Jeru'salem, and set him on a
pin'nacle of the temple, and said un'to him, If thou be the
Son of Go'd, cast' thyself' down from hence: 10 For it is
writ'ten, He shall give his a'ngels cha'rge o'ver thee, to ke'ep
thee; 11 And in 'their' hands they shall bea'r thee up, lest
at an'y time thou dash thy foot' against' a sto'ne. 12 And Je'sus
an'swering, said un'to him, It is said, Thou shalt not tempt
the Lo'rd thy Go'd. 13 And when the dev'il had en'ded all
the tempta'tion, he depa'rted from him for a se'ason.
14 And Je'sus return'ed in the pow'er of the Spir'it in'to
Gal'ilee: and there went out a fa'me of him through all the
re'gion round about'. 15 And he ta'ught in their syn'agogues,
be'ing glo'rified of all.
16 And he came to Naz'areth, where he had been bro'ught
up: and, as his cus'tom was, he went in'to the syn'agogue
on the sab'bath-day, and stood' up for to re'ad. 17 And
there was deliv'ered un'to him the book' of the proph'et
Esa'ias: and when he had o'pened the book', he found the
place where it was writ'ten, 18 The Spir'it of the Lo'rd 'is'
upon' me, beca'use he hath anoin'ted me to pre'ach the
gos'pel to the po'or; he hath sent me to he'al the bro'ken-
hea'rted, to pre'ach deliv'erance to the cap'tives, and re-
cov'ering of sight to the bli'nd, to set at lib'erty them
that are bru'ised, 19 To pre'ach the ac'ceptable ye'ar of the
Lo'rd. 20 And he clo'sed the book', and he gave 'it' again'
to the min'ister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them
that were in the syn'agogue were fas'tened on him. 21 And
he began' to say un'to them, This day is this scrip'ture
fulfill'ed in your e'ars. 22 And all bare him wit'ness, and
won'dered at the gra'cious words which proce'eded out of
his mouth. And they said, Is not this Jo'seph's son?
23 And he said un'to them, Ye will su'rely say un'to me

this prov'erb, Phy'sic'ian, he'al thyself': whatsoev'er we have heard done in Caper'naum, do a'lso he're in thy coun'try.
24 And he said, Ver'ily I say un'to you, No proph'et is ac-
cep'ted in his o'wn coun'try. 25 But I tell you of a tru'th,
man'y wid'ows were in Is'rael in the days of Eli'as, when the
heaven was shut up three years and six months, when grea't
fam'ine was throughout' a'll the land; 26 But un'to none of
them was Eli'as sent, save un'to Sarep'ta, 'a cit'y' of Si'don,
un'to a wom'an 'that was' a wid'ow. 27 And man'y lep'ers
were in Is'rael in the time of Elise'us the proph'et; and
none of them was cleansed, sa'ving Na'aman the Syr'ian.
28 And a'll they in the syn'agogue, when they heard these
things, were filled with wra'th, 29 And rose up, and thrust
him out of the cit'y, and led him un'to the brow of the hill
whereon' their cit'y was built, that they might cast' him down
head'long. 30 But he, pass'ing through the midst of them, went
his way, 31 And came down to Caper'naum, a cit'y of Gal'ilee,
and ta'ught them on the sab'bath-days. 32 And they were
aston'ished at his doc'trine: for his word was with pow'er.
33 And in the syn'agogue there was a man which had a
spir'it of an uncle'an dev'il, and cri'ed out with a loud
voice, 34 Sa'ying, Let 'us' alo'ne; what have we to do with
thee, 'thou' Je'sus of Naz'areth? art thou come to destroy'
us? I know thee who thou art; the Ho'ly One of Go'd.
35 And Je'sus rebu'ked him, sa'ying, Ho'ld thy pe'ace, and
come out of him. And when the dev'il had thro'wn him in
the midst, he came out of him, and hurt him not. 36 And
they were a'll ama'zed, and spake amon'g themsel'ves, sa'y-
ing, What a word 'is' this! for with author'ity and pow'er
he comman'deth the uncle'an spir'its, and they come out.
37 And the fa'me of him went out in'to ev'ery place of the
coun'try round about'.
38 And he aro'se out of the syn'agogue, and en'tered in'to
Si'mon's house: and Si'mon's wife's moth'er was ta'ken with
a grea't fe'ver; and they beso'ught him for her. 39 And he
stood' o'ver her, and rebu'ked the fe'ver; and it left her:
and imme'diately she aro'se and min'istered un'to them.
40 Now, when the sun was set'ting, a'll they that had an'y
sick with di'vers dise'ases bro'ught them un'to him; and he laid
his hands on ev'ery one of them, and he'aled them. 41 And
dev'ils a'lso came out of man'y, cry'ing out, and sa'ying, Thou
a'rt Chri'st the Son of Go'd. And he, rebu'king 'them,' suf'-
fered them not to spe'ak: for they knew that he was Chri'st.

42 And when it was day, he departed, and went into a desert place; and the people sought him, and came unto him, and stayed him, that he should not depart from them. 43 And he said unto them, I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also; for therefore am I sent. 44 And he preached in the synagogues of Galilee.

CHAP. V.—1 And it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon him to hear the word of God, he stood by the lake of Gennesaret, 2 And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were washing their nets. 3 And he entered into one of the ships, which was Simon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship.

4 Now, when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught. 5 And Simon answering, said unto him, Master, we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless, at thy word I will let down the net. 6 And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes; and their net brake. 7 And they beckoned unto their partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink. 8 When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord. 9 For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken: 10 And so was also James and John, the sons of Zebedee, which were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from henceforth thou shalt catch men. 11 And when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, and followed him.

12 And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, behold a man full of leprosy, who, seeing Jesus, fell on his face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. 13 And he put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, I will; be thou clean. And immediately the leprosy departed from him. 14 And he charged him to tell no man: but go, and shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. 15 But so much the more went there a fame abroad

of him: and grea't mul'titudes came together to he'ar, and to be he'aled by him of their infir'mities.

16 And he withdrew' himself' in'to the wil'derness, and pra'yed. 17 And it came to pass' on a cer'tain day, as he was te'aching, that there were Phar'isees and doc'tors of the law sit'ting by, which were come out of ev'ery town of Gal'ilee, and Jude'a, and Jeru'salem; and the pow'er of the Lo'rd was 'pres'ent' to he'al them.

18 And, beho'ld, men bro'ught in a bed a man which was ta'ken with a pa'lsy: and they so'ught 'me'ans' to bring him in, and to lay 'him' befo're him. 19 And when they could not fi'nd by what 'way' they might bring him in beca'use of the mul'titude, they went upon' the hous'e-top, and let him down through the ti'ling, with 'his' couch, in'to the midst befo're Je'sus. 20 And when he saw their fa'ith, he said un'to him, Man, thy sins are forgiv'en thee. 21 And the scri'bes and the Phar'isees began' to re'ason, sa'ying, Who is this which spe'aketh blas'phemies? Who can forgiv'e sins but Go'd alo'ne? 22 But when Je'sus perce'ived their tho'ughts, he, an'swering, said un'to them, What re'ason ye in your hea'rts? 23 Wheth'er is e'asier to sa'y, Thy sins be forgiv'en thee; or to say, Ri'se up and wa'lk? 24 But that ye may know that the Son of man hath pow'er upon' earth to forgiv'e sins, (he said un'to the sick of the pa'lsy,) I say un'to thee, Ari'se, and take up thy couch, and go un'to thine house. 25 And imme'diately he ro'se up befo're them, and took' up that whereon' he lay, and depa'rted to his own house, glo'rifying Go'd. 26 And they were a'll ama'zed, and they glo'rified Go'd, and were fill'ed with fe'ar, sa'ying, We have seen stra'nge things to-da'y.

27 And af'ter these things he went fo'rth, and saw a pub'lican, named Le'vi, sit'ting at the rece'ipt of cus'tom: and he said un'to him, Fol'low me. 28 And he left a'll, ro'se up, and fol'lowed him.

29 And Le'vi made him a grea't fe'ast in his own house: and there was a grea't com'pany of pub'licans, and of oth'ers, that sat down with them. 30 But their scri'bes and Phar'isees mur'mured against' his disci'ples, sa'ying, Why do ye e'at and drink with pub'licans and sin'ners? 31 And Je'sus an'swering, said un'to them, They that are whole ne'ed not a physic'ian; but they that are sick. 32 I came not to ca'll the right'eous, but sin'ners to repen'tance.

33 And they said un'to him, Why do the disci'ples of

John fast' of'ten, and make pra'yers, and li'kewise 'the disci'ples' of the Phar'isees; but thi'ne e'at and drink? 34 And he said un'to them, Can ye make the chil'dren of the bri'de-chamber fast' while the bri'degroom is with them? 35 But the days will come, when the bri'degroom shall be ta'ken awa'y from them, and then shall they fast in those days.

36 And he spake a'lso a par'able un'to them; No man put'teth a pie'ce of a new ga'rment upon' an o'ld; if oth'erwise, then both the new ma'keth a rent, and the pie'ce that was 'ta'ken' out of the new agre'eth not with the o'ld. 37 And no man put'teth new wi'ne in'to o'ld bot'tles; else the new wine will burst the bot'tles, and be spilled, and the bot'tles shall per'ish. 38 But new wine must be put in'to new bot'tles; and bo'th are preser'ved. 39 No man a'lso, hav'ing drunk o'ld 'wine,' stra'ightway desi'reth new; for he saith, The o'ld is bet'ter.

CHAP. VI.—1 And it came to pass' on the sec'ond sab'bath af'ter the first, that he went through the co'rnfie'lds; and his disci'ples plucked the e'ars of co'rn, and did e'at, rub'bing 'them' in 'their' hands. 2 And cer'tain of the Phar'isees said un'to them, Why do ye that which is not la'wful to do on the sab'bath-days? 3 And Je'sus, an'swering them, said, Have ye not read so much as this, what Da'vid did, when himself' was an hun'gered, and they which were with him; 4 How he went in'to the house of Go'd, and did take and e'at the she'w-bread, and gave a'lso to them that were with him; which it is not la'wful to e'at but for the prie'sts alo'ne? 5 And he said un'to them, That the Son of man is Lo'rd a'lso of the sab'bath.

6 And it came to pass' a'lso on anoth'er sab'bath, that he en'tered in'to the syn'agogue and ta'ught: and there was a man whose right hand was with'ered. 7 And the scri'bes and Phar'isees watch'ed him, whether he would he'al on the sab'bath-day; that they might find an accusa'tion against' him. 8 But he knew their tho'ughts, and said to the man which had the with'ered hand, Ri'se up, and stand fo'rth in the midst. And he aro'se, and stood' fo'rth. 9 Then said Je'sus un'to them, I will ask' you one thing; Is it la'wful on the sab'bath-days to do good', or to do e'vil? to sa've life, or to destroy' 'it?' 10 And, look'ing round about' upon' them a'll, he said un'to the man, Stretch fo'rth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was resto'red whole

as the oth'er. 11 And they were fill'ed with mad'ness; and com'muned one with another what they might do to Je'sus.
12 And it came to pass' in those days, that he went out in'to a moun'tain to pray, and contin'ued a'll night in pra'yer to Go'd. 13 And when it was day, he ca'lled 'un'to him' his disci'ples; and of them he chose twelve, whom a'lso he na'med Apos'tles; 14 Si'mon, (whom he a'lso na'med Pe'ter,) and An'drew his broth'er, Ja'mes and John, Phil'ip and Barthol'omew, 15 Matth'ew and Thom'as, Ja'mes, the 'son' of Alphe'us, and Si'mon ca'lled Zelo'tes, 16 And Ju'das, 'the broth'er' of Ja'mes, and Ju'das Iscar'iot, which a'lso was the tra'itor.
17 And he came down with them, and stood' in the pla'in, and the com'pany of his disci'ples, and a grea't mul'titude of pe'ople out of a'll Jude'a and Jeru'salem, and from the se'a-co'ast of Tyre and Si'don, which came to he'ar him, and to be he'aled of their dise'ases; 18 And they that were vexed with uncle'an spir'its: and they were he'aled. 19 And the whole mul'titude so'ught to touch him: for there went vir'tue out of him, and he'aled 'them' a'll.
20 And he lif'ted up his eyes on his disci'ples, and said, Bles'sed 'be ye' po'or: for yo'urs is the kin'gdom of Go'd.
21 Bles'sed 'are ye' that hun'ger now: for ye shall be filled. Bles'sed 'are ye' that we'ep now: for ye shall laugh.
22 Bles'sed are ye when men shall ha'te you, and when they shall sep'arate you 'from their com'pany,' and shall repro'ach 'you,' and cast' out your name as e'vil, for the Son of man's sa'ke. 23 Rejoi'ce ye in that day, and le'ap for joy; for, beho'ld, your rewa'rd 'is' grea't in heaven: for in the like man'ner did their fa'thers un'to the proph'ets. 24 But woe un'to yo'u that are rich! for ye have rece'ived your consola'tion. 25 Woe un'to yo'u that are full'! for ye shall hun'ger. Woe un'to you that laugh now! for ye shall mo'urn and we'ep. 26 Woe un'to yo'u when a'll men shall spe'ak well of you! for so did their fa'thers to the fa'lse proph'ets.
27 But I say un'to yo'u which he'ar, Love your en'emies, do good' to them which ha'te you, 28 Bless them that curse you, and pray for them which despi'tefully use you.
29 And un'to him that smi'teth thee on the 'one' che'ek, of'fer a'lso the oth'er; and him that ta'keth awa'y thy clo'ak, forbid' not 'to take thy' co'at a'lso. 30 Give to ev'ery man that ask'eth of thee; and of him that ta'keth awa'y thy good's ask' 'them' not again'. 31 And as ye would' that

men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise. 32 For
if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for
sinners also love those that love them. 33 And if you do
good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye?
for sinners also do even the same. 34 And if ye lend 'to
them' of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ye?
for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again.
35 But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping
for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and
ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind
unto the unthankful and 'to' the evil. 36 Be ye therefore
merciful, as your Father also is merciful. 37 Judge not, and
ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be
condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven: 38 Give,
and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed
down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men
give into your bosom: for with the same measure that ye
mete withal, it shall be measured to you again. 39 And he
spake a parable unto them, Can the blind lead the blind?
shall they not both fall into the ditch? 40 The disciple is
not above his master: but every one that is perfect shall be
as his master. 41 And why beholdest thou the mote that
is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that
is in thine own eye? 42 Either how canst thou say to thy
brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in
thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that
is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the
beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly
to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye. 43 For
a good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth
a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. 44 For every tree
is known by his own fruit: for of thorns men do not
gather figs, nor of a bramble-bush gather they grapes. 45 A
good man, out of the good treasure of his heart, bringeth
forth that which is good; and an evil man, out of the
evil treasure of his heart, bringeth forth that which is
evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.
46 And why call ye me Lord, Lord, and do not the things
which I say? 47 Whosoever cometh to me, and hearetheth
my sayings, and doeth them, I will shew you to whom he
is like: 48 He is like a man which built an house, and
digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock: and when
the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that

house, and could not shake it; for it was foun'ded upon' a rock. 49 But he that heareth and do'eth not, is like a man that without' a founda'tion built an house upon' the earth; against' which the stream did beat vehemently, and immediately it fell'; and the ruin of that house was great.

CHAP. VII.—1 Now, when he had end'ed all his sayings in the audience of the people, he entered into Capernaum. 2 And a certain centu'rion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick, and read'y to die. 3 And when he heard of Jesus, he sent unto him the el'ders of the Jews, beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant. 4 And when they came to Jesus, they besought him instantly, saying, That he was wor'thy for whom he should do this: 5 For he lov'eth our nation, and he hath built us a syn'agogue. 6 Then Jesus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centu'rion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself': for I am not wor'thy that thou shouldest enter under my roof: 7 Wherefore neither thought I myself' wor'thy to come unto thee: but say in a word, and my ser'vant shall be healed. 8 For I al'so am a man set under authority, having under me sol'diers; and I say unto one, Go, and he go'eth; and to anoth'er, Come, and he com'eth; and to my ser'vant, Do this, and he do'eth 'it.' 9 When Jesus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about', and said unto the people that fol'lowed him, I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel. 10 And they that were sent, retur'ning to the house, found the ser'vant whole that had been sick.

11 And it came to pass' the day af'ter, that he went into a cit'y called Na'in; and many of his disci'ples went with him, and much people. 12 Now, when he came nigh to the gate of the cit'y, beho'ld, there was a dead man car'ried out, the only son of his moth'er, and she was a wid'ow; and much people of the cit'y was with her. 13 And when the Lord saw her, he had compas'sion on her, and said unto her, Weep not. 14 And he came and touched the bier; and they that bare 'him' stood' still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. 15 And he that was dead sat up, and began' to spe'ak. And he deliv'ered him to his moth'er. 16 And there came a fear on all: and they glo'rified God, saying, That a great proph'et is risen up among us: and, That God hath vis'ited his people.

17 And this ru'mour of him went fo'rth throughout' a'll Jude'a, and throughout' a'll the re'gion round about'.

18 And the disci'ples of John shewed him of a'll these things. 19 And John ca'lling 'un'to him' two of his disci'ples, sent 'them' to Je'sus, sa'ying, Art thou he that should come? or look' we for anoth'er? 20 When the men were come un'to him, they said, John Bap'tist hath sent us un'to thee, sa'ying, Art thou he that should come? or look' we for anoth'er? 21 And in that sa'me hour he cu'red man'y of 'their' infir'mities and pla'gues, and of e'vil spir'its; and un'to man'y 'that were' bli'nd he gave sight. 22 Then Je'sus an'swering, said un'to them, Go your way, and tell John what things ye have se'en and heard; how that the bli'nd see, the la'me wa'lk, the lep'ers are cleansed, the deaf he'ar, the dead are ra'ised, to the po'or the gos'pel is pre'ached. 23 And bles'sed is 'he' whosoev'er shall not be offen'ded in me.

24 And when the mes'sengers of John were depa'rted, he began' to spe'ak un'to the pe'ople concern'ing John, What' went ye out in'to the wil'derness for to see? A re'ed sha'ken with the wind? 25 But what' went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft ra'iment? Beho'ld, they which are go'rgeously appar'elled, and live del'icately, are in kings' co'urts. 26 But what went ye out for to see? A proph'et? Yea, I say un'to you, and much more than a proph'et. 27 This is 'he' of whom it is writ'ten, Beho'ld, I send my mes'senger befo're thy face, which shall prepa're thy way befo're thee. 28 For I say un'to you, Amon'g those that are bo'rn of wom'en there is not a grea'ter proph'et than John the Bap'tist: but he that is le'ast in the kin'gdom of Go'd is grea'ter than he. 29 And a'll the pe'ople that heard 'him,' and the pub'licans, jus'tified Go'd, be'ing bapti'zed with the bap'tism of John. 30 But the Phar'isees and la'wyers rejec'ted the coun'sel of Go'd against' themsel'ves, be'ing not bapti'zed of him.

31 And the Lo'rd said, Whereunto' then shall I li'ken the men of this genera'tion? and to what' are they like? 32 They are like un'to chil'dren sit'ting in the ma'rket-place, and ca'lling one to anoth'er, and sa'ying, We have pi'ped un'to you, and ye have not danced; we have mo'urned to you, and ye have not wept. 33 For John the Bap'tist ca'me ne'ither e'ating bread nor drink'ing wi'ne; and ye say, He hath a dev'il. 34 The Son of man is come e'ating and drink'ing; and ye say, Beho'ld a glut'tonous man, and a

wi'ne-bibber, a friend of pub'licans and sin'ners! 35 But Wis'dom is jus'tified of a'll her chil'dren.

36 And one of the Phar'isees desi'red him that he would e'at with him. And he went in'to the Phar'isee's house, and sat down to me'at. 37 And, beho'ld, a wom'an in the cit'y, which was a sin'ner, when she knew that 'Je'sus' sat at me'at in the Phar'isee's house, bro'ught an al'abaster-box of oint'ment, 38 And stood at his fe'et behi'nd 'him' we'eping, and began' to wash' his fe'et with te'ars, and did wi'pe 'them' with the ha'irs of her head, and kissed his fe'et, and anoin'ted 'them' with the oint'ment. 39 Now, when the Phar'isee which had bid'den him saw 'it,' he spake within' himself', sa'ying, This man, if he were a proph'et, would have kno'wn who and what man'ner of wom'an 'this is' that touch'eth him; for she is a sin'ner. 40 And Je'sus an'swering, said un'to him, Si'mon, I have som'ewhat to say un'to thee. And he saith, Mas'ter, say on. 41 There was a cer'tain cred'itor which had two debt'ors; the one o'wed five hun'dred pence, and the oth'er fif'ty. 42 And when they had noth'ing to pay, he frank'ly forga've them bo'th. Tell me ther'efore, which of them will love him most? 43 Si'mon an'swered and said, I suppo'se that 'he' to whom he forga've most. And he said un'to him, Thou hast right'ly judged. 44 And he turned to the wom'an, and said un'to Si'mon, Se'est thou this wom'an? I en'tered in'to thine house, thou ga'vest me no wa'ter for my fe'et: but she hath wash'ed my fe'et with te'ars, and wi'ped 'them' with the ha'irs of her head. 45 Thou ga'vest me no kiss: but this wom'an, since the time I came in, hath not ce'ased to kiss my fe'et. 46 My head with oil thou didst not anoint': but this wom'an hath anoin'ted my fe'et with oint'ment. 47 Wher'efore, I say un'to thee, Her sins, which are man'y, are forgiv'en; for she loved much: but to whom lit'tle is forgiv'en, 'the sa'me' lov'eth lit'tle. 48 And he said un'to her, Thy sins are forgiv'en. 49 And they that sat at me'at with him began' to say within' themsel'ves, Who is this that forgiv'eth sins a'lso? 50 And he said to the wom'an, Thy fa'ith hath sa'ved thee; go in pe'ace.

CHAP. VIII.—1 And it came to pass' af'terward, that he went throughout' ev'ery cit'y and vil'lage, pre'aching and she'wing the glad ti'dings of the kin'gdom of God; and the twelve 'were' with him, 2 And cer'tain wom'en, which had been he'aled of e'vil spir'its and infir'mities, Ma'ry ca'lled

Mag'dalene, out of whom went sev'en dev'ils, 3 And Joan'na the wife of Chu'za, Her'od's stew'ard, and Susan'na, and man'y oth'ers, which min'istered un'to him of their sub'stance.

4 And when much pe'ople were gath'ered togeth'er, and were come to him out of ev'ery cit'y, he spake by a par'able: 5 A so'wer went out to sow his se'ed: and, as he sowed, some fell by the way-si'de; and it was trod'den down, and the fowls of the a'ir devour'ed it. 6 And some fell upon' a rock; and as so'on as it was sprung up, it with'ered awa'y, beca'use it lacked mois'ture. 7 And some fell amon'g tho'rns; and the tho'rns sprang up with it, and cho'ked it. 8 And oth'er fell on good' ground, and sprang up, and ba're fru'it an hun'dred-fold. And when he had said these things, he cri'ed, He that hath e'ars to he'ar, let him he'ar.

9 And his disci'ples ask'ed him, sa'ying, What' might this par'able be? 10 And he said, Un'to you it is giv'en to know the mys'teries of the kin'gdom of Go'd: but to oth'ers in par'ables; that se'eing they might not see, and he'aring they might not understand'.

11 Now the par'able is this: The se'ed is the word of Go'd. 12 Those by the way-si'de are they that he'ar; then com'eth the dev'il, and ta'keth awa'y the word out of their hea'rts, lest they should belie've and be sa'ved. 13 They on the rock 'are they,' which, when they he'ar, rece'ive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while belie've, and in time of tempta'tion fa'll awa'y. 14 And that which fell amon'g tho'rns are they, which, when they have heard, go fo'rth, and are cho'ked with ca'res, and rich'es, and pleas'ures of 'this' life, and bring no fru'it to perfec'tion. 15 But that on the good' ground are they, which, in an hon'est and good' hea'rt, hav'ing heard the word, ke'ep 'it,' and bring fo'rth fru'it with pa'tience.

16 No man, when he hath light'ed a can'dle, cov'ereth it with a ves'sel, or put'teth 'it' un'der a bed; but set'teth 'it' on a can'dlestick, that they which en'ter in may see the light. 17 For noth'ing is se'cret, that shall not be made man'ifest; ne'ither 'an'y thing' hid, that shall not be kno'wn, and come abro'ad. 18 Take he'ed ther'efore how ye he'ar: for whosoev'er hath, to him shall be giv'en; and whosoev'er hath not, from him shall be ta'ken e'ven that which he se'emeth to have.

19 Then came to him 'his' moth'er and his breth'ren, and could not come at him for the press. 20 And it was to'ld

him 'by cer'tain,' which said, Thy moth'er and thy breth'ren stand without', desi'ring to se'e thee. 21 And he an'swered and said un'to them, My moth'er and my breth'ren are these which he'ar the word of Go'd, and do it.

22 Now it came to pass' on a cer'tain day, that he went in'to a ship with his disci'ples: and he said un'to them, Let us go o'ver un'to the oth'er side of the la'ke. And they la'unched fo'rth. 23 But as they sa'iled he fell aslo'ep: and there came down a sto'rm of wind on the la'ke; and they were filled 'with wa'ter,' and were in jeop'ardy. 24 And they came to him, and awo'ke him, sa'ying, Mas'ter, Mas'ter, we per'ish! Then he aro'se, and rebu'ked the wind and the ra'ging of the wa'ter; and they ce'ased, and there was a ca'lm. 25 And he said un'to them, Where is your fa'ith? And they, be'ing afra'id, won'dered, sa'ying one to anoth'er, What man'ner of man is this! for he comman'deth e'ven the winds and wa'ter, and they obe'y him.

26 And they arri'ved at the coun'try of the Gadare'nes, which is o'ver against' Gal'ilee. 27 And when he went fo'rth to land, there met him out of the cit'y a cer'tain man, which had dev'ils long time, and ware no clo'thes, ne'ither abo'de in 'an'y' house, but in the to'mbs. 28 When he saw Je'sus, he cri'ed out, and fell down befo're him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Je'sus, 'thou' Son of Go'd most high? I bese'ech thee, torment' me not. 29 (For he had comman'ded the unclean spir'it to come out of the man. For of'tentimes it had ca'ught him: and he was kept bound with cha'ins, and in fet'ters; and he brake the bands, and was driv'en of the dev'il in'to the wil'derness.) 30 And Je'sus ask'ed him, sa'ying, What is thy na'me? And he said, Le'gion: beca'use many dev'ils were en'tered in'to him. 31 And they beso'ught him that he would not command' them to go out in'to the de'ep. 32 And there was the're an herd of man'y swi'ne fe'eding on the moun'tain: and they beso'ught him that he would suf'fer them to en'ter in'to them. And he suf'fered them. 33 Then went the dev'ils out of the man, and en'tered in'to the swi'ne: and the herd ran vi'olently down a ste'ep place in'to the la'ke, and were cho'ked. 34 When they that fed 'them' saw what was done, they fled, and went and to'ld 'it' in the cit'y, and in the coun'try. 35 Then they went out to see what was done; and ca'me to Je'sus, and found the man, out of whom the dev'ils were depa'rted, sit'ting at the fe'et of

Je'sus, clo'thed, and in his right mi'nd: and they were afra'id. 36 They a'lso which saw 'it' to'ld them by what me'ans he that was possess'ed of the dev'ils was he'aled. 37 Then the whole mul'titude of the coun'try of the Gadare'nes round about' beso'ught him to depa'rt from them: for they were ta'ken with grea't fe'ar. And he went up in'to the ship, and return'ed back again'. 38 Now the man out of whom the dev'ils were depa'rted, beso'ught him that he might be with him: but Je'sus sent him awa'y, sa'ying, 39 Return' to thine o'wn house, and shew how grea't things Go'd hath done un'to thee. And he went his way, and pub'lished throughout' the whole cit'y how grea't things Je'sus had done un'to him. 40 And it came to pass', that, when Je'sus was return'ed, the pe'ople 'glad'ly' rece'ived him: for they were a'll wa'iting for him.

41 And, beho'ld, there came a man, na'med Ja'irus, and he was a ru'ler of the syn'agogue; and he fell down at Je'sus' fe'et, and beso'ught him that he would come in'to his house: 42 For he had one o'nly da'ughter, about' twelve ye'ars of age, and she lay a dy'ing. (But as he went the pe'ople thronged him.

43 And a wom'an, hav'ing an iss'ue of blood twelve ye'ars, which had spent a'll her liv'ing upon' physic'ians, ne'ither could be he'aled of an'y, 44 Came behi'nd 'him,' and touched the bo'rder of his ga'rment: and imme'diately her iss'ue of blood stanched. 45 And Je'sus said, Who touched me? When a'll deni'ed, Pe'ter, and they that were with him, said, Mas'ter, the mul'titude throng thee, and press 'thee,' and sa'yest thou, Who touched me? 46 And Je'sus said, Som'ebody hath touched me: for I perce'ive that vir'tue is gone out of me. 47 And when the wom'an saw that she was not hid, she came trem'bling, and, fa'lling down befo're him, she decla'red un'to him befo're a'll the pe'ople for what cause she had touched him, and how she was he'aled imme'diately. 48 And he said un'to her, Da'ughter, be of good' com'fort: thy fa'ith hath made thee who'le; go in pe'ace.)

49 While he yet spake, there com'eth one from the ru'ler of the syn'agogue's 'house,' sa'ying to him, Thy da'ughter is dead; trouble not the Mas'ter. 50 But when Je'sus heard 'it,' he an'swered him, sa'ying, Fe'ar not: belie've o'nly, and she shall be made whole. 51 And when he came in'to the house, he suf'fered no man to go in, save Pe'ter, and Ja'mes, and John, and the fa'ther and the moth'er of the

ma'iden. 52 And all wept, and bewailed her: but he said, We'ep not; she is not dead, but sle'epeth. 53 And they laughed him to sco'rn, kno'wing that she was dead. 54 And he put' them all out, and took' her by the hand, and ca'lled, sa'ying, Ma'id, ari'se. 55 And her spir'it ca'me again', and she aro'se stra'ightway: and he comman'ded to give her me'at. 56 And her pa'rents were aston'ished: but he cha'rged them that they should tell no man what was done.

CHAP. IX.—1 Then he ca'lled his twelve disci'ples together, and ga've them pow'er and author'ity o'ver all dev'ils, and to cu're dise'ases. 2 And he sent them to pre'ach the kin'gdom of Go'd, and to he'al the sick. 3 And he said un'to them, Take noth'ing for 'your' jour'ney, ne'ither sta'ves, nor scrip, ne'ither bread, ne'ither mon'ey; ne'ither have two co'ats apie'ce. 4 And whatsoev'er house ye en'ter in'to, there abi'de, and thence depa'rt. 5 And whosoev'er will not rece'ive you, when ye go out of that cit'y, sha'ke off the ver'y dust from your fe'et for a tes'timony against' them. 6 And they depa'rted, and went through the towns, pre'aching the gos'pel, and he'aling ev'ery where.

7 Now Her'od the te'trarch heard of all that was done by him: and he was perplex'ed, beca'use that it was said of some, that John was risen from the dead; 8 And of some, that Eli'as had appe'ared; and of oth'ers, that one of the o'ld proph'ets was ris'en again'. 9 And Her'od said, John have I behead'ed: but who is this of whom I he'ar such things? And he desi'red to se'e him.

10 And the apos'tles, when they were retur'ned, to'ld him all that they had done. And he took' them, and went asi'de pri'vately in'to a des'ert place belon'ging to the cit'y, call'ed Bethsa'ida. 11 And the pe'ople, when they knew 'it,' fol'lowed him: and he rece'ived them, and spake un'to them of the kin'gdom of Go'd, and he'aled them that had ne'ed of he'aling.

12 And when the day began' to wea'r awa'y, then came the twelve, and said un'to him, Send the mul'titude awa'y, that they may go in'to the towns and coun'try round about', and lo'dge, and get victuals: for we are he're in a des'ert place. 13 But he said un'to them, Give ye them to e'at. And they said, We have no more but five lo'aves and two fish'es; except' we should go and buy me'at for all this pe'ople. 14 (For they were about' five thou'sand men.) And he said to his disci'ples, Make them sit down by fif'ties

in a com'pany. 15 And they did so, and made them all sit down. 16 Then he took the five lo'aves and the two fish'es, and, look'ing up to heaven, he blessed them, and bra'ke, and gave to the disci'ples to set befo're the mul'titude. 17 And they did e'at, and were a'll filled; and there was ta'ken up of frag'ments that rema'ined to them twelve bas'kets.

18 And it came to pass', as he was alo'ne pra'ying, his disci'ples were with him: and he ask'ed them, sa'ying, Whom say the pe'ople that I am? 19 They an'swering, said, John the Bap'tist; but some 'say,' Eli'as; and oth'ers 'say,' that one of the o'ld proph'ets is ris'en again'. 20 He said un'to them, But whom say ye that I am? Pe'ter an'swering, said, The Chri'st of Go'd. 21 And he stra'itly cha'rged them, and comman'ded 'them' to tell no man that thing; 22 Sa'ying, The Son of man must suf'fer man'y things, and be rejec'ted of the el'ders, and chie'f prie'sts, and scri'bes, and be sla'in, and be ra'ised the third day.

23 And he said to 'them' a'll, If an'y 'man' will come af'ter me, let him deny' himself', and take up his cross da'ily, and fol'low me. 24 For whosoev'er will sa've his life shall lo'se it: but whosoev'er will lo'se his life for my sa'ke, the same shall sa've it. 25 For what' is a man advan'taged, if he ga'in the whole world, and lose himself', or be cast' awa'y? 26 For whosoev'er shall be asha'med of me, and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be asha'med, when he shall come in his o'wn glo'ry, and 'in his' Fa'ther's, and of the ho'ly a'ngels. 27 But I tell you of a tru'th, there be some stan'ding he're which shall not taste of death till they see the kin'gdom of Go'd.

28 And it came to pass', about' an e'ight days af'ter these sa'yings, he took' Pe'ter, and John, and Ja'mes, and went up in'to a moun'tain to pra'y. 29 And, as he pra'yed, the fash'ion of his coun'tenance was a'ltered, and his ra'iment 'was' white 'and' glis'tering. 30 And, beho'ld, there ta'lked with him two men, which were Mo'ses and Eli'as; 31 Who appe'ared in glo'ry, and spake of his dece'ase, which he should accom'plish at Jeru'salem. 32 But Pe'ter and they that were with him were heav'y with sle'ep: and when they were awa'ke, they saw his glo'ry, and the two men that stood' with him. 33 And it came to pass', as they depa'rted from him, Pe'ter said un'to Je'sus, Mas'ter, it is good' for us to be he're: and let us make three tab'ernacles; one for thee, and one for Mo'ses, and one for Eli'as: not

kno'wing what he said. 34 While he thus spake, there came a cloud and overshad'owed them: and they fe'ared as they en'tered in'to the cloud. 35 And there came a voice out of the cloud, sa'ying, This is my belov'ed Son; he'ar him. 36 And when the voice was past', Je'sus was found alo'ne. And they kept 'it' clo'se, and to'ld no man in those days an'y of those things which they had se'en.

37 And it came to pass', that on the next day, when they were come down from the hill, much pe'ople met him. 38 And, beho'ld, a man of the com'pany cri'ed out, sa'ying, Mas'ter, I bese'ech thee, look' upon' my son; for he is mine o'nly chi'ld: 39 And, lo, a spir'it ta'keth him, and he sud'denly cri'eth out; and it tea'reth him that he fo'ameth again', and, bru'ising him, ha'rdly depa'rteth from him. 40 And I beso'ught thy disci'ples to cast' him out; and they could' not. 41 And Je'sus an'swering said, O fa'ithless and pervers'e genera'tion, how long shall I be with you, and suf'fer you? Bring thy son hith'er. 42 And as he was yet a com'ing, the dev'il threw him down, and ta're 'him.' And Je'sus rebu'ked the uncle'an spir'it, and he'aled the chi'ld, and deliv'ered him again' to his fa'ther.

43 And they were a'll ama'zed at the might'y pow'er of Go'd. But, while they won'dered ev'ery one at a'll things which Je'sus did, he said un'to his disci'ples, 44 Let these sa'yings sink down in'to your e'ars: for the Son of man shall be deliv'ered in'to the hands of men. 45 But they understood' not this sa'ying, and it was hid from them, that they perce'ived it not: and they fe'ared to ask' him of that sa'ying.

46 Then there aro'se a re'asoning amon'g them, which of them should be grea'test. 47 And Je'sus, perce'iving the tho'ught of their hea'rt, took' a chi'ld, and set him by him, 48 And said un'to them, Whosoev'er shall rece'ive this chi'ld in my na'me, rece'iveth me; and whosoev'er shall rece'ive me, rece'iveth him that sent me: for he that is le'ast amon'g you a'll, the sa'me shall be grea't.

49 And John an'swered and said, Mas'ter, we saw one cast'ing out dev'ils in thy na'me; and we forbad'e him, beca'use he fol'loweth not with us. 50 And Je'sus said un'to him, Forbid' 'him' not: for he that is not against' us is for' us.

51 And it came to pass', when the time was come that he should be rece'ived up, he stod'fastly set his face to go to

Jeru'salem, 52 And sent mes'sengers befo're his face: and they went, and en'tered in'to a vil'lage of the Samar'itans, to make read'y for him. 53 And they did not rece'ive him, beca'use his face was as tho'ugh he would go to Jeru'salem. 54 And when his disci'ples Ja'mes and John saw 'this,' they said, Lo'rd, wilt thou that we command' fi're to come down from heaven, and consu'me them, e'ven as Eli'as did? 55 But he turned, and rebu'ked them, and said, Ye know not what man'ner of spir'it ye are of. 56 For the Son of man is not come to destroy' men's lives, but to sa've 'them.' And they went to anoth'er vil'lage.

57 And it came to pass', that, as they went in the wa'y, a cer'tain 'man' said un'to him, Lo'rd, I will fol'low thee whith'ersoev'er thou go'est. 58 And Je'sus said un'to him, Fox'es have holes, and birds of the a'ir 'have' nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay 'his' head. 59 And he said un'to anoth'er, Fol'low me. But he said, Lo'rd, suf'fer me first to go and bur'y my fa'ther. 60 Je'sus said un'to him, Let the dead bur'y their dead; but go thou and pre'ach the kin'gdom of Go'd. 61 And anoth'er a'lso said, Lo'rd, I will fol'low thee; but let me first go bid them farewell' which are at ho'me at my house. 62 And Je'sus said un'to him, No man hav'ing put' his hand to the plough, and look'ing back, is fit for the kin'gdom of Go'd.

CHAP. X.—1 Af'ter these things the Lo'rd appoin'ted oth'er sev'enty a'lso, and sent them two and two befo're his face in'to ev'ery cit'y and place whith'er he himself' would come. 2 Ther'efore said he un'to them, The ha'rvest tru'ly 'is' grea't, but the la'bourers 'are' few: pray ye ther'efore the Lo'rd of the ha'rvest, that he would send fo'rth la'bourers in'to his ha'rvest. 3 Go your ways: beho'ld, I send you fo'rth as lambs amon'g wolves. 4 Car'ry ne'ither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes; and salu'te no man by the way. 5 And in'to whatsoev'er house ye en'ter, first say, Pe'ace 'be' to this house. 6 And if the son of pe'ace be the're, your pe'ace shall rest upon' it: if not, it shall turn to you again'. 7 And in the sa'me house rema'in, e'ating and drink'ing such things as they give: for the la'bourer is wor'thy of his hi're. Go not from house to house. 8 And in'to whatsoev'er cit'y ye en'ter, and they rece'ive you, e'at such things as are set befo're you; 9 And he'al the sick that are therein'; and say un'to them, The kin'gdom of Go'd is come nigh un'to you. 10 But in'to whatsoev'er cit'y

ye en'ter, and they rece'ive you not, go your ways out in'to the stre'ets of the same, and say, 11 E'ven the ver'y dust of your cit'y, which cle'aveth on us, we do wipe off against' you: notwithstan'ding, be ye sure of this, that the king-dom of Go'd is come nigh un'to you. 12 But I say un'to you, That it shall be more tol'erable in that day for Sod'om than for that cit'y. 13 Woe un'to thee, Chora'zin! woe un'to thee, Bethsa'ida! for if the might'y works had been done in Tyre and Si'don which have been done in you, they had a grea't while ago' repen'ted, sit'ting in sack'-cloth and ash'es. 14 But it shall be more tol'erable for Tyre and Si'don at the judg'ment than for you. 15 And thou, Caper'naum, which art exa'lted to heaven, shalt be thrust down to hell. 16 He that he'areth you, he'areth me; and he that despi'seth you, despi'seth me; and he that despi'seth me, despi'seth him that sent me.

17 And the sev'enty return'ed again' with joy, sa'ying, Lo'rd, e'ven the dev'ils are sub'ject un'to us through thy na'me. 18 And he said un'to them, I beheld' Sa'tan as light'ning fa'll from heaven. 19 Beho'ld, I give un'to you pow'er to tread on ser'pents and sco'rpions, and o'ver a'll the pow'er of the en'emy: and noth'ing shall by an'y me'ans hurt you. 20 Notwithstan'ding, in this rejoi'ce not, that the spir'its are sub'ject un'to you; but rath'er rejoi'ce, beca'use your na'mes are writ'ten in heaven.

21 In that hour Je'sus rejoi'ced in spir'it, and said, I thank thee, O Fa'ther, Lo'rd of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wi'se and pru'dent, and hast reve'aled them un'to ba'bes: e'ven so, Fa'ther; for so it se'emed good' in thy sight. 22 A'll things are deliv'ered to me of my Fa'ther: and no man kno'weth who the Son is, but the Fa'ther; and who the Fa'ther is, but the Son, and 'he' to whom the Son will reve'al 'him.'

23 And he turned him un'to 'his' disci'ples, and said pri'vately, Bles'sed 'are' the eyes which see the things that ye see: 24 For I tell you, that man'y proph'ets and kings have de-si'red to see those things which ye see, and have not seen 'them;' and to he'ar those things which ye he'ar, and have not heard 'them.'

25 And, beho'ld, a cer'tain la'wyer stood' up, and tem'pted him, sa'ying, Mas'ter, what shall I do' to inher'it eter'nal life? 26 He said un'to him, What is writ'ten in the law? how re'adest thou? 27 And he an'swering, said, Thou shalt love

the Lo'rd thy Go'd with a'll thy hea'rt, and with a'll thy so'ul, and with a'll thy strength, and with a'll thy mi'nd; and thy ne'ighbour as thyself'. 28 And he said un'to him, Thou hast an'swered right: this do, and thou shalt live. 29 But he, will'ing to jus'tify himself', said un'to Je'sus, And who is my ne'ighbour? 30 And Je'sus an'swering, said, A cer'tain 'man' went down from Jeru'salem to Jer'icho, and fell amon'g thie'ves, which strip'ped him of his ra'iment, and wo'unded 'him,' and depa'rted, le'aving 'him' half dead. 31 And by chance there came down a cer'tain prie'st that way: and when he saw him, he pass'ed by on the other side. 32 And li'kewise a Le'vite, when he was at the place, came and look'ed 'on him,' and pass'ed by on the oth'er si'de. 33 But a cer'tain Samar'itan, as he jour'neyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compas'sion 'on him,' 34 And went to 'him,' and bound up his wounds, pour'ing in oil and wi'ne, and set him on his o'wn be'ast, and bro'ught him to an inn, and took' ca're of him. 35 And on the mor'row, when he depa'rted, he took' out two pence, and gave 'them' to the ho'st, and said un'to him, Take ca're of him; and whatsoev'er thou spen'dest mo're, when I come again', I will repa'y thee. 36 Which now of these three, think'est thou, was ne'ighbour un'to him that fell amon'g the thie'ves? 37 And he said, He that shewed mer'cy on him. Then said Je'sus un'to him, Go, and do thou li'kewise.

38 Now it came to pass', as they went, that he en'tered in'to a cer'tain vil'lage: and a cer'tain wom'an, na'med Ma'rtha, rece'ived him in'to her house. 39 And she had a sis'ter ca'lled Ma'ry, which a'lso sat at Je'sus' fe'et, and heard his word. 40 But Ma'rtha was cum'bered about' much ser'ving, and came to him, and said, Lo'rd, dost thou not care that my sis'ter hath left me to serve alo'ne? bid her ther'efore that she help me. 41 And Je'sus an'swered and said un'to her, Ma'rtha, Ma'rtha, thou art ca'reful and troubled about' man'y things; 42 But one thing is ne'edful: and Ma'ry hath cho'sen that good' pa'rt, which shall not be ta'ken awa'y from her.

CHAP. XI.—1 And it came to pass', that, as he was pra'ying in a cer'tain place, when he ce'ased, one of his disci'ples said un'to him, Lo'rd, te'ach us to pray, as John a'lso ta'ught his disci'ples. 2 And he said un'to them, When ye pra'y, say, Our Fa'ther which art in heaven, Hal'lowed be thy na'me. Thy kin'gdom com'e. Thy will' be don'e, as

in heaven, so in earth. 3 Give us day by day our da'ily bread.
4 And forgiv'e us' our' sins: for we a'lso forgiv'e ev'ery one
that is indebt'ed to us'. And le'ad us not in'to tempta'tion;
but deliv'er us from e'vil. 5 And he said un'to them, Which
of you shall have a friend, and shall go un'to him at mid'-
night, and say un'to him, Friend, lend me three lo'aves;
6 For a friend of mine in his jour'ney is come to me, and
I have noth'ing to set befo're him? 7 And he from within'
shall an'swer and say, Trouble me not: the do'or is now
shut, and my chil'dren are with me in bed; I can'not rise
and give thee. 8 I say un'to you, Tho'ugh he will not rise
and give him, beca'use he is his friend, yet, beca'use of his
importu'nity, he will rise and give him as man'y as he
ne'edeth. 9 And I say un'to you, Ask', and it shall be
given you; se'ek, and ye shall fi'nd; knock, and it shall
be o'pened un'to you. 10 For ev'ery one that ask'eth,
rece'iveth; and he that se'eketh, fi'ndeth; and to him that
knock'eth, it shall be o'pened. 11 If a son shall ask' bread
of an'y of you that is a fa'ther, will he give him a sto'ne?
or if 'he ask'' a fish, will he for a fish give him a ser'pent?
12 Or if he shall ask' an egg, will he of'fer him a sco'rpion?
13 If ye then, be'ing e'vil, know how to give good' gifts
un'to your chil'dren; how much mo're shall 'your' heav'enly
Fa'ther give the Ho'ly Spir'it to them that ask' him?

14 And he was cast'ing out a dev'il, and it was dumb.
And it came to pass', when the dev'il was gone out, the
dumb spa'ke; and the pe'ople won'dered. 15 But some of
them said, He cast'eth out dev'ils through Beel'zebub the
chief of the dev'ils. 16 And oth'ers, tem'pting 'him,' so'ught
of him a si'gn from heaven. 17 But he, kno'wing their
tho'ughts, said un'to them, Ev'ery kin'gdom divi'ded against'
itself' is bro'ught to desola'tion; and a house 'divi'ded'
against' a house fa'lleth. 18 If Sa'tan a'lso be divi'ded
against' himself', how shall his kin'gdom stand? beca'use ye
say that I cast' out dev'ils through Beel'zebub. 19 And if
I by Beel'zebub cast' out dev'ils, by whom do your sons
cast' 'them' out? ther'efore shall they be your jud'ges.
20 But if I with the fin'ger of Go'd cast' out dev'ils, no
doubt the kin'gdom of Go'd is come upon' you. 21 When
a strong man a'rmed ke'epeth his pal'ace, his goods' are in
pe'ace: 22 But when a stron'ger than he shall come upon'
him, and overcom'e him, he ta'keth from him a'll his a'rmour
wherein' he trus'ted, and divi'deth his spoils. 23 He that is

not with me is against' me; and he that gath'ereth not with me scat'tereth. 24 When the uncle'an spir'it is gone out of a man, he wa'lketh through dry pla'ces, se'eking rest; and, fi'nding none, he saith, I will return' un'to my house whence I came out. 25 And when he com'eth, he fi'ndeth 'it' swept and ga'rnished. 26 Then go'eth he, and ta'keth 'to him' sev'en oth'er spir'its more wic'ked than himself'; and they en'ter in, and dwell there: and the last' 'state' of that man is worse than the first.

27 And it came to pass', as he spa'ke these things, a cer'tain wom'an of the com'pany lif'ted up her voice, and said un'to him, Bles'sed 'is' the wo'mb that ba're thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked. 28 But he said, Yea, rath'er bles'sed 'are' they that he'ar the word of Go'd, and ke'ep it.

29 And when the pe'ople were gath'ered thick together, he began' to say, This is an e'vil genera'tion: they se'ek a si'gn; and there shall no' si'gn be giv'en it, but the si'gn of Jo'nas the proph'et. 30 For as Jo'nas was a si'gn un'to the Nin'evites, so shall a'lso the Son of man be to this genera'tion. 31 The que'en of the south shall rise up in the judg'ment with the men of this genera'tion, and condem'n them: for she ca'me from the ut'most pa'rts of the earth to he'ar the wis'dom of Sol'omon; and, beho'ld, a grea'ter than Sol'omon 'is' he're. 32 The men of Nin'eve shall rise up in the judg'ment with this genera'tion, and shall condem'n it: for they repen'ted at the pre'aching of Jo'nas; and, beho'ld, a grea'ter than Jo'nas 'is' he're. 33 No man, when he hath light'ed a can'dle, put'teth 'it' in a se'cret place, ne'ither un'der a bush'el, but on a can'dlestick, that they which come in may see the light. 34 The light of the bod'y is the eye: ther'efore, when thine eye is sin'gle, thy whole bod'y a'lso is full' of light; but when 'thine eye' is e'vil, thy bod'y a'lso 'is' full' of da'rkness. 35 Take he'ed ther'efore that the light which is in thee be not da'rkness. 36 If thy whole bod'y ther'efore 'be' full' of light, hav'ing no' part da'rk, the whole shall be full' of light, as when the bright shi'ning of a can'dle doth give thee light.

37 And as he spake, a cer'tain Phar'isee beso'ught him to di'ne with him: and he went in, and sat down to me'at. 38 And when the Phar'isee saw 'it,' he ma'rvelled that he had not first wash'ed befo're din'ner. 39 And the Lo'rd said un'to him, Now do ye Phar'isees make cle'an

the out'side of the cup and the plat'ter; but your in'ward pa'rt is full' of rav'ening and wic'kedness. 40 'Ye' fo'ols, did not he that made that' which is without' make that which is within' a'lso? 41 But rath'er give a'lms of such things as ye have; and, beho'ld, a'll things are cle'an un'to you. 42 But woe un'to you, Phar'isees! for ye tithe mint, and rue, and a'll man'ner of herbs, and pass' o'ver judg'ment and the love of Go'd: these o'ught ye to have done, and not to le'ave the oth'er un'done. 43 Woe un'to you, Phar'isees! for ye love the up'permost se'ats in the syn'agogues, and gre'etings in the ma'rkets. 44 Woe un'to you, scri'bes and Phar'isees, hyp'ocrites! for ye are as graves which appe'ar not, and the men that wa'lk o'ver 'them' are not awa're 'of them.' 45 Then an'swered one of the la'wyers, and said un'to him, Mas'ter, thus sa'ying thou repro'achest us a'lso. 46 And he said, Woe un'to you a'lso, 'ye' la'wyers! for ye la'de men with bur'dens grie'vous to be bo'rne, and ye yourself'ves touch not the bur'dens with one of your fin'gers. 47 Woe un'to you! for ye build the sep'ulchres of the proph'ets, and your fa'thers killed them. 48 Tru'ly ye bea'r wit'ness that ye allow' the de'eds of your fa'thers: for they inde'ed killed them, and ye build their sep'ulchres. 49 Ther'efore a'lso said the wis'dom of Go'd, I will send them proph'ets and apos'tles, and 'some' of them they shall slay and per'secute: 50 That the blood of a'll the proph'ets, which was shed from the founda'tion of the world, may be requi'red of this genera'tion; 51 From the blood of A'bel un'to the blood of Zachari'as, which per'ished betwe'en the a'ltar and the temple: ver'ily I say un'to you, It shall be requi'red of this genera'tion. 52 Woe un'to you, la'wyers! for ye have ta'ken awa'y the key of know'l'edge: ye en'tered not in yourself'ves, and them that were en'tering in ye hin'dered. 53 And as he said these things un'to them, the scri'bes and the Phar'isees began' to urge 'him' ve'hemently, and to provo'ke him to spe'ak of man'y things; 54 La'ying wa'it for him, and se'eking to catch som'ething out of his mouth, that they might accu'se him.

CHAP. XII.—1 In the me'an time, when there were gath'ered together an innu'merable mul'titude of pe'ople, insomuch' that they trode one upon' another, he began' to say un'to his disci'ples first of a'll, Bewa're ye of the leaven of the Phar'isees, which is hypoc'risy. 2 For there is noth'ing cov'ered, that shall not be reve'aled; ne'ither

hid, that shall not be kno'wn. 3 Ther'efore, whatsoev'er ye
have spo'ken in da'rkness shall be heard in the light; and
that which ye have spo'ken in the e'ar in clos'ets shall be
procla'imed upon' the house-tops. 4 And I say un'to you,
my friends, Be not afra'id of them that kill the bod'y, and
af'ter that have no more that they can do: 5 But I will
forewa'rn you whom ye shall fe'ar: Fe'ar him, which, af'ter
he hath killed, hath pow'er to cast' in'to hell; yea, I say
un'to you, Fe'ar him. 6 Are not five spar'rows so'ld for
two fa'rthings, and not one of them is forgot'ten befo're
Go'd? 7 But e'ven the ver'y ha'irs of your head are a'll
num'bered. Fe'ar not ther'efore: ye are of more val'ue
than man'y spar'rows. 8 A'lso I say un'to you, Whosoev'er
shall confess' me befo're men, him shall the Son of man
a'lso confess' befo're the a'ngels of Go'd: 9 But he that
deni'eth me befo're men, shall be deni'ed befo're the a'ngels
of Go'd. 10 And whosoev'er shall spe'ak a word against' the
Son of man, it shall be forgiv'en him: but un'to him that
blasphe'meth against' the Ho'ly Gho'st, it shall not be for-
giv'en. 11 And when they bring you un'to the syn'agogues,
and 'un'to' mag'istrates and pow'ers, take ye no tho'ught
how or what thing ye shall an'swer, or what ye shall sa'y:
12 For the Ho'ly Gho'st shall te'ach you in the sa'me
hour what ye o'ught to sa'y.

13 And one of the com'pany said un'to him, Mas'ter, spe'ak
to my broth'er, that he divi'de the inher'itance with me.
14 And he said un'to him, Man, who made me a judge or a
divi'der o'ver you? 15 And he said un'to them, Ta'ke he'ed,
and bewa're of cov'etousness: for a man's life consis'teth
not in the abun'dance of the things which he posses'seth.

16 And he spake a par'able un'to them, sa'ying, The
ground of a cer'tain rich man bro'ught fo'rth plen'tifully:
17 And he tho'ught within' himself', sa'ying, What shall I
do, beca'use I have no ro'om where to besto'w my fruits?
18 And he said, This will I do: I will pull' down my ba'rns,
and build grea'ter; and there will I besto'w a'll my fru'its
and my good's. 19 And I will say to my so'ul, So'ul, thou
hast much good's la'id up for man'y ye'ars; ta'ke thine
e'ase, e'at, drink, 'and' be mer'ry. 20 But Go'd said un'to
him, 'Thou' fo'ol, this night thy so'ul shall be requi'red of
thee: then whose shall those things be which thou hast
provi'ded? 21 So 'is' he that la'yeth up treas'ure for him-
self', and is not rich to'ward Go'd.

22 And he said un'to his disci'ples, Ther'efore I say un'to you, Ta'ke no tho'ught for your life, what ye shall e'at; ne'ither for the bod'y, what ye shall put on. 23 The life is more than me'at, and the bod'y 'is more' than ra'iment. 24 Consid'er the ra'vens: for they ne'ither sow nor re'ap; which ne'ither have sto're-house nor ba'rn; and Go'd fe'edeth them: how much more are ye bet'ter than the fowls? 25 And which of you, with ta'king tho'ught, can add to his stat'ure one cu'bit? 26 If ye then be not a'ble to do that thing which is le'ast, why ta'ke ye tho'ught for the rest? 27 Consid'er the lil'ies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say un'to you, that Sol'omon, in a'll his glo'ry, was not arra'yed like one of these. 28 If then Go'd so clo'the the grass', which is to-da'y in the fie'ld, and to-mor'row is cast' in'to the ov'en; how much mo're 'will he clo'the' you, O ye of lit'tle faith? 29 And se'ek not ye what ye shall e'at, or what ye shall drink, ne'ither be ye of doubt'ful mind. 30 For a'll these things do the na'tions of the world se'ek af'ter: and your Fa'ther kno'weth that ye have ne'ed of these things. 31 But rath'er se'ek ye the kin'gdom of Go'd; and a'll these things shall be ad'ded un'to you. 32 Fe'ar not, lit'tle flock; for it is your Fa'ther's good' pleas'ure to give you the kin'gdom. 33 Sell that ye have, and give a'lms; provi'de yoursel'ves bags which wax not o'ld, a treas'ure in the heavens that fa'ileth not, where no thie'f appro'acheth, ne'ither moth corrup'teth. 34 For where your treas'ure is, there will your hea'rt be a'lso.

35 Let your loins be gir'ded about', and 'your' lights bur'ning; 36 And ye yoursel'ves like un'to men that wa'it for their lo'rd, when he will return' from the wed'ding; that, when he com'eth and knock'eth, they may o'pen un'to him imme'diately. 37 Bles'sed 'are' those ser'vants whom the lo'rd, when he com'eth, shall fi'nd watch'ing: ver'ily I say un'to you, That he shall gird himself', and make them to sit down to me'at, and will come fo'rth and serve them. 38 And if he shall come in the sec'ond watch', or come in the third watch', and fi'nd 'them' so, bles'sed are those ser'vants. 39 And this know, that if the good'man' of the house had known what hour the thie'f would come, he would have watch'ed, and not have suf'fered his house to be bro'ken through. 40 Be ye ther'efore read'y a'lso: for the Son of man com'eth at an hour when ye think not.

41 Then Pe'ter said un'to him, Lo'rd, spe'akest thou this

par'able un'to us, or e'ven to a'll? 42 And the Lo'rd said, Who then is that fa'ithful and wise stew'ard, whom 'his' lo'rd shall make ru'ler o'ver his hous'ehold, to give 'them their' po'rtion of me'at in due se'ason? 43 Bles'sed 'is' that ser'vant whom his lo'rd, when he com'eth, shall fi'nd so do'ing. 44 Of a tru'th I say un'to you, That he will make him ru'ler o'ver a'll that he hath. 45 But and if that ser'vant say in his hea'rt, My lo'rd dela'yeth his com'ing; and shall begin' to be'at the men-ser'vants and ma'idens, and to e'at and drink, and to be drunken; 46 The lo'rd of that ser'vant will come in a day when he look'eth not for 'him,' and at an hour when he is not awa're, and will cut him in sun'der, and will appoint' him his po'rtion with the unbelie'vers. 47 And that ser'vant which knew his lo'rd's will, and prepa'red not 'himself', ne'ither did acco'rding to his will, shall be be'aten with man'y 'stri'pes.' 48 But he that knew not, and did commit' things wor'thy of stri'pes, shall be be'aten with few 'stri'pes.' For un'to whomsoev'er much is given, of him shall be much requi'red; and to whom men have commit'ted much, of him they will ask' the mo're.

49 I am come to send fi're on the earth; and what will I if it be alread'y kin'dled? 50 But I have a bap'tism to be bapti'zed with; and how am I stra'itened till it be accom'plished! 51 Suppo'se ye that I am come to give pe'ace on earth? I tell you, Nay; but rath'er divis'ion: 52 For from henceforth there shall be fi've in one house divi'ded, three against' two, and two against' three. 53 The fa'ther shall be divi'ded against' the son, and the son against' the fa'ther; the moth'er against' the da'ughter, and the da'ughter against' the moth'er; the moth'er-in-law against' her da'ughter-in-law, and the da'ughter-in-law against' her moth'er-in-law.

54 And he said a'lso to the pe'ople, When ye see a cloud ri'se out of the west, stra'ightway ye say, There com'eth a show'er; and so it is. 55 And when 'ye see' the south wind blow, ye say, There will be he'at; and it com'eth to pass'. 56 'Ye' hyp'ocrites, ye can discern' the face of the sky, and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern' this time? 57 Yea, and why e'ven of yoursel'ves judge ye not what is right?

58 When thou go'est with thine ad'versary to the mag'istrate, 'as thou art' in the way, give dil'igence that thou ma'yest be deliv'ered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliv'er thee to the of'ficer, and the of'ficer

cast' thee in'to pris'on. 59 I tell thee, thou shalt not depa'rt thence, till thou hast pa'id the ver'y last' mi'te.

CHAP. XIII.—1 There were pres'ent at that se'ason some that to'ld him of the Galile'ans, whose blood Pi'late had min'gled with their sac'rifices. 2 And Je'sus an'swering, said un'to them, Suppo'se ye that these Galile'ans were sin'ners above' a'll the Galile'ans, beca'use they suf'fered such things? 3 I tell you, Nay: but, except' ye repent', ye shall a'll li'kewise per'ish. 4 Or those eighteen, upon' whom the tow'er in Sil'oam fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sin'ners above' a'll men that dwelt in Jeru'salem? 5 I tell you, Nay: but, except' ye repent', ye shall a'll li'kewise per'ish.

6 He spake a'lso this par'able: A cer'tain 'man' had a fig-tree plan'ted in his vin'eyard; and he ca'me and sought fru'it thereon', and found none. 7 Then said he un'to the dres'ser of his vin'eyard, Beho'ld, these three ye'ars I come se'eking fru'it on this fig-tree, and find none: cut it down; why cum'bereth it the ground? 8 And he an'swering, said un'to him, Lo'rd, let it alo'ne this ye'ar a'lso, till I shall dig about' it, and dung 'it:' 9 And if it bea'r fruit, 'well;' and if not, 'then' af'ter that thou shalt cut it down.

10 And he was te'aching in one of the syn'agogues on the sab'bath. 11 And, beho'ld, there was a wom'an which had a spir'it of infir'mity e'ighteen ye'ars, and was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up 'herself'.' 12 And when Je'sus saw her, he ca'lled 'her to him,' and said un'to her, Wom'an, thou art lo'osed from thine infir'mity. 13 And he laid 'his' hands on her; and imme'diately she was made stra'ight, and glo'rified Go'd. 14 And the ru'ler of the syn'agogue an'swered with indigna'tion, beca'use that Je'sus had he'aled on the sab'bath-day, and said un'to the pe'ople, There are six days in which men o'ught to work: in them ther'efore come and be he'aled, and not on the sab'bath-day. 15 The Lo'rd then an'swered him, and said, 'Thou' hyp'ocrite, doth not e'ach one of you on the sab'bath lo'ose his ox or 'his' ass' from the sta'll, and le'ad 'him' awa'y to wa'tering? 16 And o'ught not this wom'an, be'ing a da'ughter of A'braham, whom Sa'tan hath bound, lo, these eighteen ye'ars, be lo'osed from this bond on the sab'bath-day? 17 And when he had said these things, a'll his ad'versaries were asha'med: and a'll the pe'ople rejoi'ced for a'll the glo'rious things that were done by him.

18 Then said he, Un'to what is the kin'gdom of Go'd like?

and wherunto' shall I resem'ble it? 19 It is like a gra'in of mus'tard-se'ed, which a man took', and cast' in'to his ga'rden; and it grew, and waxed a grea't tree; and the fowls of the a'ir lo'dged in the bran'ches of it.

20 And again' he said, Wherunto' shall I li'ken the kin'gdom of Go'd? 21 It is like leaven, which a wom'an took' and hid in three meas'ures of me'al, till the whole was leav'ened. 22 And he went thro'ugh the cit'ies and vil'lages, te'aching, and jour'neying to'ward Jeru'salem.

23 Then said one un'to him, Lo'rd, are there few' that be sa'ved? And he said un'to them, 24 Stri've to en'ter in at the stra'it ga'te: for man'y, I say un'to you, will se'ek to en'ter in, and shall not be a'ble. 25 When once the Ma'ster of the house is risen up, and hath shut to' the do'or, and ye begin' to stand without', and to knock at the do'or, sa'ying, Lo'rd, Lo'rd, o'pen un'to us; and he shall an'swer and say un'to you, I know you not whence ye are: 26 Then shall ye begin' to say, We have e'aten and drunk in thy pres'ence, and thou hast ta'ught in our stre'ets. 27 But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are: depa'rt from me, a'll 'ye' work'ers of iniq'uity. 28 There shall be we'eping and gnash'ing of te'eth, when ye shall see A'braham, and I'saac, and Ja'cob, and a'll the proph'ets, in the kin'gdom of Go'd, and you 'yoursel'ves' thrust out. 29 And they shall come from the e'ast, and 'from' the west, and from the no'rth, and 'from' the south, and shall sit down in the kin'gdom of Go'd. 30 And, beho'ld, there are last' which shall be first, and there are first which shall be last'.

31 The same day there came cer'tain of the Phar'isees, sa'ying un'to him, Get thee out, and depa'rt hence: for Her'od will kill thee. 32 And he said un'to them, Go ye and tell that fox, Beho'ld, I cast' out dev'ils, and I do cu'res to-da'y and to-mor'row, and the third' 'day' I shall be per'fected. 33 Nevertheless' I must wa'lk to-da'y and to-mor'row, and the 'day' fol'lowing: for it can'not be that a proph'et per'ish out of Jeru'salem. 34 O Jeru'salem, Jeru'salem, which kil'lest the proph'ets, and sto'nest them that are sent un'to thee; how of'ten would I have gath'ered thy chil'dren together, as a hen 'doth gath'er' her bro'od un'der 'her' wings, and ye would' not! 35 Beho'ld, your house is left un'to you des'olate: and ver'ily I say un'to you, Ye shall not see me, until' 'the time'

come when ye shall say, Bles'sed 'is' he that com'eth in the name of the Lo'rd.

CHAP. XIV.—[1] And it came to pass', as he went in'to the house of one of the chie'f Phar'isees to e'at bread on the sab'bath-day, that they watch'ed him. [2] And, beho'ld, there was a cer'tain man befo're him which had the drop'sy. [3] And Je'sus, an'swering, spake un'to the la'wyers and Phar'isees, sa'ying, Is it la'wful to he'al on the sab'bath-day? [4] And they held their pe'ace. And he took' 'him' and he'aled him, and let him go; [5] And an'swered them, sa'ying, Which of you shall have an ass' or an ox fa'llen in'to a pit, and will not stra'ightway pull' him out on the sab'bath-day? [6] And they could not an'swer him again' to these things.

[7] And he put' fo'rth a par'able to those which were bid'den, when he ma'rked how they chose out the chie'f rooms; sa'ying un'to them, [8] When thou art bid'den of an'y 'man' to a wed'ding, sit not down in the hi'ghest ro'om, lest a more hon'ourable man than thou be bid'den of him; [9] And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin' with sha'me to take the lo'west ro'om. [10] But, when thou art bid'den, go and sit down in the lo'west ro'om; that when he that bade thee com'eth, he may say un'to thee, Friend, go up hi'gher: then shalt thou have wor'ship in the pres'ence of them that sit at me'at with thee. [11] For whosoev'er exa'lteth himself' shall be aba'sed; and he that humbleth himself' shall be exa'lted.

[12] Then said he a'lso to him that bade him, When thou ma'kest a din'ner or a sup'per, ca'll not thy friends, nor thy breth'ren, ne'ither thy kins'men, nor 'thy' rich ne'ighbours; lest they a'lso bid thee again', and a rec'ompence be ma'de thee. [13] But when thou ma'kest a fe'ast, ca'll the po'or, the ma'imed, the la'me, the bli'nd: [14] And thou shalt be bless'ed; for they can'not rec'ompense thee: for thou shalt be rec'ompensed at the resurrec'tion of the just.

[15] And when one of them that sat at me'at with him heard these things, he said un'to him, Bles'sed 'is' he that shall e'at bread in the kin'gdom of Go'd. [16] Then said he un'to him, A cer'tain man made a grea't sup'per, and bade man'y: [17] And sent his ser'vant at sup'per-time to say to them that were bid'den, Come; for a'll things are now read'y. [18] And they a'll with one 'consent'' began' to make excu'se. The first said un'to him, I have bo'ught a pie'ce of ground, and I must ne'eds go and se'e it: I pray thee

have me excu'sed. 19 And another said, I have bought five yoke of ox'en, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excu'sed. 20 And another said, I have mar'ried a wife, and ther'efore I can'not come. 21 So that ser'vant came, and shewed his lord these things. Then the mas'ter of the house, be'ing an'gry, said to his ser'vant, Go out quick'ly in'to the stre'ets and la'nes of the cit'y, and bring in hith'er the poor, and the ma'imed, and the ha'lt, and the bli'nd. 22 And the ser'vant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast comman'ded, and yet there is room. 23 And the Lord said un'to the ser'vant, Go out in'to the hi'ghways and hed'ges, and compel' 'them' to come in, that my house may be filled. 24 For I say un'to you, That none of those men which were bid den shall ta'ste of my sup'per.

25 And there went grea't mul'titudes with him: and he turned, and said un'to them, 26 If an'y 'man' come to me, and hate not his fa'ther, and moth'er, and wife, and chil'dren, and breth'ren, and sis'ters, yea, and his o'wn life a'lso, he can'not be my disci'ple. 27 And whosoev'er doth not bea'r his cross, and come af'ter me, can'not be my disci'ple. 28 For which of you, inten'ding to build a tow'er, sit'teth not down first and coun'teth the cost, wheth'er he have 'suffic'ient' to fin'ish 'it?' 29 Lest hap'ly, af'ter he hath la'id the founda'tion, and is not a'ble to fin'ish 'it,' a'll that beho'ld 'it' begin' to mock him, 30 Sa'ying, This man began' to build, and was not a'ble to fin'ish. 31 Or what king, go'ing to make wa'r against' another king, sit'teth not down first, and consul'teth wheth'er he be a'ble with ten thou'sand to me'et him that com'eth against' him with twen'ty thou'sand? 32 Or else, while the oth'er is yet a grea't way off, he send'eth an am'bassage, and desi'reth condit'ions of pe'ace. 33 So li'kewise, whosoev'er he be of you that forsa'keth not a'll that he hath, he can'not be my disci'ple.

34 Sa'lt 'is' good': but if the sa'lt have lost his sa'vour, wherewith' shall it be se'asoned? 35 It is ne'ither fit for the land, nor yet for the dun'ghill; 'but' men cast' it out. He that hath e'ars to he'ar, let him he'ar.

CHAP. XV.—Then drew ne'ar un'to him a'll the pub'licans and sin'ners for to he'ar him. 2 And the Phar'isees and scri'bes mur'mured, sa'ying, This man rece'iveth sin'ners, and e'teth with them.

3 And he spake this par'able un'to them, sa'ying, 4 What

man of you, having an hun'dred she'ep, if he lo'se one of them, doth not le'ave the ni'nety and ni'ne in the wil'derness and go after that which is lost, until' he fi'nd it?
5 And when he hath found 'it,' he la'yeth 'it' on his sho'ulders, rejoi'cing. 6 And when he com'eth ho'me, he ca'lleth together 'his' friends and ne'ighbours, sa'ying un'to them, Rejoi'ce with me; for I have found my she'ep which was lost. 7 I say un'to you, That li'kewise joy shall be in heaven o'ver one sin'ner that repen'teth, mo're than o'ver ni'nety and ni'ne just per'sons, which ne'ed no repen'tance.
8 E'ither what wom'an, having ten pie'ces of sil'ver, if she lo'se one pie'ce, doth not light a can'dle, and swe'ep the house, and se'ek dil'igently till she fi'nd 'it?' 9 And when she hath found 'it,' she ca'lleth 'her' friends and 'her' ne'ighbours together, sa'ying, Rejoi'ce with me; for I have found the pie'ce which I had lost. 10 Li'kewise, I say un'to you, There is joy in the pres'ence of the a'ngels of Go'd o'ver one sin'ner that repen'teth.
11 And he said, A cer'tain man had two sons: 12 And the youn'ger of them said to 'his' fa'ther, Fa'ther, give me the po'rtion of good's that fa'lleth 'to me.' And he divi'ded un'to them 'his' liv'ing. 13 And not man'y days af'ter, the youn'ger son gath'ered a'll together, and took' his jour'ney in'to a far coun'try, and there wa'sted his sub'stance with ri'otous liv'ing. 14 And when he had spent a'll, there aro'se a might'y fam'ine in that land; and he began' to be in want'. 15 And he went and joined himself' to a cit'izen of that coun'try; and he sent him in'to his fie'lds to fe'ed swi'ne. 16 And he would fa'in have filled his bel'ly with the husks that the swi'ne did e'at: and no man ga've un'to him. 17 And when he ca'me to himself', he said, How man'y hi'red ser'vants of my fa'ther's have bread enough, and to spa're, and I per'ish with hun'ger! 18 I will ari'se and go to my fa'ther, and will say un'to him, Fa'ther, I have sinned against' Heaven, and befo're the'e, 19 And am no more wor'thy to be ca'lled thy son: ma'ke me as one of thy hi'red ser'vants. 20 And he aro'se, and ca'me to his fa'ther. But when he was yet a grea't way off, his fa'ther saw him, and had compass'ion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him. 21 And the son said un'to him, Fa'ther, I have sinned against' Heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more wor'thy to be ca'lled thy son. 22 But the fa'ther said to his ser'vants, Bring fo'rth the best ro'be, and

put' 'it' on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on
'his' fe'et: 23 And bring hith'er the fat'ted ca'lf, and kill
'it;' and let us e'at, and be mer'ry: 24 For this my son
was dead, and is ali've again'; he was lost, and is found.
And they began' to be mer'ry. 25 Now his el'der son was
in the fie'ld: and as he ca'me and drew nigh to the house,
he heard mu'sick and dan'cing. 26 And he ca'lled one of
the ser'vants, and ask'ed what these things meant. 27 And
he said un'to him, Thy broth'er is come; and thy fa'ther
hath killed the fat'ted ca'lf, beca'use he hath rece'ived him
sa'fe and sound. 28 And he was an'gry, and would not go
in: ther'efore came his fa'ther out, and entre'ated him.
29 And he an'swering, said to 'his' fa'ther, Lo, these man'y
ye'ars do I serve thee; ne'ither transgress'ed I at an'y time
thy command'ment; and yet thou nev'er ga'vest me a kid,
that I might make mer'ry with my friends: 30 But as so'on
as this thy son was come, which hath devou'red thy liv'ing
with ha'rlots, thou hast killed for him the fat'ted ca'lf.
31 And he said un'to him, Son, thou art ev'er with me, and
a'll that I hav'e is thi'ne. 32 It was me'et that we should
make mer'ry, and be glad: for this thy broth'er was dead',
and is ali've again'; and was lost', and is found'.

CHAP XVI.—1 And he said a'lso un'to his disci'ples,
There was a cer'tain rich man which had a stew'ard; and
the sa'me was accu'sed un'to him that he had wa'sted his
good's. 2 And he ca'lled him, and said un'to him, How is
it that I he'ar this of thee? give an account' of thy stew'ard-
ship; for thou mayest be no lon'ger stew'ard. 3 Then the
stew'ard said within' himself', What shall I do? for my
lo'rd ta'keth awa'y from me the stew'ardship: I can'not
dig; to beg I am asha'med. 4 I am resol'ved what to
do, that, when I am put out of the stew'ardship, they may
rece'ive me in'to their hou'ses. 5 So he ca'lled ev'ery one of
his lo'rd's debt'ors 'un'to him,' and said un'to the first,
How much o'west thou un'to my lo'rd? 6 And he said,
An hun'dred meas'ures of oil. And he said un'to him, Take
thy bill, and sit down quick'ly, and write fif'ty. 7 Then
said he to anoth'er, And how much o'west thou? And he
said, An hun'dred meas'ures of whe'at. And he said un'to
him, Take thy bill, and write fo'ursco're. 8 And the lo'rd
commen'ded the unjust' stew'ard, beca'use he had done
wi'sely: for the chil'dren of this world are in their gener-
a'tion wi'ser than the chil'dren of light. 9 And I say un'to

you, Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations. 10 He that is faithful in that which is least, is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least, is unjust also in much. 11 If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the true 'riches?' 12 And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another's, who shall give you that which is your own?

13 No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye can not serve God and mammon.

14 And the Pharisees also, who were covetous, heard all these things; and they derided him. 15 And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God. 16 The law and the prophets 'were' until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it. 17 And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail. 18 Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from 'her' husband, committeth adultery.

19 There was a certain rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day: 20 And there was a certain beggar named Lazarus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores, 21 And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover, the dogs came and licked his sores. 22 And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and was carried by the angels into Abraham's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried; 23 And in hell he lifted up his eyes, being in torments, and seeth Abraham afar off, and Lazarus in his bosom. 24 And he cried, and said, Father Abraham, have mercy on me, and send Lazarus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame. 25 But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented. 26 And besides all this, between us and you there is a great gulf

fixed: so that they which would pass' from hence to you can'not; ne'ither can they pass' to us that 'would come' from thence. 27 Then he said, I pray thee ther'efore, fa'ther, that thou wouldest send him to my fa'ther's house: 28 For I have fi've breth'ren; that he may tes'tify un'to them, lest they a'lso come in'to this place of to'rment. 29 A'braham saith un'to him, They have Mo'ses and the proph'ets; let them he'ar them'. 30 And he said, Nay, fa'ther A'braham: but if one went un'to them from the dead, they will repent'. 31 And he said un'to him, If they he'ar not Mo'ses and the proph'ets, ne'ither will they be persua'ded though one ro'se from the dead.

CHAP. XVII.—1 Then said he un'to the disci'ples, It is impos'sible but that offen'ces will come: but woe 'un'to him' through whom they come! 2 It were bet'ter for him that a mill'stone were hanged about' his neck, and he cast' in'to the se'a, than that he should' offend' one of these lit'tle ones.

3 Take he'ed to yourself'ves: If thy broth'er tres'pass against' thee, rebu'ke him; and if he repent', forgiv'e him. 4 And if he tres'pass against' thee sev'en times in a day, and sev'en times in a day turn again' to thee, sa'ying, I repent'; thou shalt forgiv'e him.

5 And the apos'tles said un'to the Lo'rd, Incre'ase our fa'ith. 6 And the Lo'rd said, If ye had fa'ith as a gra'in of mus'tard-se'ed, ye might say un'to this syc'amine-tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou plan'ted in the sea; and it should obe'y you. 7 But which of you, hav'ing a ser'vant plou'ghing or fe'eding cat'tle, will say un'to him by and by, when he is come from the fie'ld, Go and sit down to me'at? 8 And will not rath'er say un'to him, Make read'y wherewith' I may sup, and gird thyself', and serve me, till I have e'aten and drunken; and af'terward thou shalt e'at and drink? 9 Doth he thank that ser'vant beca'use he did the things that were comman'ded him? I trow not. 10 So li'kewise ye, when ye shall have done a'll those things which are comman'ded you, say, We are unprof'itable ser'vants: we have done that which was our du'ty to do.

11 And it came to pass', as he went to Jeru'salem, that he pass'ed through the midst of Sama'ria and Gal'ilee. 12 And as he en'tered in'to a cer'tain vil'lage, there met him ten men that were lep'ers, which stood' afa'r off: 13 And they lif'ted up 'their' voi'ces, and said, Je'sus, Mas'ter, have mer'cy on us. 14 And when he saw 'them,' he said un'to

them, Go shew yourselves un'to the prie'sts. And it came to pass', that, as they went, they were cleansed. 15 And one of them, when he saw that he was he'aled, turned back, and with a loud voice glo'rified God, 16 And fell down on 'his' face at his fe'et, giv'ing him thanks: and he was a Samar'itan. 17 And Je'sus an'swering, said, Were there not ten' cleansed? but where 'are' the ni'ne? 18 There are not found that return'ed to give glo'ry to God, save this stra'nger. 19 And he said un'to him, Ari'se, go thy way; thy fa'ith hath made thee who'le.

20 And when he was deman'ded of the Phar'isees when the kin'gdom of God should come, he an'swered them, and said, The kin'gdom of God com'eth not with observa'tion. 21 Ne'ither shall they say, Lo he're! or, lo the're! for, beho'ld, the kin'gdom of God is within' you.

22 And he said un'to the disci'ples, The days will come when ye shall desi're to see one of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see 'it.' 23 And they shall say to you, See he're! or, see the're! go not af'ter 'them,' nor fol'low 'them.' 24 For as the light'ning, that light'eneth out of the one 'pa'rt' un'der heaven, shi'neth un'to the oth'er 'pa'rt' un'der heaven; so shall a'lso the Son of man be in his day. 25 But first must he suf'fer man'y things, and be rejec'ted of this genera'tion. 26 And as it was in the days of No'e, so shall it be a'lso in the days of the Son of man. 27 They did e'at, they drank, they mar'ried wi'ves, they were given in mar'riage, until' the day that No'e en'tered in'to the a'rk, and the flood came, and destroy'ed them a'll. 28 Li'kewise a'lso as it was in the days of Lot; they did e'at, they drank, they bo'ught, they so'ld, they plan'ted, they buil'ded; 29 But the same day that Lot went out of Sod'om it ra'ined fi're and brim'stone from heaven, and destroy'ed 'them' a'll. 30 E'ven thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man is reve'aled. 31 In that day, he which shall be upon' the hous'e-top, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it awa'y: and he that is in the fie'ld, let him li'kewise not return' back. 32 Remem'ber Lot's wife. 33 Whosoev'er shall se'ek to sa've his life, shall lo'se it; and whosoev'er shall lo'se his life, shall preserv'e it. 34 I tell you, in that' night there shall be two 'men' in one bed; the one shall be ta'ken, and the oth'er shall be left. 35 Two 'wom'en' shall be gri'nding together; the one shall be ta'ken, and the oth'er left. 36 Two 'men' shall be in the

field; the one shall be ta'ken, and the oth'er left. 37 And they an'swered and said un'to him, Whe're, Lo'rd? And he said un'to them, Wheresoev'er the bod'y 'is,' thith'er will the e'agles be gath'ered together.

CHAP. XVIII.—1 And he spake a par'able un'to them 'to this end,' that men o'ught a'lways 'to' pra'y, and not to fa'int; 2 Sa'ying, There was in a cit'y a judge, which fe'ared not Go'd, ne'ither rega'rded man: 3 And there was a wid'ow in that cit'y; and she came un'to him, sa'ying, Aveng'e me of mine ad'versary. 4 And he would not for a while: but af'terward he said within' himself', Though I fe'ar not Go'd, nor rega'rd man; 5 Yet, beca'use this wid'ow troub'leth me, I will' aveng'e her, lest by her contin'ual com'ing she we'ary me. 6 And the Lo'rd said, He'ar what the unjust' judge saith. 7 And shall not Go'd aveng'e his o'wn elect', which cry' day and night un'to him, though he bea'r long with them? 8 I tell you that he will aveng'e them spe'edily. Nevertheless', when the Son of man com'eth, shall he fi'nd fa'ith on the earth?

9 And he spake this par'able un'to cer'tain which trus'ted in themsel'ves that they were right'eous, and despi'sed oth'ers: 10 Two men went up in'to the temple to pray; the one a Phar'isee, and the oth'er a pub'lican. 11 The Phar'isee stood' and pra'yed thus with himself'; Go'd, I thank thee, that I am not as oth'er men 'are,' extor'tioners, unjust', adul'terers, or e'ven as this pub'lican. 12 I fast' twi'ce in the we'ek, I give ti'thes of a'll that I possess'. 13 And the pub'lican, stand'ing afa'r off', would not lift up so much as 'his' eyes un'to heaven, but smo'te upon' his breast, sa'ying, Go'd be mer'ciful to me a sin'ner. 14 I tell you, this man went down to his house jus'tified 'rath'er' than the oth'er: for ev'ery one that exa'lteth himself' shall be aba'sed; and he that hum'bleth himself' shall be exa'lted.

15 And they bro'ught un'to him a'lso in'fants, that he would touch them: but when 'his' disci'ples saw 'it,' they rebu'ked them. 16 But Je'sus ca'lled them 'un'to him,' and said, Suf'fer lit'tle chil'dren to come un'to me, and forbid' them not: for of such is the kin'gdom of Go'd. 17 Ver'ily I say un'to you, Whosoev'er shall not rece'ive the kin'gdom of Go'd as a lit'tle chi'ld, shall in no' wise en'ter therein'.

18 And a cer'tain ru'ler ask'ed him, sa'ying, Good' Mas'ter, what shall I do' to inher'it eter'nal life? 19 And Je'sus said un'to him, Why ca'llest thou me' good'? none 'is' good',

save one, 'that is,' God. 20 Thou know'est the command'-
ments, Do not commit' adul'tery, Do not kill, Do not ste'al,
Do not bea'r fa'lse wit'ness, Hon'our thy fa'ther and thy
moth'er. 21 And he said, A'll these have I kept from my
youth up. 22 Now, when Je'sus heard these things, he said
un'to him, Yet lack'est thou one thing; sell a'll that thou hast,
and distrib'ute un'to the po'or, and thou shalt have treas'ure
in heaven: and come, fol'low me'. 23 And when he heard
this, he was ver'y sor'rowful; for he was ver'y rich.
24 And when Je'sus saw that he was ver'y sor'rowful, he
said, How ha'rdly shall they that have rich'es en'ter in'to
the kin'gdom of God! 25 For it is e'asier for a cam'el to
go through a ne'edle's eye, than for a rich man to en'ter
in'to the kin'gdom of God. 26 And they that heard 'it' said,
Who then can be sa'ved? 27 And he said, The things which
are impos'sible with men are pos'sible with God.
28 Then Pe'ter said, Lo, we have left a'll and fol'lowed
thee. 29 And he said un'to them, Ver'ily I say un'to you,
There is no man that hath left house, or pa'rents, or breth'-
ren, or wife, or chil'dren, for the kin'gdom of God's sake,
30 Who shall not rece'ive man'ifold mo're in this pres'ent
time, and in the world to com'e life everlas'ting.
31 Then he took' 'un'to him' the twelve, and said un'to
them, Beho'ld we go up to Jeru'salem, and a'll things that
are writ'ten by the proph'ets concer'ning the Son of man
shall be accom'plished. 32 For he shall be deliv'ered un'to
the Gen'tiles, and shall be mocked, and spi'tefully en-
tre'ated, and spit'ted on: 33 And they shall scourge 'him,'
and put' him to death; and the third day he shall rise
again'. 34 And they understood' none of these things; and
this sa'ying was hid from them, ne'ither knew they the
things which were spo'ken.
35 And it came to pass', that, as he was come nigh un'to
Jer'icho, a cer'tain bli'nd man sat by the way-si'de beg'ging:
36 And he'aring the mul'titude pass' by, he ask'ed what
it meant. 37 And they to'ld him, that Je'sus of Naz'areth
pass'eth by. 38 And he cri'ed, sa'ying, Je'sus, 'thou' son of
Da'vid, have mer'cy on me. 39 And they which went befo're
rebu'ked him, that he should hold his pe'ace: but he
cri'ed so much the mo're, 'Thou' son of Da'vid, have mer'cy
on me. 40 And Je'sus stood', and comman'ded him to be
bro'ught un'to him: and when he was come ne'ar, he ask'ed
him, 41 Sa'ying, What wilt thou that I shall do un'to thee?

And he said, Lo'rd, that I may rece'ive my sight. 42 And Je'sus said un'to him, Rece'ive thy sight: thy fa'ith hath sa'ved thee. 43 And imme'diately he rece'ived his sight, and fol'lowed him, glo'rifying Go'd: and a'll the pe'ople, when they saw 'it,' gave praise un'to Go'd.

CHAP. XIX.—1 And 'Je'sus' en'tered and pass'ed through Jer'icho. 2 And, beho'ld, 'there was' a man na'med Zacche'us, which was the chie'f amon'g the pub'licans, and he was rich. 3 And he so'ught to se'e Je'sus who he was; and could not for the press, beca'use he was lit'tle of stat'ure. 4 And he ran befo're, and cli'mbed up in'to a syc'amore-tree to se'e him: for he was to pass' that 'way.' 5 And when Je'sus came to the place, he look'ed up, and saw him, and said un'to him, Zacche'us, make ha'ste, and come down; for to-da'y I must abi'de at thy house. 6 And he ma'de haste, and came down, and rece'ived him joy'fully. 7 And when they saw 'it,' they a'll mur'mured, sa'ying, That he was gone to be guest with a man that is a sin'ner. 8 And Zacche'us stood', and said un'to the Lo'rd, Beho'ld, Lo'rd, the ha'lf of my good's I give to the po'or; and if I have ta'ken an'y thing from an'y man by fa'lse accusa'tion, I resto're 'him' fo'ur-fold. 9 And Je'sus said un'to him, This day is salva'tion come to this house, forsomuch' as he a'lso is a son of A'braham. 10 For the Son of man is come to se'ek and to sa've that which was lost'.

11 And as they heard these things, he ad'ded, and spake a par'able, beca'use he was nigh to Jeru'salem, and beca'use they tho'ught that the kin'gdom of Go'd should imme'diately appe'ar. 12 He said ther'efore, A cer'tain no'bleman went in'to a fa'r coun'try to rece'ive for himself' a kin'gdom, and to return'. 13 And he ca'lled his ten ser'vants, and deliv'ered them ten pounds, and said un'to them, Oc'cupy till I come. 14 But his cit'izens ha'ted him, and sent a mes'sage af'ter him, sa'ying, We will not' have this 'man' to re'ign o'ver us. 15 And it came to pass', that, when he was return'ed, hav'ing rece'ived the kin'gdom, then he comman'ded these ser'vants to be ca'lled un'to him to whom he had given the mon'ey, that he might know how much ev'ery man had ga'ined by tra'ding. 16 Then came the first, sa'ying, Lo'rd, thy pound hath ga'ined ten' pounds. 17 And he said un'to him, Well, thou good' ser'vant: becau'se thou hast been fa'ithful in a ver'y lit'tle, have thou author'ity o'ver ten cit'ies. 18 And the sec'ond came, sa'ying, Lo'rd,

thy pound hath ga'ined fi've pounds. 19 And he said li'ke-
wise to him, Be thou a'lso o'ver five cit'ies. 20 And anoth'er
came, sa'ying, Lo'rd, beho'ld, 'here is' thy pound, which I
have kept la'id up in a nap'kin: 21 For I fe'ared thee,
beca'use thou art an auste're man: thou ta'kest up that
thou la'yedst not down, and re'apest that thou didst not
so'w. 22 And he said un'to him, Out of thine o'wn mouth
will I judge thee, 'thou' wick'ed ser'vant. Thou knew'est
that I was an auste're man, ta'king up that I laid not
down, and re'aping that I did not so'w: 23 Wher'efore then
ga'vest not thou my mon'ey in'to the bank, that at my
com'ing I might have requi'red mine o'wn with u'sury?
24 And he said un'to them that stood' by, Take from him the
pound, and give 'it' to him that hath ten' pounds. 25 (And
they said un'to him, Lo'rd, he hath ten' pounds.) 26 For I
say un'to you, That un'to ev'ery one which hath' shall be
giv'en; and from him that hath not', e'ven that he hath
shall be ta'ken awa'y from him. 27 But those mine en'emies,
which would not that I should re'ign o'ver them, bring
hith'er, and sla'y 'them' befo're me.

28 And when he had thus spo'ken, he went befo're, ascen'-
ding up to Jeru'salem. 29 And it came to pass', when he
was come nigh to Beth'phage and Beth'any, at the mount
ca'lled 'the mount' of Ol'ives, he sent two of his disci'ples,
30 Sa'ying, Go ye in'to the vil'lage o'ver against' 'you;' in
the which, at your en'tering, ye shall find a co'lt ti'ed,
whereon' yet nev'er man sat: lo'ose him, and bring 'him
hith'er.' 31 And if an'y man ask' you, Why do ye lo'ose
'him?' thus shall ye sa'y un'to him, Beca'use the Lo'rd
hath ne'ed of him. 32 And they that were sent went their
way, and found e'ven as he had said un'to them. 33 And
as they were lo'osing the co'lt, the o'wners thereof' said un'to
them, Why lo'ose ye the co'lt? 34 And they said, The
Lo'rd hath ne'ed of him. 35 And they bro'ught him to
Je'sus: and they cast' their ga'rments upon' the co'lt, and
they set Je'sus thereon'. 36 And as he went, they spread
their clo'thes in the wa'y. 37 And when he was come nigh,
e'ven now at the descent' of the mount of Ol'ives, the
whole mul'titude of the disci'ples began' to rejoi'ce, and
praise Go'd with a loud voice, for a'll the mi'ghty works
that they had se'en, 38 Sa'ying, bles'sed 'be' the King that
com'eth in the name of the Lo'rd; pe'ace in heaven, and
glo'ry in the hi'ghest. 39 And some of the Phar'isees from

amon'g the mul'titude said un'to him, Mas'ter, rebu'ke thy disci'ples. 40 And he an'swered and said un'to them, I tell you that, if these should hold their pe'ace, the sto'nes would imme'diately cry out.

41 And when he was come ne'ar, he beheld' the cit'y, and wept o'ver it, 42 Sa'ying, If thou hadst kno'wn, e'ven thou, at le'ast in this thy day, the things 'which belon'g' un'to thy pe'ace! but now they are hid from thine eyes. 43 For the days shall come upon' thee, that thine en'emies shall cast' a trench about' thee, and com'pass thee round, and ke'ep thee in' on ev'ery side, 44 And shall lay thee e'ven with the ground, and thy chil'dren within' thee; and they shall not le'ave in thee one sto'ne upon' anoth'er; beca'use thou knew'est not the time of thy visita'tion.

45 And he went in'to the temple, and began' to cast' out them that so'ld therein', and them that bo'ught; 46 Sa'ying un'to them, It is writ'ten, My house is the house of pra'yer: but ye' have made it a den of thie'ves. 47 And he ta'ught da'ily in the temple. But the chie'f prie'sts, and the scri'bes, and the chie'f of the pe'ople, so'ught to destroy' him; 48 And could not fi'nd what' they might do: for a'll the pe'ople were ver'y atten'tive to he'ar him.

CHAP. XX.—1 And it came to pass', 'that' on one of those days, as he ta'ught the pe'ople in the temple, and pre'ached the gos'pel, the chie'f prie'sts and the scri'bes came upon' 'him,' with the el'ders, 2 And spake un'to him, sa'ying, Tell us, by what' author'ity do'est thou these things? or who is he that ga've thee this author'ity? 3 And he an'swered and said un'to them, I will a'lso ask' you one thing; and an'swer me? 4 The bap'tism of John, was it from heaven, or of men: 5 And they re'asoned with themsel'ves, sa'ying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then belie've'ed ye him not? 6 But and if we say, Of men; a'll the pe'ople will sto'ne us: for they be persua'ded that John was a proph'et. 7 And they an'swered, That they could not tell' whence 'it was.' 8 And Je'sus said un'to them, Ne'ither tell I you by what' author'ity I do these things.

9 Then began' he to spe'ak to the pe'ople this par'able; A cer'tain man plan'ted a vin'eyard, and let it fo'rth to hus'bandmen, and went in'to a fa'r coun'try for a long time. 10 And at the se'ason he sent a ser'vant to the hus'bandmen, that they should give him of the fru'it of the vin'eyard: but the hus'bandmen be'at him, and sent 'him' awa'y em'pty.

11 And again' he sent anoth'er ser'vant: and they be'at him
a'lso, and entre'ated 'him' sha'mefully, and sent 'him' awa'y
em'pty. 12 And again' he sent a third: and they woun'ded
him a'lso, and cast' 'him' out. 13 Then said the lo'rd of
the vin'eyard, What shall I do? I will send my belov'ed
son: it may be they will rev'erence 'him' when they se'e
him. 14 But when the hus'bandmen saw him, they re'asoned
amon'g themsel'ves, sa'ying, This is the he'ir: come, let us
kill him, that the inher'itance may be ours. 15 So they cast'
him out of the vin'eyard, and killed 'him.' What' ther'efore
shall the lo'rd of the vin'eyard do un'to them? 16 He shall
come and destroy' these hus'bandmen, and shall give the
vin'eyard to oth'ers. And when they heard 'it,' they said,
Go'd forbid'. 17 And he beheld' them, and said, What is
this then that is writ'ten, The sto'ne which the buil'ders
rejec'ted, the same is becom'e the head of the co'rner?
18 Whosoev'er shall fa'll upon' that stone shall be bro'ken;
but on whomsoev'er it shall fa'll, it will gri'nd him to pow'der.
19 And the chie'f prie'sts and the scri'bes the same hour
so'ught to lay hands on him; and they fe'ared the pe'ople:
for they perce'ived that he had spo'ken this par'able against'
them. 20 And they watched 'him,' and sent fo'rth spi'es,
which should fe'ign themsel'ves just' men, that they might
take ho'ld of his words, that so they might deliv'er him
un'to the pow'er and author'ity of the gov'ernor. 21 And
they ask'ed him, sa'ying, Mas'ter, we know that thou sa'yest
and te'achest right'ly, ne'ither accep'test thou the per'son
'of an'y,' but te'achest the way of Go'd tru'ly; 22 Is it
la'wful for us to give trib'ute un'to Ce'sar, or no? 23 But
he perce'ived their craf'tiness, and said un'to them, Why
tempt ye me? 24 Shew me a pen'ny. Whose im'age and
superscrip'tion hath it? They an'swered and said, Ce'sar's.
25 And he said un'to them, Ren'der ther'efore un'to Ce'sar
the things which be Ce'sar's, and un'to Go'd the things
which be Go'd's. 26 And they could not take ho'ld of his
words befo're the pe'ople: and they ma'rvelled at his
an'swer, and held their pe'ace.
27 Then came to 'him' cer'tain of the Sad'ducees, which
deny' that there is an'y resurrec'tion; and they ask'ed him,
28 Sa'ying, Mas'ter, Mo'ses wrote un'to us, If an'y man's
broth'er di'e, hav'ing a wife, and he di'e without' chil'dren,
that his broth'er should take his wife, and raise up se'ed un'to
his broth'er. 29 There were ther'efore sev'en breth'ren: and

the first took' a wife, and di'ed without' chil'dren. 30 And
the sec'ond took' her to wife, and he di'ed chi'ldless. 31 And
the third took' her; and in like man'ner the sev'en a'lso:
and they left no chil'dren, and di'ed. 32 Last' of a'll the
wom'an di'ed a'lso. 33 Ther'efore in the resurrec'tion whose
wife of them is she? for sev'en had her to wife. 34 And
Je'sus an'swering, said un'to them, The chil'dren of this
world mar'ry, and are giv'en in mar'riage: 35 But they
which shall be accoun'ted wor'thy to obta'in that world, and
the resurrec'tion from the dead, ne'ither mar'ry, nor are
giv'en in mar'riage: 36 Ne'ither can they di'e an'y mo're:
for they are e'qual un'to the a'ngels; and are the chil'dren
of Go'd, be'ing the chil'dren of the resurrec'tion. 37 Now
that the dead are ra'ised, e'ven Mo'ses shewed at the bush',
when he ca'lleth the Lo'rd the Go'd of A'braham, and the
Go'd of I'saac, and the Go'd of Ja'cob. 38 For he is not a
Go'd of the dead, but of the liv'ing: for a'll live un'to him'.
39 Then cer'tain of the scri'bes an'swering, said, Mas'ter,
thou hast well' said. 40 And af'ter that' they durst not ask'
him an'y 'ques'tion at a'll.'
41 And he said un'to them, How say they that Chri'st is
Da'vid's son? 42 And Da'vid himself' saith in the book' of
Psa'lms, The LO'RD said un'to my' Lo'rd, Sit thou on my
right hand, 43 Till I make thine en'emies thy foot'stool.
44 Da'vid ther'efore ca'lleth him Lo'rd, how is he then his son'?
45 Then, in the a'udience of a'll the pe'ople, he said un'to
his disci'ples, 46 Bewa're of the scri'bes, which desi're to
walk in long ro'bes, and love gre'etings in the ma'rkets,
and the hi'ghest se'ats in the syn'agogues, and the chie'f
ro'oms at fe'asts; 47 Which devour' wid'ows' hou'ses, and
for a shew make long pra'yers: the same shall rece'ive
grea'ter damna'tion.
CHAP. XXI.—1 And he look'ed up, and saw the rich
men cast'ing their gifts in'to the treas'ury. 2 And he saw
a'lso a cer'tain po'or wid'ow cast'ing in thith'er two mi'tes.
3 And he said, Of a tru'th I say un'to you, that this
po'or wid'ow hath cast' in mo're than they a'll. 4 For a'll
these have of their abun'dance cast' in un'to the of'fer-
ings of Go'd: but she of her pen'ury hath cast' in a'll the
liv'ing that she had.
5 And as some spake of the temple, how it was ado'rned
with good'ly sto'nes and gifts, he said, 6 'As for' these
things which ye beho'ld, the days will come, in the which

there shall not be left one sto'ne upon' another, that shall not be thro'wn down. 7 And they ask'ed him, sa'ying, Mas'ter, but when shall these things be? and what sign 'will there be' when these things shall come to pass'? 8 And he said, Take he'ed that ye be not dece'ived: for man'y shall come in my na'me, sa'ying, I am 'Chri'st;' and the time dra'weth ne'ar: go ye not ther'efore af'ter them. 9 But when ye shall he'ar of wa'rs and commo'tions, be not ter'rified: for these things must first come to pass'; but the end 'is' not by and by. 10 Then said he un'to them, Na'tion shall rise against' na'tion, and kin'gdom against' kin'gdom: 11 And grea't earth'quakes shall be in di'vers pla'ces, and fam'ines, and pes'tilences; and fe'arful sights and grea't signs shall there be from heaven. 12 But befo're a'll these, they shall lay their hands on you, and per'secute 'you,' deliv'ering 'you' up to the syn'agogues, and in'to prisons, be'ing bro'ught befo're kings and ru'lers for my name's sake. 13 And it shall turn to you for a tes'timony. 14 Set'tle 'it' ther'efore in your hea'rts, not to med'itate befo're what ye shall an'swer: 15 For I will give you a mouth and wis'dom, which a'll your ad'versaries shall not be a'ble to gainsa'y nor resist'. 16 And ye shall be betra'yed both by pa'rents, and broth'ren, and kins'folks, and friends; and 'some' of you shall they ca'use to be put' to death. 17 And ye shall be ha'ted of a'll 'men' for my name's sake. 18 But there shall not an hair of your head per'ish. 19 In your pa'tience posses' ye your so'uls. 20 And when ye shall see Jeru'salem com'passed with a'rmies, then know that the desola'tion thereof' is nigh. 21 Then let them which are in Jude'a flee to the moun'tains; and let them which are in the midst of it depa'rt out; and let not them that are in the coun'tries en'ter thereinto'. 22 For these be the days of ven'geance, that a'll things which are writ'ten may be fulfill'ed. 23 But woe un'to them that are with chi'ld, and to them that give suck in those days! for there shall be grea't distress' in the land, and wrath upon' this pe'ople. 24 And they shall fa'll by the edge of the swo'rd, and shall be led awa'y cap'tive in'to a'll na'tions: and Jeru'salem shall be trod'den down of the Gen'tiles, until' the times of the Gen'tiles be fulfill'ed.

25 And there shall be si'gns in the sun, and in the mo'on, and in the sta'rs; and upon' the earth distress' of na'tions, with perplex'ity; the sea and the wa'ves ro'aring; 26 Men's

hea'rts fa'iling them for fe'ar, and for look'ing af'ter those things which are com'ing on the earth: for the pow'ers of heaven shall be sha'ken. 27 And then shall they see the Son of man com'ing in a cloud, with pow'er and grea't glo'ry. 28 And when these things begin' to come to pass', then look' up, and lift up your heads; for your redem'ption dra'weth nigh. 29 And he spake to them a par'able; Beho'ld the fig-tree, and a'll the trees; 30 When they now shoot' fo'rth, ye see and know of your o'wn selves that sum'mer is now nigh at hand. 31 So li'kewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass', know ye that the kin'gdom of Go'd is nigh at hand. 32 Ver'ily I say un'to you, This genera'tion shall not pass' awa'y till a'll be fulfill'ed. 33 Heaven and earth shall pass' awa'y; but my words shall not' pass' awa'y.

34 And take he'ed to yoursel'ves, lest at an'y time your hea'rts be overcha'rged with sur'feiting and drun'kenness, and ca'res of this life, and 'so' that day come upon' you un'awares. 35 For as a sna're shall it come on a'll them that dwell on the face of the whole earth. 36 Watch' ye ther'efore, and pray a'lways, that ye may be accoun'ted wor'thy to esca'pe a'll these things that shall come to pass', and to stand befo're the Son of man. 37 And in the da'y-time he was te'aching in the temple; and at night he went out and abo'de in the mount that is ca'lled 'the mount' of Ol'ives. 38 And a'll the pe'ople came ear'ly in the mo'rning to him in the temple, for to he'ar him.

CHAP. XXII.—1 Now the fe'ast of unleav'ened bread drew nigh, which is ca'lled the pass'over. 2 And the chie'f prie'sts and scri'bes so'ught how they might kill him; for they fe'ared the pe'ople.

3 Then en'tered Sa'tan in'to Ju'das sur'named Iscar'iot, be'ing of the num'ber of the twelve. 4 And he went his way, and com'muned with the chie'f prie'sts and cap'tains, how he might betra'y him un'to them. 5 And they were glad, and cov'enanted to give him mon'ey. 6 And he prom'ised, and so'ught opportu'nity to betra'y him un'to them in the ab'sence of the mul'titude.

7 Then came the day of unleav'ened bread, when the pass'over must be kill'ed. 8 And he sent Pe'ter and John, sa'ying, Go and prepa're us the pass'over, that we may e'at. 9 And they said un'to him, Where wilt thou that we prepa're? 10 And he said un'to them, Beho'ld, when ye are en'tered in'to the cit'y there shall a man me'et you, bea'ring

a pitch'er of wa'ter; fol'low him in'to the house where he en'tereth in. 11 And ye shall say un'to the good'man of the house, The Mas'ter saith un'to thee, Where is the guest-cha'mber, where I shall e'at the pass'over with my disci'ples? 12 And he shall shew you a la'rge up'per ro'om fur'nished: there make read'y. 13 And they went, and found as he had said un'to them: and they made read'y the pass'over. 14 And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apos'tles with him. 15 And he said un'to them, With desi're I have desi'red to e'at this pass'over with you befo're I suf'fer: 16 For I say un'to you, I will not an'y more e'at thereof', until' it be fulfill'ed in the kin'gdom of Go'd. 17 And he took' the cup, and gave thanks, and said, Take this, and divi'de 'it' amon'g yoursel'ves: 18 For I say un'to you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vi'ne, until' the kin'gdom of Go'd shall come.

19 And he took' bread, and gave thanks, and brake 'it,' and ga've un'to them, sa'ying, This is my bod'y, which is given for yo'u: this do' in remem'brance of me'. 20 Li'kewise a'lso the cup af'ter sup'per, sa'ying, This cup 'is' the new tes'tament in my blood, which is shed for yo'u.

21 But, beho'ld, the hand of him that betra'yeth me 'is' with me on the ta'ble. 22 And tru'ly the Son of man go'eth, as it was deter'mined: but woe un'to that man by whom he is betra'yed! 23 And they began' to en'qui're amon'g themsel'ves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

24 And there was a'lso a stri'fe amon'g them, which of them should be accoun'ted the grea'test. 25 And he said un'to them, The kings of the Gen'tiles ex'ercise lo'rdship o'ver them; and they that ex'ercise author'ity upon' them are ca'lled benefac'tors. 26 But ye 'shall' not 'be' so: but he that is grea'test amon'g you, let him be as the youn'ger; and he that is chie'f, as he that doth serve. 27 For wheth'er 'is' grea'ter, he that sit'teth at me'at, or he that ser'veth? 'is' not he that sit'teth at me'at? but I am amon'g you as he that ser'veth. 28 Ye are they which have contin'ued with me in my tempta'tions: 29 And I appoi'nt un'to you a kin'gdom, as my Fa'ther hath appoin'ted un'to me; 30 That ye may e'at and drink at my ta'ble in my kin'gdom, and sit on thro'nes, judg'ing the twelve tri'bes of Is'rael.

31 And the Lo'rd said, Si'mon, Si'mon, beho'ld, Sa'tan hath desi'red 'to have' you, that he may sift 'you' as whe'at: 32 But I have pra'yed for thee, that thy fa'ith fa'il not: and

when thou art conver'ted, strengthen thy breth'ren. 33 And he said un'to him, Lord, I am read'y to go with thee, both in'to pris'on, and to death. 34 And he said, I tell thee, Pe'ter, the cock shall not crow this day, befo're that thou shalt thri'ce deny' that thou kno'west me. 35 And he said un'to them, When I sent you without' purse, and scrip, and shoes, lacked ye an'y thing? And they said, Noth'ing. 36 Then said he un'to them, But now, he that hath a purse, let him take 'it,' and li'kewise 'his' scrip: and he that hath no swo'rd, let him sell his ga'rment, and buy one. 37 For I say un'to you, That this that is writ'ten must yet be accom'plished in me, And he was rec'koned amon'g the transgress'ors: for the things concer'ning me have an end. 38 And they said, Lord, beho'ld, here 'are' two swo'rds. And he said un'to them, It is enough'.

39 And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Ol'ives; and his disci'ples a'lso fol'lowed him. 40 And when he was at the place, he said un'to them, Pray that ye en'ter not in'to tempta'tion. 41 And he was withdra'wn from them about' a sto'ne's cast', and kne'eled down, and pra'yed, 42 Sa'ying, Fa'ther, if thou be will'ing, remo've this cup from me: nevertheless', not my' will, but thi'ne, be done. 43 And there appe'ared an a'ngel un'to him from heaven, strength'ening him. 44 And be'ing in an ag'ony, he prayed more ear'nestly: and his sweat was as it were grea't drops of blood' fa'lling down to the ground. 45 And when he rose up from pra'yer, and was come to his disci'ples, he found them sle'eping for sor'row, 46 And said un'to them, Why sle'ep ye? rise and pray, lest ye en'ter in'to tempta'tion.

47 And while he yet spake, beho'ld a mul'titude, and he that was ca'lled Ju'das, one of the twelve, went befo're them, and drew ne'ar un'to Je'sus to kiss him. 48 But Je'sus said un'to him, Ju'das, betra'yest thou the Son of man with a kiss? 49 When they which were about' him saw what would fol'low, they said un'to him, Lord, shall we smi'te with the swo'rd?

50 And one of them smote a ser'vant of the high prie'st, and cut off his right e'ar. 51 And Je'sus an'swered and said, Suf'fer ye thus fa'r. And he touched his e'ar, and he'aled him. 52 Then Je'sus said un'to the chie'f prie'sts, and cap'tains of the temple, and the el'ders which were come to him, Be ye come out, as against' a thie'f, with swo'rds and sta'ves? 53 When I was da'ily with you in the

temple, ye stretched fo'rth no hands against' me: but this is yo'ur hour, and the pow'er of da'rkness.
54 Then took' they him, and led 'him,' and brought him in'to the high prie'st's house. And Pe'ter fol'lowed afa'r off.
55 And when they had kin'dled a fi're in the midst of the ha'll, and were set down together, Pe'ter sat down amon'g them. 56 But a cer'tain ma'id beheld' him as he sat by the fi're, and ear'nestly look'ed upon' him, and said, This man was a'lso with him. 57 And he deni'ed him, sa'ying, Wom'an, I know him not'. 58 And af'ter a lit'tle while, anoth'er saw him, and said, Thou art a'lso of them. And Pe'ter said, Man, I am not'. 59 And about' the space of one hour af'ter, anoth'er con'fidently affirm'ed, sa'ying, Of a tru'th this 'fel'low' a'lso was with him; for he is a Galile'an. 60 And Pe'ter said, Man, I know not what thou sa'yest. And imme'diately, while he yet spake, the cock crew. 61 And the Lo'rd turned, and look'ed upon' Pe'ter: and Pe'ter remem'bered the word of the Lo'rd, how he had said un'to him, Befo're the cock cro'w, thou shalt deny' me thri'ce. 62 And Pe'ter went out, and wept bit'terly.
63 And the men that held Je'sus mocked him, and smo'te 'him.' 64 And when they had bli'ndfolded him, they struck him on the face, and ask'ed him, sa'ying, Proph'esy, who is it that smo'te thee? 65 And man'y oth'er things blas'phemously spake they against' him.
66 And as so'on as it was day, the el'ders of the pe'ople, and the chie'f prie'sts, and the scri'bes, came together, and led him in'to their coun'cil, 67 Sa'ying, Art thou the Chri'st? tell us. And he said un'to them, If I tell you, ye will not belie've: 68 And if I a'lso ask' 'you,' ye will not' an'swer me, nor let 'me' go. 69 Hereaf'ter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the pow'er of Go'd. 70 Then said they a'll, Art thou then the Son of Go'd? And he said un'to them, Ye say that' I am. 71 And they said, What ne'ed we an'y fur'ther wit'ness? for we ourscl'ves have heard of his o'wn mouth.
CHAP. XXIII.—1 And the whole mul'titude of them aro'se, and led him un'to Pi'late. 2 And they began' to accu'se him, sa'ying, We found this 'fel'low' perver'ting the na'tion, and forbid'ding to give trib'ute to Ce'sar, sa'ying that he himself' is Chri'st a King. 3 And Pi'late ask'ed him, sa'ying, Art thou' the King of the Jews? And he an'swered him and said, Thou sa'yest 'it.' 3 Then said Pi'late to the chie'f prie'sts and 'to' the pe'ople, I find no fa'ult

in this man. 5 And they were the more fie'rce, sa'ying, He stir'reth up the pe'ople, te'aching throughout' a'll Jew'ry, begin'ning from Gal'ilee to this place. 6 When Pi'late heard of Gal'ilee, he ask'ed wheth'er the man were a Galile'an. 7 And as so'on as he knew that he belon'ged un'to Her'od's jurisdic'tion, he sent him to Her'od, who himself' a'lso was at Jeru'salem at that time.

8 And when Her'od saw Je'sus, he was exce'eding glad: for he was desi'rous to se'e him of a long 'se'ason,' beca'use he had heard man'y things of him; and he ho'ped to have se'en some mir'acle done by him. 9 Then he ques'tioned with him in man'y words; but he an'swered him noth'ing. 10 And the chie'f prie'sts and scri'bes stood' and ve'hemently accu'sed him. 11 And Her'od with his men of wa'r set him at no'ught, and mocked 'him,' and arra'yed him in a go'rgeous ro'be, and sent him again' to Pi'late.

12 And the same day Pi'late and Her'od were made friends together; for befo're they were at en'mity betwe'en themsel'ves.

13 And Pi'late, when he had ca'lled together the chie'f prie'sts, and the ru'lers, and the pe'ople, 14 Said un'to them, Ye have bro'ught this man un'to me, as one that perver'teth the pe'ople; and, beho'ld, I, hav'ing exam'ined 'him' befo're you, have found no fa'ult in this man touch'ing those things whereof' ye accu'se him: 15 No, nor yet Her'od: for I sent you to him; and, lo, noth'ing wor'thy of death is done un'to him. 16 I will ther'efore chasti'se him, and rele'ase 'him.' 17 (For of neces'sity he must rele'ase one un'to them at the fe'ast.) 18 And they cri'ed out a'll at once, sa'ying, Awa'y with this 'man,' and rele'ase un'to us Barab'bas: 19 (Who for a cer'tain sedit'ion made in the cit'y, and for mur'der, was cast' in'to pris'on.) 20 Pi'late ther'efore, will'ing to rele'ase Je'sus, spake again' to them. 21 But they cri'ed, sa'ying, Cru'cify 'him,' cru'cify him. 22 And he said un'to them the third time, Why? what e'vil hath he done? I have found no ca'use of death in him: I will ther'efore chasti'se him, and let 'him' go. 23 And they were in'stant with loud voi'ces, requi'ring that he might be cru'cified: and the voi'ces of them and of the chie'f prie'sts preva'iled. 24 And Pi'late gave sen'tence that it should be as they requi'red. 25 And he rele'ased un'to them him that for sedit'ion and mur'der was cast' in'to pris'on, whom they had desi'red; but he deliv'ered Je'sus to their will.

26 And as they led him awa'y, they laid ho'ld upon' one
Si'mon, a Cyre'nian, com'ing out of the coun'try, and on
him they laid the cross, that he might bea'r 'it' af'ter Je'sus.
27 And there fol'lowed him a grea't com'pany of pe'ople,
and of wom'en, which a'lso bewa'iled and lamen'ted him.
28 But Je'sus, tur'ning un'to them, said, Da'ughters of Jeru'-
salem, we'ep not for me, but we'ep for yourself'ves, and for
your chil'dren. 29 For, beho'ld, the days are com'ing, in the
which they shall say, Bles'sed 'are' the bar'ren, and the
wo'mbs that nev'er ba're, and the paps which nev'er gave
suck. 30 Then shall they begin' to say to the moun'tains,
Fa'll on us; and to the hills, Cov'er us. 31 For if they do
these things in a gre'en tree, what' shall be done in the dry'?
32 And there were a'lso two oth'ers, malefac'tors, led with him
to be put' to death. 33 And when they were come to the place
which is ca'lled Cal'vary, the're they cru'cified him, and the
malefac'tors, one on the right hand, and the oth'er on the left.
34 Then said Je'sus, Fa'ther, forgiv'e them; for they know
not what they do. And they pa'rted his ra'iment, and cast'
lots. 35 And the pe'ople stood' beho'lding: and the ru'lers
a'lso with them deri'ded 'him,' sa'ying, He sa'ved oth'ers;
let him save himself', if he be Chri'st, the cho'sen of Go'd.
36 And the so'ldiers a'lso mocked him, com'ing to him, and
of'fering him vin'egar, 37 And sa'ying, If thou be the King
of the Jews, save thyself'. 38 And a superscrip'tion a'lso
was writ'ten o'ver him in let'ters of Gre'ek, and Lat'in, and
He'brew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.
39 And one of the malefac'tors which were hanged ra'iled
on him, sa'ying, If thou be Chri'st, save thyself' and us'.
40 But the oth'er an'swering, rebu'ked him, sa'ying, Dost
not thou fe'ar Go'd, se'eing thou art in the same condemna'-
tion? 41 And we inde'ed just'ly; for we rece'ive the due
rewa'rd of our de'eds: but this man hath done noth'ing
amiss'. 42 And he said un'to Je'sus, Lo'rd, remem'ber me
when thou com'est in'to thy kin'gdom. 43 And Je'sus said
un'to him, Ver'ily I say un'to thee, To-da'y shalt thou
be with me in par'adise.
44 And it was about' the sixth hour, and there was da'rkness
o'ver a'll the earth until' the ni'nth hour. 45 And the sun was
da'rkened, and the va'il of the temple was rent in the midst.
46 And when Je'sus had cri'ed with a loud voice, he said,
Fa'ther, in'to thy hands I commend' my spir'it: and hav'ing
said thus, he gave up the gho'st.

47 Now, when the centu'rion saw what was done, he
glo'rified God, sa'ying, Cer'tainly this was a right'eous man.
48 And a'll the pe'ople that came togeth'er to that sight,
beho'lding the things which were done, smo'te their breasts,
and return'ed. 49 And a'll his acqua'intance, and the
wom'en that fol'lowed him from Gal'ilee, stood' afa'r off,
beho'lding these things.

50 And, beho'ld, 'there was' a man na'med Jo'seph, a
coun'sellor; 'and he was' a good' man, and a just: 51 (The
same had not consen'ted to the coun'sel and de'ed of them:)
'he was' of Arimathe'a, a cit'y of the Jews; who a'lso
himself' wa'ited for the kin'gdom of Go'd. 52 This 'man'
went un'to Pi'late, and begged the bod'y of Je'sus. 53 And
he took' it down, and wrapped it in lin'en, and la'id it in
a sep'ulchre that was hewn in sto'ne, wherein' nev'er man'
befo're was la'id. 54 And that' day was the prepara'tion,
and the sab'bath drew on.

55 And the wom'en a'lso, which came with him from
Gal'ilee, fol'lowed af'ter, and beheld' the sep'ulchre, and
how his bod'y was la'id. 56 And they retur'ned, and pre-
pa'red spi'ces and oint'ments; and res'ted the sab'bath-day,
acco'rding to the command'ment.

CHAP. XXIV.—1 Now, upon' the first 'day' of the
we'ek, ver'y ear'ly in the mo'rning, they came un'to the
sep'ulchre, brin'ging the spi'ces which they had prepa'red,
and cer'tain 'oth'ers' with them. 2 And they found the
stone ro'lled awa'y from the sep'ulchre. 3 And they en'tered
in, and found not the bod'y of the Lo'rd Je'sus. 4 And it
came to pass', as they were much perplex'ed thereabout',
beho'ld, two men stood' by them in shi'ning ga'rments:
5 And as they were afra'id, and bowed down 'their' fa'ces
to the earth, they said un'to them, Why se'ek ye the liv'ing
amon'g the dead? 6 He is not he're, but is risen: remem'-
ber how he spake un'to you when he was yet in Gal'ilee,
7 Sa'ying, The Son of man must be deliv'ered in'to the
hands of sin'ful men, and be cru'cified, and the third day
ri'se again'. 8 And they remem'bered his words, 9 And
retur'ned from the sep'ulchre, and to'ld a'll these things
un'to the elev'en, and to a'll the rest. 10 It was Ma'ry
Mag'dalene, and Joan'na, and Ma'ry 'the moth'er' of
Ja'mes, and oth'er 'wom'en that were' with them, which
to'ld these things un'to the apos'tles. 11 And their words
se'emed to them as i'dle ta'les, and they belie'ved them

not. 12 Then aro'se Pe'ter, and ran un'to the sep'ulchre; and sto'oping down, he beheld' the lin'en clo'thes laid by themsel'ves, and depa'rted, won'dering in himself' at that which was come to pass'.

13 And, beho'ld, two of them went that sa'me day to a vil'lage ca'lled Emma'us, which was from Jeru'salem 'about' thre'escore fur'longs. 14 And they ta'lked together of a'll these things which had hap'pened. 15 And it came to pass', that, while they com'muned 'together,' and re'asoned, Je'sus himself' drew ne'ar, and went with them. 16 But their eyes were ho'lden, that they should not know him. 17 And he said un'to them, What man'ner of communica'tions 'are' these that ye have one to anoth'er, as ye wa'lk, and are sad? 18 And the one of them, whose name was Cle'opas, an'swering, said un'to him, Art thou o'nly a stra'nger in Jeru'salem, and hast not kno'wn the things which are come to pass' there in these days? 19 And he said un'to them, What' things? And they said un'to him, Concer'ning Je'sus of Naz'areth, which was a proph'et mi'ghty in de'ed and word befo're Go'd and a'll the pe'ople: 20 And how the chie'f prie'sts and our ru'lers deliv'ered him to be condem'ned to death, and have cru'cified him. 21 But we trus'ted that it had been he which should have rede'emed Is'rael: and besi'des a'll this, to-da'y is the third da'y since these things were done. 22 Yea, and cer'tain wom'en a'lso of our com'pany made us aston'ished, which were ear'ly at the sep'ulchre: 23 And when they found not his bod'y, they came, sa'ying, that they had a'lso seen a vis'ion of a'ngels, which said that he was ali've. 24 And cer'tain of them which were with us went to the sep'ulchre, and found 'it' e'ven so as the wom'en had said; but him they saw not. 25 Then he said un'to them, O fools, and slow of hea'rt to belie've a'll that the proph'ets have spo'ken! 26 O'ught not Chri'st to have suf'fered these things, and to en'ter in'to his glo'ry? 27 And begin'ning at Mo'ses and a'll the proph'ets, he expoun'ded un'to them in a'll the scrip'tures the things concer'ning himself'. 28 And they drew nigh un'to the vil'lage whith'er they went: and he made as though he would have gone fur'ther. 29 But they constra'ined him, sa'ying, Abi'de with us; for it is to'ward e'vening, and the day is fa'r spent'. And he went in to tar'ry with them. 30 And it came to pass', as he sat at me'at with them, he took' bread, and bless'ed 'it,' and bra'ke, and ga've to them.

31 And their eyes were o'pened, and they knew him; and
he van'ished out of their sight. 32 And they said one to
another, Did not our hea'rt burn within' us, while he ta'lked
with us by the way, and while he o'pened to us the scrip'-
tures? 33 And they rose up the same hour, and retur'ned
to Jeru'salem, and found the elev'en gath'ered together, and
them that were with them, 34 Sa'ying, The Lo'rd is risen
indeed, and hath appe'ared to Si'mon. 35 And they told
what things 'were done' in the way, and how he was
kno'wn of them in brea'king of bread.

36 And as they thus spake, Je'sus himself' stood' in the
midst of them, and saith unto them, Peace be' unto you.
37 But they were ter'rified and affright'ed, and suppo'sed
that they had se'en a spir'it. 38 And he said unto them,
Why are ye troub'led? and why do thoughts ari'se in your
hea'rts? 39 Beho'ld my hands and my feet, that it is I
myself': han'dle me, and see; for a spir'it hath not flesh
and bo'nes, as ye see me' have. 40 And when he had thus
spo'ken, he shewed them 'his' hands and 'his' feet. 41 And
while they yet belie'ved not for joy, and won'dered, he said
unto them, Have ye here any me'at? 42 And they gave
him a pie'ce of a broiled fish, and of an hon'ey-comb.
43 And he took' 'it,' and did e'at befo're them. 44 And he
said unto them, These 'are' the words which I spake unto
you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be
fulfill'ed which were writ'ten in the law of Mo'ses, and
'in' the proph'ets, and 'in' the Psalms, concer'ning me.
45 Then o'pened he their understan'ding, that they might
understand' the scrip'tures; 46 And said unto them, Thus
it is writ'ten, and thus it beho'ved Chri'st to suf'fer, and
to rise from the dead the third day: 47 And that re-
pen'tance and remiss'ion of sins should be pre'ached in his
name among all na'tions, begin'ning at Jeru'salem. 48 And
ye are wit'nesses of these things.

49 And, beho'ld, I send the prom'ise of my Fa'ther upon'
you: but tar'ry ye in the cit'y of Jeru'salem, until' ye be
endu'ed with pow'er from on high. 50 And he led them
out as fa'r as to Beth'any; and he lif'ted up his hands, and
bless'ed them. 51 And it came to pass', while he bless'ed
them, he was pa'rted from them, and car'ried up in'to
heaven. 52 And they wor'shipped him, and retur'ned to
Jeru'salem with grea't joy; 53 And were contin'ually in the
temple, pra'ising and bless'ing Go'd. A'men'.

THE GOSPEL

ACCORDING TO

SAINT JOHN.

CHAPTER I.

1 IN the begin'ning was the Word, and the Word was with
God, and the Word was' God. 2 The same was in the
begin'ning with God. 3 All things were ma'de by him;
and without' him was not an'y thing made that was' made.
4 In him was life; and the li'fe was the light' of men. 5 And
the light shi'neth in da'rkness; and the da'rkness com-
prehen'ded it not.

6 There was a man sent from God, whose name 'was'
John. 7 The sa'me came for a wit'ness, to bea'r wit'ness of
the Light, that all 'men' through him' might belie've. 8 He
was not' that Light, but 'was sent' to bea'r wit'ness of that
Light. 9 'That'' was the tru'e Light, which light'eth ev'ery
man that com'eth in'to the world. 10 He was in the world,
and the world was ma'de by him, and the world knew' him
not. 11 He came un'to his o'wn, and his o'wn rece'ived him
not. 12 But as man'y as rece'ived him, to them gave he
pow'er to becom'e the sons of God, 'e'ven' to them that
belie've on his name: 13 Which were bo'rn, not of blood',
nor of the will of the flesh', nor of the will of man', but of
God. 14 And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt amon'g
us, (and we beheld' his glo'ry, the glo'ry as of the o'nly
begot'ten of the Fa'ther,) full' of gra'ce and tru'th.

15 John bare wit'ness of him, and cri'ed, sa'ying, This
was he' of whom I spake, He that com'eth af'ter me is pre-
fer'red befo're me; for he was' befo're me. 16 And of his
ful'ness have all we rece'ived, and gra'ce for gra'ce. 17 For
the law was given by Mo'ses, 'but' gra'ce and tru'th came
by Je'sus Chri'st. 18 No man hath se'en God at an'y time;
the o'nly begot'ten Son', which is in the bo'som of the
Fa'ther, he hath decla'red 'him.'

19 And this is the rec'ord of John, when the Jews sent
prie'sts and Le'vites from Jeru'salem to ask' him, Who a'rt
thou? 20 And he confess'ed, and deni'ed not; but confess'ed,
I am not' the Chri'st. 21 And they ask'ed him, What then?

Art thou Eli'as? And he saith, I am not'. Art thou that
proph'et? And he an'swered, No. 22 Then said they un'to
him, Who a'rt thou? that we may give an an'swer to them
that sent us: what sa'yest thou of thyself'? 23 He said,
I 'am' the voice of one cry'ing in the wil'derness, Make
stra'ight the way of the Lo'rd, as said the proph'et Esa'ias.
24 And they which were sent' were of the Phar'isees. 25 And
they ask'ed him, and said un'to him, Why bapti'zest thou
then, if thou be not that Chri'st, nor Eli'as, ne'ither that
proph'et? 26 John an'swered them, sa'ying, I bapti'ze with
wa'ter: but there stan'deth one amon'g you, whom ye know
not; 27 He it is, who, com'ing af'ter me, is prefer'red
befo're me, whose shoe's lat'chet I am not wor'thy to un-
lo'ose. 28 These things were done in Bethab'ara beyond'
Jo'rdan, where John was bapti'zing.
29 The next day John se'eth Je'sus com'ing un'to him, and
sa'ith, Beho'ld the Lamb of Go'd, which ta'keth awa'y the
sin of the world! 30 This is he of whom I said, Af'ter me
com'eth a man which is prefer'red befo're me; for he was'
befo're me. 31 And I knew him not: but that he should
be made man'ifest to Is'rael, ther'efore am I come bapti'zing
with wa'ter. 32 And John bare rec'ord, sa'ying, I saw the
Spir'it descen'ding from heaven like a do've, and it abo'de
upon' him. 33 And I knew him not: but he that sent'
me to bapti'ze with wa'ter, the same said un'to me,
Upon' whom thou shalt see the Spir'it descen'ding, and
rema'ining on him, the same is he which bapti'zeth with
the Ho'ly Gho'st. 34 And I saw, and bare rec'ord that
this is the Son of Go'd.
35 Again', the next day af'ter, John stood', and two of
his disci'ples; 36 And look'ing upon' Je'sus as he wa'lked,
he saith, Beho'ld the Lamb of Go'd! 37 And the two dis-
ci'ples heard him spe'ak, and they fol'lowed Je'sus. 38 Then
Je'sus turned, and saw them fol'lowing, and saith un'to
them, What se'ek ye? They said un'to him, Rab'bi, (which
is to say, be'ing inter'preted, Mas'ter,) where dwell'est thou?
39 He saith un'to them, Come and see. They came and saw
where he dwelt, and abo'de with him that day: for it was
about' the tenth hour. 40 One of the two which heard John
'spe'ak,' and fol'lowed him, was An'drew, Si'mon Pe'ter's
broth'er. 41 He first fi'ndeth his o'wn broth'er Si'mon, and
saith un'to him, We have found the Messi'as, which is,
be'ing inter'preted, the Chri'st. 42 And he bro'ught him

to Je'sus. And when Je'sus behe'ld him, he said, Thou art Si'mon the son of Jo'na: thou shalt be ca'lled Ce'phas, which is, by interpreta'tion, A stone.
43 The day fol'lowing, Je'sus would go fo'rth in'to Gal'ilee, and fi'ndeth Phil'ip, and saith un'to him, Fol'low me. 44 Now Phil'ip was of Bethsa'ida, the cit'y of An'drew and Pe'ter.
45 Phil'ip fi'ndeth Nathan'ael, and saith un'to him, We have found him of whom Mo'ses in the law, and the proph'ets, did write, Je'sus of Naz'areth, the son of Jo'seph. 46 And Nathan'ael said un'to him, Can there an'y good' thing come out of Naz'areth? Phil'ip saith un'to him, Come and see. 47 Je'sus saw Nathan'ael com'ing to him, and saith of him, Beho'ld an Is'raelite inde'ed, in whom is no guile!
48 Nathan'ael saith un'to him, Whence kno'west thou me? Je'sus an'swered and said un'to him, Befo're that Phil'ip ca'lled thee, when thou wast un'der the fig'-tree, I saw thee.
49 Nathan'ael an'swered and saith un'to him, Rab'bi, thou' art the Son of Go'd; thou art the King of Is'rael. 50 Je'sus an'swered and said un'to him, Beca'use I said un'to thee, I saw thee un'der the fig'-tree, belie'vest thou? thou shalt see grea'ter things than these. 51 And he saith un'to him, Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to you, Hereaf'ter ye shall see heaven o'pen, and the a'ngels of Go'd as'cending and de'scending upon' the Son of man.

CHAP. II.—1 And the third day there was a mar'riage in Ca'na of Gal'ilee; and the moth'er of Je'sus was the're.
2 And both Je'sus was ca'lled and his disci'ples to the mar'riage. 3 And when they wan'ted wi'ne, the moth'er of Je'sus saith un'to him, They have no wi'ne. 4 Je'sus saith un'to her, Wom'an, what have I to do' with thee? mine hour is not yet come. 5 His moth'er saith un'to the ser'vants, Whatsoev'er he saith un'to you, do 'it.' 6 And there were set the're six wa'ter-pots of sto'ne, af'ter the man'ner of the pu'rifying of the Jews, conta'ining two or three fir'kins apie'ce. 7 Je'sus saith un'to them, Fill the wa'ter-pots with wa'ter. And they fill'ed them up to the brim.
8 And he saith un'to them, Draw out' now, and bea'r un'to the gov'ernor of the fe'ast. And they ba're 'it.' 9 When the ru'ler of the fe'ast had ta'sted the wa'ter that was made wi'ne, and knew not whence it was, (but the ser'vants which drew' the wa'ter knew,) the gov'ernor of the fe'ast ca'lled the bri'degroom, 10 And saith un'to him, Ev'ery man at the begin'ning doth set fo'rth good' wine; and when men

have well drunk, then that which is wors'e: 'but' thou' hast kept the good' wine until' now'. 11 This begin'ning of mir'acles did Je'sus in Ca'na of Gal'ilee, and man'ifested forth his glo'ry; and his disci'ples belie'ved on him.

12 Af'ter this he went down to Caper'naum, he, and his moth'er, and his breth'ren, and his disci'ples; and they contin'ued the're not man'y days.

13 And the Jews' pass'over was at hand; and Je'sus went up to Jeru'salem, 14 And found in the temple those that sold ox'en, and she'ep, and doves, and the cha'ngers of mon'ey sit'ting: 15 And when he had made a scourge of sma'll co'rds, he drove them a'll out of the temple, and the she'ep, and the ox'en; and poured out the cha'ngers' mon'ey, and overthrew' the ta'bles; 16 And said un'to them that sold doves, Take these things hence; make not my Fa'ther's house an house of mer'chandize. 17 And his disci'ples remem'bered that it was writ'ten, The ze'al of thine house hath e'aten me up.

18 Then an'swered the Jews, and said un'to him, What si'gn she'west thou un'to us, se'eing that thou do'est these things? 19 Je'sus an'swered and said un'to them, Destroy' this temple, and in three days I will raise it up. 20 Then said the Jews, Fo'rty and six ye'ars was this temple in buil'ding, and wilt thou re'ar it up in three days? 21 But he' spake of the temple of his bod'y. 22 When ther'efore he was risen from the dead, his disci'ples remem'bered that he had said this un'to them; and they belie'ved the scrip'ture, and the word which Je'sus had said.

23 Now, when he was in Jeru'salem at the pass'over, in the fe'ast-'day,' man'y belie'ved in his name, when they saw the mir'acles which he did. 24 But Je'sus did not commit' himself' un'to them, beca'use he knew a'll 'men,' 25 And ne'eded not that an'y should tes'tify of man: for he' knew what was in' man.

CHAP. III.—1 There was a man of the Phar'isees, named Nicode'mus, a ru'ler of the Jews: 2 The same came to Je'sus by ni'ght, and said un'to him, Rab'bi, we know that thou art a te'acher come from Go'd: for no man can do these mir'acles that thou' do'est, except' Go'd be with him. 3 Je'sus an'swered and said un'to him, Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to thee, Except' a man be bo'rn again', he can'not see the kin'gdom of Go'd. 4 Nicode'mus saith un'to him, How can a man be bo'rn when he is o'ld? can he en'ter the sec'ond

time in'to his moth'er's wo'mb, and be bo'rn? 5 Je'sus an'swered, Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to thee, Except' a man be bo'rn of wa'ter, and 'of' the Spir'it, he can'not en'ter in'to the kin'gdom of Go'd. 6 That which is bo'rn of the flesh is flesh; and that which is bo'rn of the Spir'it is spir'it. 7 Ma'rvel not that I said un'to thee, Ye must be bo'rn again'. 8 The wind blo'weth where it lis'teth, and thou he'arest the sound thereof', but canst not tell whence it com'eth, and whith'er it go'eth: so is ev'ery one that is bo'rn of the Spir'it. 9 Nicode'mus an'swered and said un'to him, How can these things be? 10 Je'sus an'swered and said un'to him, Art thou a mas'ter of Is'rael, and kno'west not these things? 11 Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to thee, We spe'ak that we do kno'w, and tes'tify that we have se'en; and ye rece'ive not our wit'ness. 12 If I have told you earth'ly things, and ye belie've not, how shall ye belie've if I tell you 'of' heav'enly things? 13 And no man hath ascen'ded up' to heaven, but he that came down' from heaven, 'e've'n' the Son of man which is in' heaven.

14 And as Mo'ses lif'ted up the ser'pent in the wil'derness, e've'n so must the Son of man be lif'ted up; 15 That whoso-ev'er belie'veth in him should not per'ish, but have eter'nal life.

16 For Go'd so loved the world, that he gave his o'nly begot'ten Son, that whosoev'er belie'veth in him should not per'ish, but have everlas'ting life. 17 For Go'd sent not his Son in'to the world to condem'n the world; but that the world through him might be sa'ved.

18 He that belie'veth on him is not condem'ned: but he that belie'veth not' is condem'ned alread'y, beca'use he hath not belie'ved in the name of the o'nly begot'ten Son of Go'd. 19 And this is the condemna'tion, that light is come in'to the world, and men loved da'rkness rath'er than light, beca'use their de'eds were e'vil. 20 For ev'ery one that do'eth e'vil ha'teth the light, ne'ither com'eth to the light, lest his de'eds should be repro'ved. 21 But he that do'eth tru'th com'eth to the light, that his de'eds may be made man'ifest, that they are wro'ught in Go'd.

22 Af'ter these things came Je'sus and his disci'ples in'to the land of Jude'a; and the're he tar'ried with them, and bapti'zed.

23 And John a'lso was bapti'zing at Æ'non, ne'ar to Sa'lim, beca'use there was much wa'ter the're; and they came, and were bapti'zed: 24 For John was not yet cast' in'to pris'on.

25 Then there aro'se a ques'tion betwe'en 'some' of John's disci'ples and the Jews about' pu'rifying. 26 And they came un'to John, and said un'to him, Rab'bi, he that was with thee beyond' Jo'rdan, to whom thou ba'rest wit'ness, beho'ld, the same bapti'zeth, and a'll 'men' come to him. 27 John an'swered and said, A man can rece'ive noth'ing, except' it be given him from heaven. 28 Ye yoursel'ves bea'r me wit'ness, that I said, I am not' the Chri'st, but that I am sent befo're him. 29 He that hath the bri'de is the bri'degroom: but the friend of the bri'degroom, which stan'deth and he'areth him, rejoi'ceth grea'tly beca'use of the bri'degroom's voice. This my' joy ther'efore is fulfill'ed. 30 He' must in'crease, but I' 'must' de'crease. 31 He that com'eth from above' is above'e a'll: he that is of the earth is earth'ly, and spe'aketh of the earth: he that com'eth from heaven is above'e a'll. 32 And what he hath seen and heard, that he tes'tifieth; and no man rece'iveth his tes'timony. 33 He that hath rece'ived his tes'timony hath set to' his se'al that Go'd is tru'e. 34 For he whom Go'd hath sent spe'aketh the words of Go'd: for Go'd giv'eth not the Spir'it by meas'ure 'un'to him.' 35 The Fa'ther lov'eth the Son, and hath given a'll things in'to his hand. 36 He that belie'veth on the Son hath everlast'ing life: and he that belie'veth not' the Son shall not see' life; but the wrath of Go'd abi'deth on him.

CHAP. IV.—1 When ther'efore the Lo'rd knew how the Phar'isees had heard that Je'sus made and bapti'zed more disci'ples than John, 2 (Though Je'sus himself' bapti'zed not, but his disci'ples,) 3 He left Jude'a, and depa'rted again' in'to Gal'ilee. 4 And he must ne'eds go through Sama'ria. 5 Then com'eth he to a cit'y of Sama'ria, which is ca'lled Sy'char, ne'ar to the pa'rcel of ground that Ja'cob gave to his son Jo'seph. 6 Now Ja'cob's well was the're. Je'sus ther'efore be'ing we'aried with 'his' jour'ney, sat thus on the well: 'and' it was about' the sixth hour. 7 There com'eth a wom'an of Sama'ria to draw wa'ter. Je'sus saith un'to her, Give me to drink. 8 (For his disci'ples were gone awa'y un'to the cit'y to buy me'at.) 9 Then saith the wom'an of Sama'ria un'to him, How is it that thou, be'ing a Jew, ask'est drink of me', which am a wom'an of Sama'ria? (for the Jews have no de'alings with the Samar'itans.) 10 Je'sus an'swered and said un'to her, If thou knew'est the gift of Go'd, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have ask'ed of him', and he would have given

thee liv'ing wa'ter. 11 The wom'an saith un'to him, Sir, thou hast noth'ing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that liv'ing wa'ter? 12 Art thou grea'ter than our fa'ther Ja'cob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof' himself', and his chil'dren, and his cat'tle? 13 Je'sus an'swered and said un'to her, Whosoev'er drink'eth of this' wa'ter shall thirst again': 14 But whosoev'er drink'eth of the wa'ter that I' shall give him shall nev'er thirst; but the wa'ter that I' shall give him shall be in him a well of wa'ter sprin'ging up in'to everlas'ting li'fe. 15 The wom'an saith un'to him, Sir, give me' this wa'ter, that I thirst not, ne'ither come hith'er to draw. 16 Je'sus saith un'to her, Go, ca'll thy hus'band, and come hith'er. 17 The wom'an an'swered and said, I have no' hus'band. Je'sus said un'to her, Thou hast well' said, I have no' hus'band: 18 For thou hast had fi've hus'bands; and he whom thou now' hast is not' thy hus'band: in that' saidst thou tru'ly. 19 The wom'an saith un'to him, Sir, I perce'ive that thou art a proph'et. 20 Our fa'thers wor'shipped in this moun'tain; and ye say, that in Jeru'salem is the place where men o'ught to wor'ship. 21 Je'sus saith un'to her, Wom'an, belie've me, the hour com'eth, when ye shall ne'ither in this moun'tain, nor yet at Jeru'salem, wor'ship the Fa'ther. 22 Ye' wor'ship ye know not what': we' know what we wor'ship; for salva'tion is of the Jew's. 23 But the hour com'eth, and now is', when the tru'e wor'shippers shall wor'ship the Fa'ther in spir'it and in tru'th: for the Fa'ther se'eketh such to wor'ship him. 24 Go'd 'is' a Spir'it: and they that wor'ship him, must wor'ship 'him' in spir'it and in tru'th. 25 The wom'an saith un'to him, I know that Messi'as com'eth, which is ca'lled Chri'st: when he' is come, he will tell us a'll things. 26 Je'sus saith un'to her, I that spe'ak un'to thee am 'he'.'

27 And upon' this came his disci'ples, and ma'rvelled that he ta'lked with the wom'an: yet no man said, What se'ekest thou? or, Why ta'lkest thou with her? 28 The wom'an then left her wa'ter-pot, and went her way in'to the cit'y, and saith to the men, 29 Come, see a man which told me a'll things that ev'er I did': is not this' the Chri'st? 30 Then they went out of the cit'y, and ca'me un'to him.

31 In the me'anwhile his disci'ples prayed him, sa'ying, Mas'ter, e'at. 32 But he said un'to them, I' have me'at to e'at that ye know not of. 33 Ther'efore said the disci'ples

one to another, Hath any man brought him 'ought' to eat? 34 Jesus saith unto them, My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work. 35 Say not ye, There are yet four months, and 'then' cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; for they are white already to harvest. 36 And he that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal; that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together. 37 And herein is that saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth. 38 I sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour: other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.

39 And many of the Samaritans of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did. 40 So when the Samaritans were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days. 41 And many more believed because of his own word; 42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying; for we have heard 'him' ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Christ, the Saviour of the world.

43 Now, after two days he departed thence, and went into Galilee: 44 For Jesus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own country. 45 Then when he was come into Galilee, the Galileans received him, having seen all the things that he did at Jerusalem at the feast: for they also went unto the feast. 46 So Jesus came again into Cana of Galilee, where he made the water wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at Capernaum. 47 When he heard that Jesus was come out of Judea into Galilee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down and heal his son: for he was at the point of death. 48 Then said Jesus unto him, Except ye see signs and wonders, ye will not believe. 49 The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die. 50 Jesus saith unto him, Go thy way; thy son liveth. And the man believed the word that Jesus had spoken unto him, and he went his way. 51 And as he was now going down, his servants met him, and told 'him,' saying, Thy son liveth. 52 Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh hour the fever left him. 53 So the father knew that 'it was' at the same hour in the which

Je'sus said un'to him, Thy son liv'eth: and himself' belie'ved, and his whole house. 54 This 'is' again' the sec'ond mir'acle 'that' Je'sus did, when he was come out of Jude'a in'to Gal'ilee.

CHAP. V.—1 Af'ter this there was a fe'ast of the Jews; and Je'sus went up to Jeru'salem. 2 Now there is at Jeru'salem, by the sheep-'ma'rket,' a po'ol, which is ca'lled in the He'brew tongue Bethes'da, hav'ing five po'rches. 3 In these lay a grea't mul'titude of im'potent folk, of bli'nd, ha'lt, with'ered, wa'iting for the mo'ving of the wa'ter. 4 For an a'ngel went down at a cer'tain se'ason in'to the po'ol, and troub'led the wa'ter: whosoev'er then first, af'ter the troub'ling of the wa'ter, stepped in, was made who'le of whatsoev'er dise'ase he had. 5 And a cer'tain man was the're, which had an infir'mity thir'ty and eight years. 6 When Je'sus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time 'in that case,' he saith un'to him, Wilt thou be made who'le? 7 The im'potent man an'swered him, Sir, I have no' man, when the wa'ter is troub'led, to put' me in'to the po'ol: but while I am com'ing, anoth'er step'peth down befo're me. 8 Je'sus saith un'to him, Ri'se, take up thy bed, and wa'lk. 9 And imme'diately the man was made who'le, and took' up his bed, and wa'lked: and on the sa'me day was the sab'bath.

10 The Jews ther'efore said un'to him that was cu'red, It is the sab'bath-day; it is not la'wful for thee to car'ry 'thy' bed. 11 He an'swered them, He that made me who'le, the sa'me said un'to me, Take up thy bed, and wa'lk. 12 Then ask'ed they him, What man is that which said un'to thee, Take up thy bed, and wa'lk? 13 And he that was he'aled wist not who it was: for Je'sus had conve'yed himself' awa'y, a mul'titude be'ing in 'that' place. 14 Af'terward Je'sus fi'ndeth him in the temple, and said un'to him, Beho'ld, thou art made who'le: sin' no mo're, lest a wors'e thing come un'to thee. 15 The man depa'rted, and told the Jews that it was Je'sus which had made him who'le. 16 And ther'efore did the Jews per'secute Je'sus, and so'ught to slay him, beca'use he had done these things on the sab'bath-day.

17 But Je'sus an'swered them, My Fa'ther work'eth hith'erto, and I' work. 18 Ther'efore the Jews so'ught the mo're to kill' him, beca'use he not o'nly had bro'ken the sab'bath, but said a'lso that Go'd was his Fa'ther, ma'king himself' e'qual with Go'd. 19 Then an'swered Je'sus, and said un'to

them, Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to you, The Son can do noth'ing of himself', but what he se'eth the Fa'ther do: for what things soever he do'eth, these a'lso do'eth the Son li'kewise. 20 For the Fa'ther lov'eth the Son, and she'weth him a'll things that himself' do'eth: and he will shew him grea'ter works than these, that ye may ma'rvel. 21 For as the Fa'ther ra'iseth up the dead, and quick'eneth 'them;' e'ven so the Son quick'eneth whom he will. 22 For the Fa'ther judg'eth no' man, but hath commit'ted a'll judg'ment un'to the Son: 23 That a'll 'men' should hon'our the Son, e'ven as they hon'our the Fa'ther. He that hon'oureth not the Son, hon'oureth not the Fa'ther which hath sent' him. 24 Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to you, He that he'areth my word, and belie'veth on him that sent' me, hath everlas'ting life, and shall not come in'to condemna'tion; but is pass'ed from death' un'to li'fe. 25 Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to you, The hour is com'ing, and now is', when the dead' shall hear the voice of the Son of Go'd; and they that he'ar shall liv'e. 26 For as the Fa'ther hath life in himself', so hath he giv'en to the Son to have life in him'self; 27 And hath giv'en him author'ity to ex'ecute judg'ment a'lso, beca'use he is the Son of man'. 28 Ma'rvel not at this: for the hour is com'ing, in the which a'll that are in the gra'ves shall hear his voice, 29 And shall come fo'rth; they that have done good', un'to the resurrec'tion of li'fe; and they that have done e'vil, un'to the resurrec'tion of damna'tion. 30 I can of mine o'wn self do noth'ing: as I he'ar, I judge: and my judg'ment is just'; beca'use I se'ek not mine o'wn will, but the will of the Fa'ther which hath sent' me.

31 If I bea'r wit'ness of myself', my wit'ness is not tru'e. 32 There is anoth'er that bea'reth wit'ness of me; and I know that the wit'ness which he' wit'nesseth of me is tru'e. 33 Ye sent un'to John, and he bare wit'ness un'to the tru'th. 34 But I rece'ive not tes'timony from man': but these things I say, that ye might be sa'ved. 35 He was a bur'ning and a shi'ning light'; and ye were will'ing for a se'ason to rejoi'ce in his light.

36 But I have grea'ter wit'ness than 'that' of John: for the works which the Fa'ther hath given me to fin'ish, the sa'me works that I do, bea'r wit'ness of me, that the Fa'ther hath sent' me. 37 And the Fa'ther himself', which hath sent me, hath bo'rne wit'ness of me. Ye have ne'ither heard his voice at an'y time, nor se'en his sha'pe. 38 And

ye have not his word abi'ding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye belie've not.
39 Search the scrip'tures; for in them ye think ye have eter'nal life: and they are they which tes'tify of me. 40 And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.
41 I rece'ive not hon'our from men. 42 But I know you, that ye have not the love of Go'd in you. 43 I am come in my Fa'ther's name, and ye rece'ive me not: if anoth'er shall come in his o'wn name, him ye will rece'ive. 44 How can ye belie've, which rece'ive hon'our one of anoth'er, and se'ek not the hon'our that 'com'eth' from Go'd o'nly? 45 Do not think that I will accu'se you to the Fa'ther: there is 'one' that accu'seth you, 'e'ven' Mo'ses, in whom ye trust. 46 For had ye belie'ved Mo'ses, ye would have belie'ved me: for he wro'te of me. 47 But if ye belie've not his wri'tings, how shall ye belie've my words?

CHAP. VI.—1 Af'ter these things Je'sus went o'ver the sea of Gal'ilee, which is 'the sea' of Tibe'rias. 2 And a grea't mul'titude fol'lowed him, beca'use they saw his mir'acles which he did on them that were dise'ased. 3 And Je'sus went up in'to a moun'tain, and the're he sat with his disci'ples. 4 And the pass'over, a feast of the Jews, was nigh.
5 When Je'sus then lif'ted up 'his' eyes, and saw a grea't com'pany come un'to him, he saith un'to Phil'ip, Whence shall we buy bread, that these may e'at? 6 (And this he said to pro've him: for he himself' knew what he would do.)
7 Phil'ip an'swered him, Two hun'dred pen'nyworth of bread is not suffic'ient for them, that ev'ery one of them may take a lit'tle. 8 One of his disci'ples, An'drew, Si'mon Pe'ter's broth'er, saith un'to him, 9 There is a lad he're, which hath five ba'rley-loaves and two small fish'es: but what' are they amon'g so man'y? 10 And Je'sus said, Make the men sit down. Now there was much grass' in the place. So the men sat down, in num'ber about' five thou'sand. 11 And Je'sus took' the loaves; and when he had given thanks, he distrib'uted to the disci'ples, and the disci'ples to them that were set down; and lik'ewise of the fish'es as much as they would'. 12 When they were fill'ed, he said un'to his disci'ples, Gath'er up the frag'ments that rema'in, that noth'ing be lost'. 13 Ther'efore they gath'ered 'them' togeth'er, and filled twelve bas'kets with the frag'ments of the five ba'rley-loaves, which remained o'ver and above un'to them that had e'aten. 14 Then those men,

when they had se'en the mir'acle that Je'sus did, said, This is of a tru'th that Proph'et that should come in'to the world.
15 When Je'sus ther'efore perce'ived that they would come and take him by fo'rce, to make him a king, he de-pa'rted again' in'to a moun'tain himself' alo'ne. 16 And when e'ven was 'now' come, his disci'ples went down un'to the se'a, 17 And en'tered in'to a ship, and went o'ver the sea to'ward Caper'naum: and it was now da'rk, and Je'sus was not come to them. 18 And the se'a aro'se, by re'ason of a grea't wind that blew. 19 So when they had ro'wed about' five and twen'ty or thir'ty fur'longs, they se'e Je'sus wa'lking on the se'a, and dra'wing nigh un'to the ship: and they were afra'id. 20 But he sa'ith un'to them, It is I; be not afra'id. 21 Then they will'ingly rece'ived him in'to the ship: and imme'diately the ship was at the land whith'er they went.
22 The day fol'lowing, when the pe'ople which stood' on the oth'er side of the se'a saw that there was none oth'er boat the're, save that one whereinto' his disci'ples were en'tered, and that Je'sus went not with his disci'ples in'to the boat, but 'that' his disci'ples were gone awa'y alo'ne; 23 (Howbe'it there came oth'er bo'ats from Tibe'rias, nigh un'to the place where they did e'at bread, af'ter that the Lo'rd had giv'en thanks:) 24 When the pe'ople ther'efore saw that Je'sus was not the're, ne'ither his disci'ples, they a'lso took' ship'ping, and came to Caper'naum, se'eking for Je'sus. 25 And when they had found him on the oth'er side of the se'a, they said un'to him, Rab'bi, when ca'mest thou hith'er? 26 Je'sus an'swered them, and said, Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to you, Ye se'ek me, not beca'use ye saw the mir'acles, but beca'use ye did e'at of the lo'aves, and were fill'ed. 27 La'bour not for the me'at which per'isheth, but for that me'at which endu'reth un'to everlas'ting life, which the Son of man shall giv'e un'to you: for him hath Go'd the Fa'ther se'aled. 28 Then said they un'to him, What' shall we do, that we might work the works of Go'd? 29 Je'sus an'swered and said un'to them, This is the work of Go'd, that ye belie've on him' whom he hath sent.
30 They said ther'efore un'to him, What si'gn she'west thou then, that we may se'e, and belie've thee? what dost' thou work? 31 Our fa'thers did e'at man'na in the des'ert; as it is writ'ten, He gave them bread from heaven to e'at. 32 Then Je'sus said un'to them, Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to you, Mo'ses gave you not that bread from heaven; but

my Fa'ther giv'eth you the tru'e bread from heaven. 33 For the bread of Go'd is he' which com'eth down from heaven, and giv'eth li'fe un'to the world. 34 Then said they un'to him, Lo'rd, evermo're give us this bread. 35 And Je'sus said un'to them, I' am the bread of life: he that com'eth to me' shall nev'er hun'ger; and he that belie'veth on me' shall nev'er thirst'. 36 But I said un'to you, That ye a'lso have se'en me, and belie've not. 37 A'll that the Fa'ther giv'eth me shall com'e to me: and him that com'eth to me I will in no wise cast' out. 38 For I came down from heaven, not to do mine o'wn will, but the will of him that sent' me. 39 And this' is the Fa'ther's will which hath sent me, that of a'll which he hath given me I should lose noth'ing, but should raise it up again' at the last' day. 40 And this is the will of him that sent me, that ev'ery one which se'eth the Son, and belie'veth on him, may have everlas'ting life: and I will raise him up at the last' day. 41 The Jews then mur'mured at him, beca'use he said, I am the bread which came down from heaven. 42 And they said, Is not this Je'sus, the son of Jo'seph, whose fa'ther and moth'er we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heav'en? 43 Je'sus ther'efore an'swered and said un'to them, Mur'mur not amon'g yourself'ves: 44 No man can come to me, except' the Fa'ther which hath sent' me draw him: and I will raise him up' at the last' day. 45 It is writ'ten in the proph'ets, And they shall be a'll ta'ught of Go'd. Ev'ery man ther'efore that hath heard', and hath learn'ed of the Fa'ther, com'eth un'to me. 46 Not that an'y man hath se'en the Fa'ther, save he which is of Go'd, he hath se'en the Fa'ther. 47 Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to you, He that belie'veth on me' hath everlas'ting life. 48 I' am that bread of li'fe. 49 Your fa'thers did e'at man'na in the wil'derness, and are dead. 50 This is the bread which com'eth down from heaven, that a man may e'at thereof', and not die. 51 I' am the liv'ing bread which came down from heaven. If an'y man e'at of this' bread, he shall live for ev'er: and the bread that I will give is my flesh', which I will give for the li'fe of the world. 52 The Jews ther'efore strove amon'g themsel'ves, sa'ying, How can this' man give us 'his' flesh to e'at? 53 Then Je'sus said un'to them, Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to you, Except' ye e'at the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no li'fe in you. 54 Wh'oso e'ateth my flesh, and drink'eth my blood, hath

eter'nal life; and I will raise him up at the last' day. 55 For my flesh is me'at inde'ed, and my blood is drink inde'ed. 56 He that e'teth my flesh, and drink'eth my blood, dwell'-eth' in me', and I' in him'. 57 As the liv'ing Fa'ther hath sent me, and I live by the Fa'ther; so he that e'teth me, e'ven he shall liv'e by me. 58 This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your fa'thers did e'at man'na, and are dead. He that e'teth of this' bread shall live for ev'er. 59 These things said he in the syn'agogue, as he ta'ught in Caper'naum.

60 Man'y ther'efore of his disci'ples, when they had heard 'this,' said, This is an ha'rd sa'ying; who can he'ar it? 61 When Je'sus knew in himself' that his disci'ples mur'-mured at it, he said un'to them, Doth this offend' you? 62 'What'' and if ye shall se'e the Son of man ascend' up where he was befo're? 63 It is the Spir'it that quick'eneth; the flesh prof'iteth noth'ing: the words that I spe'ak un'to you, 'they' are spir'it, and 'they' are li'fe. 64 But there are some of you that belie've not. For Je'sus knew from the begin'ning who they were that belie'ved not, and who should betra'y him. 65 And he said, Ther'efore said I un'to you, that no man can come un'to me, except' it were giv'en un'to him of my Fa'ther.

66 From that 'time' man'y of his disci'ples went back, and wa'lked no more with him. 67 Then said Je'sus un'to the twelve, Will ye' a'lso go awa'y? 68 Then Si'mon Pe'ter an'swered him, Lo'rd, to whom shall we go? thou' hast the words of eter'nal life. 69 And we belie've, and are su're, that thou art that Chri'st, the Son of the liv'ing Go'd. 70 Je'sus an'swered them, Have not I cho'sen you twelve, and one of you is a dev'il? 71 He spake of Ju'das Iscar'iot, 'the son' of Si'mon: for he it was that should betra'y him, be'ing one of the twelve.

CHAP. VII.—1 Af'ter these things Je'sus wa'lked in Gal'ilee: for he would not wa'lk in Jew'ry, beca'use the Jews so'ught to kill him. 2 Now the Jews' fe'ast of tab'er-nacles was at hand. 3 His breth'ren ther'efore said un'to him, Depa'rt hence, and go in'to Jude'a, that thy disci'ples a'lso may see the works that thou do'est. 4 For 'there is' no man 'that' do'eth an'y thing in se'cret, and he himself' se'eketh to be known o'penly: if thou do these things, she'w thyself' to the world. 5 For ne'ither did his breth'ren belie've in him. 6 Then Je'sus said un'to them, My time is

not yet come: but your time is alway read'y. 7 The world can'not hate you; but me' it ha'teth, beca'use I tes'tify of it, that the works thereof' are e'vil. 8 Go ye up un'to this fe'ast: I go not up yet' un'to this fe'ast; for my time is not yet full' come. 9 When he had said these words un'to them, he abo'de 'still' in Gal'ilee. 10 But when his breth'ren were gone up, then went he' a'lso up un'to the fe'ast, not o'penly, but as it were in se'cret.

11 Then the Jews so'ught him at the fe'ast, and said, Where is he? 12 And there was much mur'muring amon'g the pe'ople concer'ning him: for some said, He is a good' man: oth'ers said, Nay; but he dece'iveth the pe'ople. 13 Howbe'it no man spake o'penly of him for fe'ar of the Jews.

14 Now, about' the midst of the fe'ast, Je'sus went up in'to the temple, and ta'ught. 15 And the Jews ma'rvelled, sa'ying, How kno'weth this man let'ters, hav'ing nev'er learned? 16 Je'sus an'swered them, and said, My doc'trine is not mi'ne, but his' that sent' me. 17 If an'y man will do his will, he shall kno'w of the doc'trine, wheth'er it be of Go'd, or 'wheth'er' I spe'ak of myself'. 18 He that spe'aketh of himself', se'eketh his o'wn glo'ry: but he that se'eketh his' glo'ry that sent' him, the same is tru'e, and no unright'eousness is in him'. 19 Did not Mo'ses give you the law, and 'yet' none of you ke'epeth the law? Why go ye about' to kill' me? 20 The pe'ople an'swered and said, Thou hast a dev'il: who go'eth about' to kill' thee? 21 Je'sus an'swered and said un'to them, I have done one work, and ye a'll ma'rvel. 22 Mo'ses ther'efore gave un'to you circumcis'ion; (not beca'use it is of Mo'ses, but of the fa'thers;) and ye on the sab'bath-day cir'cumcise a man. 23 If a man on the sab'bath-day rece'ive circumcis'ion, that the la'w of Mo'ses should not be bro'ken; are ye an'gry at me', beca'use I have made a man ev'ery whit who'le on the sab'bath-day? 24 Judge not acco'rding to the appe'arance, but judge right'eous judg'ment. 25 Then said some of them of Jeru'salem, Is not this he whom they se'ek to kill'? 26 But, lo, he spe'aketh bo'ldly, and they say noth'ing un'to him: do the ru'lers know inde'ed that this is the ver'y Chri'st? 27 Howbe'it we know this' man whence he is: but when Chri'st com'eth, no man kno'weth whence he' is. 28 Then cri'ed Je'sus in the temple as he ta'ught, sa'ying, Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and I am not come of myself', but

he that sent me is true, whom ye know not. 29 But I know him: for I am from him, and he hath sent me.

30 Then they sought to take him: but no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come. 31 And many of the people believed on him, and said, When Christ cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this man hath done?

32 The Pharisees heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Pharisees and the chief priests sent officers to take him. 33 Then said Jesus unto them, Yet a little while am I with you, and then I go unto him that sent me. 34 Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come. 35 Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto the dispersed among the Gentiles, and teach the Gentiles? 36 What manner of saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come? 37 In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me and drink. 38 He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water. 39 (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because that Jesus was not yet glorified.)

40 Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is the Prophet. 41 Others said, This is the Christ. But some said, Shall Christ come out of Galilee? 42 Hath not the scripture said, That Christ cometh of the seed of David, and out of the town of Bethlehem, where David was? 43 So there was a division among the people because of him. 44 And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him.

45 Then came the officers to the chief priests and Pharisees; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him? 46 The officers answered, Never man spake like this man. 47 Then answered them the Pharisees, Are ye also deceived? 48 Have any of the rulers, or of the Pharisees, believed on him? 49 But this people, who knoweth not the law, are cursed. 50 Nicodemus saith unto them, (he that came to Jesus by night, being one of them,)

51 Doth our law judge 'any' man befo're it he'ar him, and know what he do'eth? 52 They an'swered and said un'to him, Art thou' a'lso of Gal'ilee? Search, and look'; for out of Gal'ilee ari'seth no' proph'et. 53 And ev'ery man went un'to his own house.

CHAP. VIII.—1 Je'sus went un'to the mount of Ol'ives. 2 And ear'ly in the mo'rning he came again' in'to the temple, and a'll the pe'ople came un'to him; and he sat down, and ta'ught them. 3 And the scri'bes and Phar'isees bro'ught un'to him a wom'an ta'ken in adul'tery; and when they had set her in the midst, 4 They say un'to him, Mas'ter, this wom'an was ta'ken in adul'tery, in the ver'y act. 5 Now Mo'ses in the law comman'ded us, that such should be sto'ned: but what sa'yest thou? 6 This they said, tem'pting him, that they might have to accu'se him. But Je'sus sto'oped down, and with 'his' fin'ger wrote on the ground, 'as though he heard them not.' 7 So, when they contin'ued ask'ing him, he lif'ted up himself', and said un'to them, He that is without' sin amon'g you, let him first cast' a sto'ne at her. 8 And again' he sto'oped down, and wrote on the ground. 9 And they which heard 'it,' be'ing convic'ted by 'their own' con'science, went out one by one, begin'ning at the el'dest 'e'ven' un'to the last': and Je'sus was left alo'ne, and the wom'an stan'ding in the midst. 10 When Je'sus had lif'ted up himself', and saw none but the wom'an, he said un'to her, Wom'an, where are those thine accu'sers? hath no' man condem'ned thee? 11 She said, No' man, Lo'rd. And Je'sus said un'to her, Ne'ither do I' condem'n thee: go, and sin no more.

12 Then spake Je'sus again' un'to them, sa'ying, I' am the light' of the world: he that fol'loweth me' shall not wa'lk in da'rkness, but shall have the light of li'fe. 13 The Phar'isees ther'efore said un'to him, Thou bea'rest rec'ord of thyself'; thy rec'ord is not tru'e. 14 Je'sus an'swered and said un'to them, Though I bea'r rec'ord of myself', 'yet' my rec'ord is' true: for I know whence I came, and whith'er I go; but ye can'not tell whence I come, and whith'er I go. 15 Ye' judge af'ter the flesh'; I' judge no' man. 16 And yet if' I judge, my judg'ment is tru'e; for I am not alo'ne, but I' and the Fa'ther that sent' me. 17 It is a'lso writ'ten in your law, that the tes'timony of tw'o men is tru'e. 18 I am one that bea'r wit'ness of myself', and the Fa'ther that sent' me bea'reth wit'ness of me. 19 Then said they un'to him,

Wheʼre is thy Faʼther? Jeʼsus anʼswered, Ye neʼither know meʼ nor my Faʼther: if ye had known meʼ, ye should have known my Faʼther aʼlso. 20 These words spake Jeʼsus in the treasʼury, as he taʼught in the temple: and no man laid hands on him; for his hour was not yet come. 21 Then said Jeʼsus again' unʼto them, I go my way, and ye shall seʼek me, and shall die in your sins: whithʼer I go, ye canʼnot come. 22 Then said the Jews, Will he kill' himself'? becauʼse he saith, Whithʼer I go, ye canʼnot come. 23 And he said unʼto them, Yeʼ are from beneʼath; Iʼ am from aboʼve: yeʼ are of this' world; Iʼ am notʼ of this world. 24 I said therʼeforе unʼto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that I am 'he,' ye shall die in your sins. 25 Then said they unʼto him, Who aʼrt thou? And Jeʼsus saith unʼto them, Eʼven 'the same' that I said unʼto you from the beginʼning. 26 I have manʼy things to say and to judge of you: but he that sent' me is truʼe; and I speʼak to the world' those things which I have heard of him. 27 They understood' not that he spake to them of the Faʼther. 28 Then said Jeʼsus unʼto them, When ye have lifʼted up the Son of man, then shall ye know that I am 'he,' and 'that' Iʼ do nothʼing of myself'; but as my Faʼther hath taʼught me, I speʼak these things. 29 And he that sent' me is withʼ me: the Faʼther hath not left me aloʼne; for I do aʼlways those things that pleʼase him. 30 As he spake these words manʼy believed on him.

31 Then said Jeʼsus to those Jews which beliеʼved on him, If ye continʼue in my wordʼ, 'then' are ye my disciʼples indeʼed; 32 And ye shall knoʼw the truʼth, and the truʼth shall make you freʼe.

33 They anʼswered him, We be Aʼbraham's seʼed, and were nevʼer in bonʼdage to anʼy man: how saʼyest thou, Ye shall be made freе? 34 Jeʼsus anʼswered them, Verʼily, verʼily, I say unʼto you, Whosoevʼer commitʼteth sin is the serʼvant of sin. 35 And the serʼvant abiʼdeth not in the house for evʼer; 'but' the Son' abiʼdeth evʼer. 36 If the Son' therʼeforе shall make you freʼe, ye shall be free indeʼed. 37 I know that ye are Aʼbraham's seʼed: but ye seʼek to kill' me, becauʼse my wordʼ hath no plaʼce in you. 38 I speʼak that which I have seʼen with my' Faʼther; and yeʼ do that which ye have seʼen with yoʼur faʼther. 39 They anʼswered and said unʼto him, Aʼbraham is our faʼther. Jeʼsus saith unʼto them, If ye were Aʼbraham's chilʼdren, ye would do the works of

A'braham. 40 But now ye se'ek to kill' me, a man that hath told you the tru'th, which I have heard of Go'd: this did not A'braham. 41 Ye do the de'eds of your fa'ther. Then said they to him, We be not bo'rn of fornica'tion; we have on'e Fa'ther, 'e'ven' Go'd. 42 Je'sus said un'to them, If Go'd were your Fa'ther, ye would love me': for I proce'eded fo'rth and ca'me from Go'd; ne'ither ca'me I of myself', but he sent' me. 43 Why do ye not understand' my spe'ech? 'e'ven' beca'use ye can'not he'ar my word. 44 Ye are of 'your' fa'ther the dev'il, and the lusts of your fa'ther ye will do': he' was a mur'derer from the begin'ning, and abo'de not in the tru'th, beca'use there is no' truth in' him. When he spe'aketh a li'e, he spe'aketh of his o'wn: for he is a li'ar, and the fa'ther of it. 45 And beca'use I tell 'you' the tru'th, ye belie've me not. 46 Which of you convin'ceth me of sin'? And if I say the tru'th, why do ye not belie've me? 47 He that is of Go'd he'areth Go'd's words: ye ther'efore he'ar 'them' not, beca'use ye are not of Go'd. 48 Then an'swered the Jews, and said un'to him, Say we not well' that thou art a Samar'itan, and hast a dev'il? 49 Je'sus an'swered, I have not' a dev'il: but I hon'our my Fa'ther, and ye do dishon'our me'. 50 And I se'ek not mine o'wn glo'ry: there is one that se'eketh and judg'eth. 51 Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to you, If a man ke'ep my sa'ying, he shall nev'er see death'. 52 Then said the Jews un'to him, Now we know that thou hast a dev'il. A'braham is dead, and the proph'ets; and thou sa'yest, If a man ke'ep my sa'ying, he shall nev'er taste of death. 53 Art thou grea'ter than our fa'ther A'braham, which is dead? and the proph'ets are dead: whom ma'kest thou thyself'? 54 Je'sus an'swered, If I hon'our myself', my hon'our is noth'ing: it is my Fa'ther that hon'oureth me; of whom ye say that he is your Go'd. 55 Yet ye have not kno'wn him; but I' know him: and if I should say, I know him not', I shall be a li'ar like un'to yo'u: but I kno'w him, and ke'ep his sa'ying. 56 Your fa'ther A'braham rejoi'ced to see my' day; and he saw 'it,' and was glad'. 57 Then said the Jews un'to him, Thou art not yet fif'ty years o'ld, and hast thou seen A'braham? 58 Je'sus said un'to them, Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to you, Befo're A'braham was', I am'.

59 Then took' they up sto'nes to cast' at him: but Je'sus hid' himself', and went out of the temple, go'ing through the midst' of them, and so pass'ed by'.

CHAP. IX.—1 And as 'Je'sus' pass'ed by, he saw a man

which was bli'nd from 'his' birth'. 2 And his disci'ples
ask'ed him, sa'ying, Mas'ter, wh'o did sin, this' man or his
pa'rents, that he was bo'rn bli'nd? 3 Je'sus an'swered,
Ne'ither hath this' man sinned, nor his pa'rents: but that
the works of Go'd should be made man'ifest in him. 4 I
must work the works of him that sent' me, while it is day:
the night com'eth, when no' man can work. 5 As long as I
am in the world, I am the light' of the world. 6 When he
had thus spo'ken, he spat on the ground, and made clay
of the spit'tle, and he anoin'ted the eyes of the bli'nd man
with the clay, 7 And said un'to him, Go, wash' in the po'ol
of Sil'oam, (which is, by interpreta'tion, Sent.) He went his
way ther'efore, and wash'ed, and came se'eing.
8 The ne'ighbours ther'efore, and they which befo're had
se'en him that he was bli'nd, said, Is not this he that sat
and begged? 9 Some said, This is' he; oth'ers 'said,' He is
li'ke him: 'but' he said, I am' 'he.' 10 Ther'efore said they
un'to him, How were thine eyes o'pened? 11 He an'swered
and said, A man that is ca'lled Je'sus made clay, and
anoin'ted mine eyes, and said un'to me, Go to the po'ol of
Sil'oam, and wash': and I went and wash'ed, and I re-
ce'ived sight. 12 Then said they un'to him, Whe're is he?
He said, I know not.
13 They bro'ught to the Phar'isees him that afo'retime was
bli'nd. 14 And it was the sab'bath-day when Je'sus made the
clay, and o'pened his eyes. 15 Then again' the Phar'isees a'lso
ask'ed him how' he had rece'ived his sight'. He said un'to them,
He put cla'y upon' mine eyes, and I wash'ed, and do se'e.
16 Ther'efore said some of the Phar'isees, This man is not of
Go'd, beca'use he ke'epeth not the sab'bath-day. Oth'ers
said, How can a man that is a sin'ner do such mir'acles?
And there was a divis'ion amon'g them. 17 They say un'to
the blind man again', What sa'yest thou of him, that he
hath o'pened thine eyes? He said, He is a proph'et. 18 But the
Jews did not belie've concer'ning him, that he had been bli'nd,
and rece'ived his sight, until' they ca'lled the pa'rents of him
that had rece'ived his sight. 19 And they ask'ed them, sa'ying,
Is this' your son', who ye say was bo'rn bli'nd? how then
doth he now see? 20 His pa'rents an'swered them, and said,
We know that this is our son', and that he was bo'rn bli'nd:
21 But by what me'ans he now se'eth, we know not; or
who hath o'pened his eyes, we know not: he is of a'ge;
ask' him: he shall spe'ak for himself'. 22 These 'words' spake

his pa'rents, beca'use they fe'ared the Jews: for the Jews had agre'ed alread'y, that if an'y man did confess' that he was Chri'st, he should be put' out of the syn'agogue.
23 Ther'efore said his pa'rents, He is of a'ge; ask' him.
24 Then again' ca'lled they the man that was bli'nd, and said un'to him, Give Go'd the praise: we know that this man is a sin'ner. 25 He answered and said, Wheth'er he be a sin'ner 'or no,' I know not: on'e thing I know, that, whereas' I was bli'nd, now I se'e. 26 Then said they to him again', What did' he to thee? how' o'pened he thine eyes?
27 He an'swered them, I have told you alread'y, and ye did not he'ar: wher'efore would ye hear 'it' again'? will ye' a'lso be his disci'ples? 28 Then they revi'led him, and said, Thou' art his disci'ple; but we' are Mo'ses' disci'ples. 29 We know that Go'd spake un'to Mo'ses: 'as for' this' 'fel'low,' we know not from whence'e he is. 30 The man an'swered and said un'to them, Why, herein' is a ma'rvellous thing, that ye know not from whence'e he is, and 'yet' he hath o'pened mine eyes. 31 Now we know that Go'd he'areth not sin'ners: but if an'y man be a wor'shipper of Go'd, and do'eth his will, him' he he'areth. 32 Since the world began' was it not heard that an'y man o'pened the eyes of one that was bo'rn bli'nd. 33 If this' man were not of Go'd, he could do noth'ing. 34 They an'swered and said un'to him, Thou wast altogeth'er bo'rn in sins, and dost thou' teach us'? And they cast' him out'.
35 Je'sus heard that they had cast' him out'; and when he had found him, he said un'to him, Dost thou belie've on the Son of Go'd? 36 He an'swered and said, Who is' he, Lo'rd, that I might belie've on him? 37 And Je'sus said un'to him, Thou hast both se'en him, and it is he that ta'lketh with thee. 38 And he said, Lo'rd, I belie've. And he wor'shipped him.
39 And Je'sus said, For judg'ment I am come in'to this world, that they which see not' might se'e, and that they which se'e might be made bli'nd. 40 And 'some' of the Phar'isees which were with him heard these words, and said un'to him, Are we' blind a'lso? 41 Je'sus said un'to them, If ye were bli'nd, ye should have no sin': but now ye say, We see; ther'efore your sin rema'ineth.

CHAP. X.—1 Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to you, He that en'tereth not by the do'or in'to the she'ep-fold, but cli'mbeth up some oth'er way, the same is a thie'f and a rob'ber.

2 But he that en'tereth in by the do'or is the shep'herd of
the she'ep. 3 To him the po'rter o'peneth; and the she'ep
he'ar his voice: and he ca'lleth his o'wn she'ep by name,
and le'adeth them out. 4 And when he put'teth fo'rth his
o'wn she'ep, he go'eth befo're them, and the she'ep fol'low
him: for they know his' voice. 5 And a stra'nger will they
not fol'low, but will fle'e from him': for they know not the
voice of stra'ngers. 6 This par'able spake Je'sus un'to them:
but they understood' not what things they were which he
spake un'to them. 7 Then said Je'sus un'to them again',
Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to you, I' am the do'or of the
she'ep. 8 A'll that ev'er came befo're me' are thie'ves and
rob'bers: but the she'ep did not he'ar them. 9 I am the
do'or: by me if an'y man en'ter in, he shall be sa'ved, and
shall go in and out, and find pas'ture. 10 The thie'f com'eth
not, but for to ste'al, and to kill', and to destroy': I am
come that they might have li'fe, and that they might have
'it' more abun'dantly. 11 I am the good' shep'herd: the
good' shep'herd giv'eth his li'fe for the she'ep. 12 But he
that is an hi'reling, and not' the shep'herd, whose o'wn the
she'ep are not', se'eth the wolf' com'ing, and le'aveth the
she'ep, and fle'eth; and the wolf' catch'eth them, and scat'-
tereth the she'ep. 13 The hi'reling fle'eth, beca'use he is
an hi'reling, and ca'reth not for the she'ep. 14 I am the
good' shep'herd, and know my 'she'ep,' and am known of
mi'ne. 15 As the Fa'ther kno'weth me', e'ven so' know I the
Fa'ther: and I lay down my li'fe for the she'ep. 16 And
oth'er she'ep I have, which are not of this' fold: them a'lso
I must bring, and they shall he'ar my voice; and there
shall be on'e fold, 'and' on'e shep'herd. 17 Ther'efore doth
my Fa'ther lov'e me, beca'use I lay down my life, that I
might take it again'. 18 No man ta'keth it from me, but I
lay it down of myself': I have pow'er to lay it down', and
I have pow'er to ta'ke it again'. This command'ment
have I rece'ived of my Fa'ther.

19 There was a divis'ion ther'efore again' amon'g the Jews
for these sa'yings. 20 And man'y of them said, He hath a
dev'il, and is mad; why he'ar ye him? 21 Oth'ers said,
These are not' the words of him that hath a dev'il: can a
dev'il o'pen the eyes of the bli'nd?

22 And it was at Jeru'salem the fe'ast of the dedica'tion,
and it was win'ter. 23 And Je'sus wa'lked in the temple in
Sol'omon's po'rch. 24 Then came the Jews round about'

him, and said un'to him, How long dost thou make us to doubt? If thou be the Chri'st, tell us pla'inly. 25 Je'sus an'swered them, I to'ld you, and ye belie've'd not: the works that I do in my Fa'ther's name, they bea'r wit'ness of me: 26 But ye belie've not, becau'se ye are not' of my she'ep, as I said un'to you. 27 My she'ep he'ar my voice, and I kno'w them, and they fol'low me. 28 And I give un'to them eter'nal li'fe; and they shall nev'er per'ish, ne'ither shall an'y pluck them out of my hand. 29 My Fa'ther, which ga've 'them' me, is grea'ter than a'll; and none is a'ble to pluck 'them' out of my Fa'ther's hand. 30 I and 'my' Fa'ther are on'e.

31 Then the Jews took' up sto'nes again' to sto'ne him. 32 Je'sus an'swered them, Man'y good' works have I shewed you from my Fa'ther; for which of those works do ye sto'ne me? 33 The Jews an'swered him, sa'ying, For a good' work we sto'ne thee not, but for blas'phemy; and beca'use that thou, be'ing a man, ma'kest thyself' Go'd. 34 Je'sus an'swered them, Is it not writ'ten in your law, I said, Ye are go'ds? 35 If he ca'lled them go'ds, un'to whom the word of Go'd came, and the scrip'ture can'not be bro'ken; 36 Say ye of him, whom the Fa'ther hath sanc'tified, and sent in'to the world, Thou blasphe'mest; beca'use I said, I am the Son of Go'd? 37 If I do not the works of my Fa'ther, belie've me not. 38 But if I do', though ye belie've not me', belie've the works'; that ye may know and belie've that the Fa'ther 'is' in me', and I' in him'. 39 Ther'efore they so'ught again' to take him: but he esca'ped out of their hand, 40 And went awa'y again' beyond' Jo'rdan, in'to the place where John at first bapti'zed; and the're he abo'de. 41 And man'y reso'rted un'to him, and said, John did no mir'acle: but a'll things that John spake of this' man were true. 42 And man'y belie've'd on him there.

CHAP. XI.—1 Now a cer'tain 'man' was sick, 'named' Laz'arus, of Beth'any, the town of Ma'ry and her sis'ter Mar'tha. 2 (It was 'that'' Ma'ry which anoin'ted the Lo'rd with oint'ment, and wi'ped his fe'et with her ha'ir, whose broth'er Laz'arus was sick.) 3 Ther'efore his sis'ters sent un'to him, sa'ying, Lo'rd, beho'ld, he whom thou lov'est is sick. 4 When Je'sus heard 'that',' he said, This sick'ness is not un'to death, but for the glo'ry of Go'd, that the Son of Go'd might be glo'rified thereby'. 5 Now Je'sus lov'ed Mar'tha, and her sis'ter, and Laz'arus. 6 When he had

heard ther'efore that he was sick, he abo'de two days still' in the same place where he was'. 7 Then af'ter that saith he to 'his' disci'ples, Let us go in'to Jude'a again.' 8 'His' disci'ples say un'to him, Mas'ter, the Jews of late sought to sto'ne thee; and go'est thou thith'er again'? 9 Je'sus an'swered, Are there not twelve hours in the day? If an'y man wa'lk in the day, he stum'bleth not, beca'use he se'eth the light of this' world. 10 But if a man wa'lk in the night', he stum'bleth, beca'use there is no light' in him. 11 These things said he: and af'ter that' he saith un'to them, Our friend Laz'arus sle'epeth; but I go, that I may awa'ke him out of sleep. 12 Then said his disci'ples, Lo'rd, if he sle'ep, he shall do well'. 13 Howbe'it Je'sus spake of his death': but they tho'ught that he had spo'ken of ta'king of rest' in sle'ep. 14 Then said Je'sus un'to them pla'inly, Laz'arus is dead'. 15 And I am glad for yo'ur sakes that I was not the're, to the intent' ye may belie've; nevertheless' let us go' un'to him. 16 Then said Thom'as, which is ca'lled Did'ymus, un'to his fel'low disci'ples, Let us' a'lso go, that we may die with' him. 17 Then, when Je'sus came, he found that he had 'la'in' in the grave fo'ur days alread'y. 18 (Now Beth'any was nigh un'to Jeru'salem, about' fif'teen fur'longs off.) 19 And man'y of the Jews came to Ma'rtha and Ma'ry, to com'fort them concer'ning their broth'er. 20 Then Ma'rtha, as so'on as she heard that Je'sus was com'ing, went and met' him: but Ma'ry sat 'still'' in the house. 21 Then said Mar'tha un'to Je'sus, Lo'rd, if thou' hadst been he're, my broth'er had not di'ed. 22 But I kno'w, that e'ven now', whatsoev'er thou wilt ask' of Go'd, Go'd will giv'e 'it' thee. 23 Je'sus saith un'to her, Thy broth'er shall ri'se again'. 24 Ma'rtha saith un'to him, I know that he shall rise again' in the resurrec'tion at the last' day. 25 Je'sus said un'to her, I' am the resurrec'tion, and the li'fe: he that belie'veth in me', though he were dead', yet shall he liv'e: 26 And whosoev'er liv'eth, and belie'veth in me', shall nev'er die. Belie'vest thou this? 27 She saith un'to him, Yea, Lo'rd; I belie've that thou' art the Chri'st, the Son of Go'd, which should come in'to the world. 28 And when she had so said, she went her way, and ca'lled Ma'ry her sis'ter se'cretly, sa'ying, The Mas'ter is come, and ca'lleth for thee. 29 As so'on as she heard 'that',' she aro'se quick'ly, and ca'me un'to him. 30 Now Je'sus was not yet come in'to the town, but was in that place where Mar'tha met' him. 31 The

Jews then which were with her in the house, and com'forted her, when they saw Ma'ry, that she rose up ha'stily, and went out, fol'lowed her, sa'ying, She go'eth un'to the gra've, to we'ep there. 32 Then when Ma'ry was come where Je'sus was, and saw him, she fell down at his fe'et, sa'ying un'to him, Lo'rd, if thou' hadst been he're, my broth'er had not di'ed. 33 When Je'sus ther'efore saw her we'eping, and the Jews a'lso we'eping which came with her, he gro'aned in the spir'it, and was troub'led, 34 And said, Where have ye la'id him? They say un'to him, Lo'rd, come and see. 35 Je'sus wept'. 36 Then said the Jews, Beho'ld how he lov'ed him! 37 And some of them said, Could not this' man, which o'pened the eyes of the bli'nd, have ca'used that e'ven this' man should not have di'ed? 38 Je'sus ther'efore again' gro'aning in himself', com'eth to the gra've. It was a ca've, and a sto'ne lay upon' it. 39 Je'sus said, Take ye awa'y the sto'ne. Ma'rtha, the sis'ter of him that was dead', saith un'to him, Lo'rd, by this' time he stink'eth: for he hath been 'dead' fo'ur days. 40 Je'sus saith un'to her, Said I not un'to thee, that, if thou wouldest belie've, thou shouldest see the glo'ry of Go'd? 41 Then they took' awa'y the sto'ne 'from the place' where the dead was la'id. And Je'sus lif'ted up 'his' eyes, and said, Fa'ther, I thank thee that thou hast heard' me. 42 And I kne'w that thou he'arest me a'lways: but beca'use of the pe'ople which stand by' I said 'it,' that the'y may belie've that thou hast sent' me. 43 And when he thus had spo'ken, he cried with a loud' voice, Laz'arus, come fo'rth. 44 And he that was dead' came fo'rth, bound hand and foot' with gra've clothes; and his face was bound about' with a nap'kin. Je'sus saith un'to them, Lo'ose him, and let him go'. 45 Then man'y of the Jews which came to Ma'ry, and had se'en the things which Je'sus did', belie'ved on him. 46 But some of them went their ways to the Phar'isees, and to'ld them what things Je'sus had done.

47 Then gath'ered the chie'f prie'sts and the Phar'isees a coun'cil, and said, What do' we? for this' man do'eth man'y mir'acles. 48 If we let him thus alo'ne, a'll 'men' will belie've on him; and the Ro'mans shall come and take awa'y both our pla'ce and na'tion. 49 And one of them, 'na'med' Ca'iaphas, be'ing the hi'gh priest that same ye'ar, said un'to them, Ye know noth'ing at a'll, 50 Nor consid'er that it is expe'dient for us, that one man should die for the pe'ople,

and that the whole na'tion per'ish not. 51 And this spake he not of himself': but be'ing hi'gh priest that ye'ar, he proph'esied that Je'sus should die for that na'tion; 52 And not for that na'tion o'nly, but that a'lso he should gath'er togeth'er in one the chil'dren of Go'd that were scat'tered abro'ad. 53 Then, from that day fo'rth, they took' coun'sel togeth'er for to put' him to death'. 54 Je'sus ther'efore wa'lked no more o'penly amon'g the Jews; but went thence un'to a coun'try ne'ar to the wil'derness, in'to a cit'y ca'lled E'phraim, and the're contin'ued with his disci'ples.

55 And the Jews' pass'over was nigh at hand: and man'y went out of the coun'try up to Jeru'salem befo're the pass'over, to pu'rify themsel'ves. 56 Then so'ught they for Je'sus, and spake amon'g themsel'ves, as they stood' in the temple, What think ye, that he will not' come to the fe'ast? 57 Now both the chie'f prie'sts and the Phar'isees had given a command'ment, that, if an'y man knew where he were, he should she'w 'it,' that they might ta'ke him.

CHAP. XII.—1 Then Je'sus, six days befo're the pass'over, came to Beth'any, where Laz'arus was' which had been dead, whom he ra'ised from the dead. 2 The're they made him a sup'per; and Ma'rtha served: but Laz'arus was one of them that sat at the ta'ble with him. 3 Then took' Ma'ry a pound of oint'ment of spi'kenard, ver'y cost'ly, and anoin'ted the feet of Je'sus, and wiped his fe'et with her ha'ir: and the house was fill'ed with the o'dour of the oint'ment. 4 Then saith one of his disci'ples, Ju'das Iscar'iot, Si'mon's 'son,' which should betra'y him, 5 Why was not this oint'ment so'ld for three hun'dred pence, and giv'en to the po'or? 6 This he said, not that he ca'red for the po'or; but beca'use he was a thie'f, and had the bag, and ba're what was put' therein'. 7 Then said Je'sus, Let her alo'ne: against' the day of my bur'ying hath she kept this. 8 For the po'or a'lways ye have with you; but me' ye have not' a'lways.

9 Much pe'ople of the Jews ther'efore knew that he was the're: and they came not' for Je'sus' sake o'nly, but that they might see Laz'arus a'lso, whom he had ra'ised from the dead'. 10 But the chie'f prie'sts consul'ted that they might put' Laz'arus a'lso to death; 11 Beca'use that by re'ason of him' man'y of the Jews went awa'y, and belie'ved on Je'sus.

12 On the next day much pe'ople that were come to the

fe'ast, when they heard that Je'sus was com'ing to Jeru'salem, 13 Took' bran'ches of pa'lm-tre'es, and went fo'rth to me'et him, and cri'ed, Hosan'na: Bles'sed 'is' the King of Is'rael that com'eth in the name of the Lo'rd. 14 And Je'sus, when he had found a young ass', sat thereon'; as it is writ'ten, 15 Fe'ar not, da'ughter of Si'on: beho'ld, thy King com'eth, sit'ting on an ass"s co'lt. 16 These things understood' not his disci'ples at the first': but when Je'sus was glo'rified, then remem'bered they that these things were writ'ten of him, and 'that' they had done these things un'to him. 17 The pe'ople ther'efore that was with him when he ca'lled Laz'arus out of his gra've, and ra'ised him from the dead', bare rec'ord. 18 For this ca'use the pe'ople a'lso met him, for that they heard that he had done this mir'acle. 19 The Phar'isees ther'efore said amon'g themsel'ves, Perce'ive ye how ye preva'il noth'ing? beho'ld, the world' is gone after him.

20 And there were cer'tain Gre'eks amon'g them that came up to wor'ship at the fe'ast: 21 The sa'me came ther'efore to Phil'ip, which was of Bethsa'ida of Gal'ilee, and desi'red him, sa'ying, Sir, we would see Je'sus. 22 Phil'ip com'eth and tel'leth An'drew: and again' An'drew and Phil'ip tell Je'sus.

23 And Je'sus an'swered them, sa'ying, The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glo'rified. 24 Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to you, Except' a co'rn of whe'at fa'll in'to the ground and di'e, it abi'deth alo'ne: but if it di'e, it brin'geth fo'rth much fru'it. 25 He that lov'eth his li'fe shall lo'se it; and he that ha'teth his life in this' world shall ke'ep it un'to life eter'nal. 26 If an'y man serv'e me, let him fol'low me; and where I' am, the're shall a'lso my ser'vant be: if an'y man serve me', him will 'my' Fa'ther hon'our. 27 Now is my so'ul troub'led; and what shall I say? Fa'ther, sa've me from this hour: but for this ca'use ca'me I un'to this hour. 28 Fa'ther, glo'rify thy na'me. Then came there a voice from heav'en, 'sa'ying,' I hav'e both glo'rified 'it,' and will' glo'rify 'it'' again'. 29 The pe'ople ther'efore that stood' by', and heard 'it,' said that it thun'dered: oth'ers said, An a'ngel spake to him. 30 Je'sus an'swered and said, This voice came not' beca'use of me', but for yo'ur sakes. 31 Now is the judg'ment of this' world: now shall the prince' of this world be cast out'. 32 And I', if I be lif'ted up from the earth, will draw a'll 'men' un'to me.

33 (This he said, sig'nifying what death' he should di'e.)
34 The pe'ople an'swered him, We have heard out of the
law that Chri'st abi'deth for ev'er: and how sa'yest thou',
The Son of man must be lif'ted up? Wh'o is this Son of
man? 35 Then Je'sus said un'to them, Yet a lit'tle while
is the light with' you: wa'lk while ye have the light,
lest da'rkness come upon' you: for he that wa'lketh in
da'rkness kno'weth not whith'er he go'eth. 36 While ye have
light, belie've in the light, that ye may be the chil'dren
of light. These things spake Je'sus, and depa'rted, and
did hi'de himself' from them.

37 But though he had done so man'y mir'acles befo're
them, yet they belie'ved not on him: 38 That the sa'ying
of Esa'ias the proph'et might be fulfill'ed, which he spake,
Lo'rd, who hath belie'ved our repo'rt? and to whom hath
the a'rm of the Lo'rd been reve'aled? 39 Ther'efore they
could not belie've, beca'use that Esa'ias said again', 40 He
hath bli'nded their eyes, and ha'rdened their hea'rt; that
they should not see with 'their' eyes, nor understand'
with 'their' hea'rt, and be conver'ted, and I should he'al
them. 41 These things said Esa'ias, when he saw his
glo'ry, and spake of him.

42 Nevertheless' amon'g the chie'f ru'lers a'lso man'y be-
lie'ved on him; but beca'use of the Phar'isees they did not
confess' 'him,' lest they should be put out of the syn'a-
gogue: 43 For they loved the praise of men more than
the praise of Go'd.

44 Je'sus cri'ed, and said, He that belie'veth on me',
belie'veth not on me, but on him that sent' me. 45 And he
that se'eth me, se'eth him that sent me. 46 I am come a
light in'to the world, that whosoev'er belie'veth on me should
not abi'de in da'rkness. 47 And if an'y man he'ar my words,
and belie've not, I judg'e him not: for I came not to judg'e
the world, but to sa've the world. 48 He that rejec'teth me,
and rece'iveth not my words, hath one that judg'eth him:
the word that I have spo'ken, the same shall jud'ge him in
the last' day. 49 For I have not spo'ken of myself'; but
the Fa'ther which sent me, he gave me a command'ment
what I should sa'y, and what I should spe'ak. 50 And I
know that his command'ment is life everlas'ting: whatso-
ev'er I spe'ak ther'efore, e'ven as the Fa'ther said un'to
me, so' I spe'ak.

CHAP. XIII.—1 Now, befo're the fe'ast of the pass'over,

when Je'sus knew that his hour was come that he should depa'rt out of this' world un'to the Fa'ther, hav'ing loved his o'wn which were in the world, he loved them un'to the end. 2 And sup'per be'ing en'ded, (the dev'il hav'ing now put' in'to the hea'rt of Ju'das Iscar'iot, Si'mon's 'son,' to betra'y him,) 3 Je'sus kno'wing that the Fa'ther had given a'll things in'to his hands, and that he was come from Go'd, and went to Go'd; 4 He ri'seth from sup'per, and laid asi'de his ga'rments; and took' a tow'el, and gir'ded himself'. 5 Af'ter that' he pour'eth wa'ter in'to a ba'sin, and began' to wash' the disci'ples' fe'et, and to wi'pe 'them' with the tow'el wherewith' he was gir'ded. 6 Then com'eth he to Si'mon Pe'ter: and Pe'ter said un'to him, Lo'rd, dost thou wash my fe'et? 7 Je'sus an'swered and said un'to him, What' I do thou kno'west not now'; but thou shalt know hereaf'ter. 8 Pe'ter saith un'to him, Thou shalt nev'er wash' my fe'et. Je'sus an'swered him, If I wash' thee not, thou hast no pa'rt with me. 9 Si'mon Pe'ter saith un'to him, Lo'rd, not my fe'et o'nly, but a'lso 'my' hands', and 'my' head'. 10 Je'sus saith to him, He that is wash'ed ne'edeth not, save to wash 'his' fe'et, but is cle'an ev'ery whit': and ye' are cle'an, but not a'll. 11 For he knew who should betra'y him; ther'efore said he, Ye are not a'll clean. 12 So af'ter he had wash'ed their fe'et, and had ta'ken his ga'rments, and was set down again', he said un'to them, Kno'w ye what' I have done to you? 13 Ye ca'll me Mas'ter and Lo'rd: and ye say well'; for 'so' I am'. 14 If I' then, 'your' Lo'rd and Mas'ter, have washed yo'ur feet, ye' a'lso o'ught to wash one anoth'er's feet. 15 For I have given you an exam'ple, that ye' should do as I' have done to yo'u. 16 Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to you, The ser'vant is not grea'ter than his lo'rd; ne'ither he that is sent' grea'ter than he that sent' him. 17 If ye kno'w these things, hap'py are ye if ye do' them.

18 I spe'ak not of you a'll; I kno'w whom I have cho'sen: but that the scrip'ture may be fulfill'ed, He that e'ateth bread with me hath lif'ted up his he'el against' me. 19 Now I tell you befo're it come, that, when it is' come to pass, ye may belie've that I am 'he.' 20 Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to you, He that rece'iveth whomsoev'er I send, rece'iveth me'; and he that rece'iveth me', rece'iveth him that sent' me. 21 When Je'sus had thus said, he was troub'led in spir'it, and tes'ti'fied, and said, Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to you,

That one of you shall betra'y me. 22 Then the disci'ples look'ed one on anoth'er, doubt'ing of whom he spake.
23 Now there was le'aning on Je'sus' bo'som one of his disci'ples, whom Je'sus loved. 24 Si'mon Pe'ter ther'efore beck'oned to him, that he should ask wh'o it should be of whom he spa'ke. 25 He then, ly'ing on Je'sus' breast, saith un'to him, Lo'rd, who is' it? 26 Je'sus an'swered, He it is to whom I shall give a sop, when I have dipped 'it.' And when he had dipped the sop, he gave 'it' to Ju'das Iscar'iot, 'the son' of Si'mon. 27 And af'ter the sop Sa'tan en'tered in'to him. Then said Je'sus un'to him, That' thou do'est, do quick'ly. 28 Now no' man at the table knew for what intent' he spake this' un'to him. 29 For some 'of them' tho'ught, beca'use Ju'das had the bag, that Je'sus had said un'to him, Buy 'those things' that we have ne'ed of against' the fe'ast; or, that he should give som'ething to the po'or.
30 He then, hav'ing rece'ived the sop, went imme'diately out; and it was night'.

31 Ther'efore, when he was gone out, Je'sus said, Now' is the Son of man glo'rified, and Go'd is glo'rified in him'.
32 If Go'd be glo'rified in him, Go'd shall a'lso glo'rify him in himself', and shall stra'ightway glo'rify him. 33 Lit'tle chil'dren, yet a lit'tle while I am with' you. Ye shall se'ek me: and as I said un'to the Jews, Whith'er I go, ye can'not come; so now I say to you. 34 A new' command'ment I give un'to you, That ye lov'e one anoth'er; as I' have loved you, that ye' a'lso love one anoth'er. 35 By this shall a'll 'men' kno'w that ye are my disci'ples, if ye have lov'e one to anoth'er.

36 Si'mon Pe'ter said un'to him, Lo'rd, whith'er go'est thou? Je'sus an'swered him, Whith'er I go thou canst not fol'low me now'; but thou shalt fol'low me af'terwards. 37 Pe'ter said un'to him, Lo'rd, why' can'not I fol'low thee now? I will lay down my li'fe for thy' sake. 38 Je'sus an'swered him, Wilt' thou lay down thy li'fe for my sake? Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast deni'ed me thri'ce.

CHAP. XIV.—1 Let not your hea'rt be troub'led: ye belie've in Go'd, belie've a'lso in me'. 2 In my Fa'ther's house are man'y man'sions: if 'it were' not' 'so,' I would have to'ld you. I go to prepa're a place for you. 3 And if I go and prepa're a place for you, I will come again', and rece'ive you un'to myself'; that where I' am,

'there' ye' may be a'lso. 4 And whith'er I go ye know,
and the wa'y ye know.
5 Thom'as saith un'to him, Lo'rd, we know not whith'er
thou go'est, and how can we know the wa'y? 6 Je'sus saith
un'to him, I' am the wa'y, and the tru'th, and the li'fe: no'
man com'eth un'to the Fa'ther, but by me'. 7 If ye had
known me', ye should have known my Fa'ther a'lso: and
from henc'eforth ye kno'w him, and have se'en him.
8 Phil'ip saith un'to him, Lo'rd, she'w us the Fa'ther, and
it suffi'ceth us. 9 Je'sus saith un'to him, Have I been so
lon'g time with you, and yet hast thou not' known me,
Phil'ip? he that hath seen me' hath seen the Fa'ther; and
how sa'yest thou 'then,' She'w us the Fa'ther? 10 Belie'vest
thou not that I' am in the Fa'ther, and the Fa'ther in me'?
the words that I spe'ak un'to you, I spe'ak not of myself':
but the Fa'ther, that dwell'eth in me, he do'eth the works.
11 Belie've me that I 'am' in the Fa'ther, and the Fa'ther
in me'; or else belie've me for the ver'y works'' sake.
12 Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to you, He that belie'veth on
me', the works that I' do shall he' do a'lso; and grea'ter
'works' than these shall he do; beca'use I go un'to my
Fa'ther. 13 And whatsoev'er ye shall ask' in my' name,
that' will I do, that the Fa'ther may be glo'rified in the
Son'. 14 If ye shall ask an'y thing in my' name, I will do' 'it.'
15 If ye lov'e me, ke'ep my command'ments: 16 And I will
pray the Fa'ther, and he shall give you anoth'er Com'forter,
that he may abi'de with you for ev'er; 17 'E'ven' the Spir'it
of tru'th; whom the world' can'not rece'ive, beca'use it se'eth
him not, ne'ither kno'weth him: but ye' know him; for he
dwel'leth with you, and shall be in' you. 18 I will not lo'ave
you com'fortless: I will com'e to you. 19 Yet a lit'tle while,
and the world se'eth me no mo're; but ye' see me: beca'use
I' live, ye' shall live a'lso. 20 At that day ye shall know that
I' 'am' in my Fa'ther, and ye' in me', and I' in yo'u. 21 He
that hath' my command'ments, and ke'epeth them, he' it is
that lov'eth me; and he that lov'eth me' shall be loved of
my Fa'ther, and I' will love him, and will man'ifest myself'
to him. 22 Ju'das saith un'to him, (not Iscar'iot,) Lo'rd,
how' is it that thou wilt man'ifest thyself' un'to us', and not
un'to the world'? 23 Je'sus an'swered and said un'to him, If
a man lov'e me, he will keep my words'; and my Fa'ther will
love him, and we will com'e un'to him, and make our abo'de
with him. 24 He that lov'eth me not' ke'epeth not my sa'y-

ings: and the word which ye he'ar is not mi'ne, but the Fa'ther's which sent' me. 25 These things have I spo'ken un'to you, be'ing 'yet' pres'ent with you. 26 But the Com'forter, 'which is' the Ho'ly Gho'st, whom the Fa'ther will send in my' name, he shall te'ach you a'll things, and bring a'll things to your remem'brance, whatsoev'er I have said' un'to you.

27 Pe'ace I le'ave with you, my pe'ace I giv'e un'to you: not as the world' giv'eth, give I un'to you. Let not your hea'rt be troub'led, ne'ither let it be afra'id. 28 Ye have heard how I said un'to you, I go awa'y, and come 'again'' un'to you. If ye lov'ed me, ye would rejoi'ce, beca'use I said, I go un'to the Fa'ther: for my Fa'ther is grea'ter than I'. 29 And now I have told you befo're it come to pass, that, when it is' come to pass, ye might belie've. 30 Herea'ter I will not talk much' with you: for the prince of this world com'eth, and hath noth'ing in me'. 31 But that the world may know that I love the Fa'ther; and as the Fa'ther gave me command'ment, e'ven so I do'. Ari'se, let us go hence.

CHAP. XV.—1 I' am the tru'e vine, and my Fa'ther is the hus'bandman. 2 Ev'ery branch in me' that bea'reth not fru'it he ta'keth awa'y; and ev'ery 'branch' that bea'reth fruit, he pur'geth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. 3 Now ye are cle'an through the word which I have spo'ken un'to you. 4 Abi'de in me', and I' in you. As the branch can'not bear fruit of itself', except' it abi'de in the vi'ne; no more can ye', except' ye abi'de in me'. 5 I' am the vine, ye' 'are' the bran'ches: he that abi'deth in me', and I' in him', the same brin'geth forth much' fruit; for without' me' ye can do noth'ing. 6 If a man abi'de not in me, he is cast fo'rth as a branch, and is with'ered; and men gath'er them, and cast' 'them' in'to the fi're, and they are burn'ed. 7 If ye abi'de in me', and my words' abi'de in you, ye shall ask' what ye will', and it shall be done' un'to you. 8 Herein' is my Fa'ther glo'rified, that ye bear much' fruit; so shall ye be my disci'ples. 9 As the Fa'ther hath loved me', so have I' loved you: contin'ue ye in my love. 10 If ye ke'ep my command'ments, ye shall abi'de in my love; e'ven as I' have kept my Fa'ther's command'ments, and abi'de in his' love. 11 These things have I spo'ken un'to you, that my' joy might rema'in in you, and 'that' your joy might be full'.

12 This is my command'ment, That ye lov'e one anoth'er,
as I' have loved you. 13 Grea'ter love hath no' man than
this, that a man lay down his li'fe for his friends'. 14 Ye
are my' friends, if ye do whatsoev'er I command' you.
15 Henc'eforth I ca'll you not ser'vants; for the ser'vant
kno'weth not what his lo'rd do'eth: but I have ca'lled you
friends'; for a'll things that I have heard of my Fa'ther I
have made kno'wn un'to you. 16 Ye have not cho'sen me',
but I' have cho'sen you, and orda'ined you, that ye should
go and bring fo'rth fru'it, and 'that' your fru'it should re-
ma'in; that whatsoev'er ye shall ask' of the Fa'ther in my'
name, he may giv'e it you. 17 These things I command'
you, that ye lov'e one anoth'er.
18 If the world ha'te you, ye know that it ha'ted me' be-
fo're 'it ha'ted' you. 19 If ye were of the world', the world
would love his o'wn: but beca'use ye are not' of the world,
but I have cho'sen you out' of the world, ther'eforo the
world ha'teth you. 20 Remem'ber the word that I said un'to
you, The ser'vant is not grea'ter than his lo'rd. If they
have per'secuted me', they will a'lso per'secute you; if they
have kept my' sa'ying, they will keep yo'urs a'lso. 21 But
a'll these things will they do un'to you for my' name's sake,
beca'use they know not him that sent' me. 22 If I had not
come and spo'ken un'to them, they had not had sin: but
now they have no clo'ak for their sin. 23 He that ha'teth
me', ha'teth my Fa'ther a'lso. 24 If I had not done amon'g
them the works which none oth'er man did, they had not
had sin; but now' have they both se'en and ha'ted both me'
and my Fa'ther. 25 But 'this com'eth to pass',' that the
word might be fulfill'ed that is writ'ten in their law, They
ha'ted me without' a ca'use. 26 But when the Com'forter is
come, whom I will send' un'to you from the Fa'ther, 'e'ven'
the Spir'it of tru'th, which proce'edeth from the Fa'ther, he
shall tes'tify of me: 27 And ye a'lso shall bea'r wit'ness,
beca'use ye have been with' me from the begin'ning.

CHAP. XVI.—1 These things have I spo'ken un'to you,
that ye should not be offen'ded. 2 They shall put you out
of the syn'agogues: yea, the time com'eth, that whosoev'er
kill'eth you will think that he do'eth Go'd ser'vice. 3 And
these things will they do un'to you, beca'use they have not
kno'wn the Fa'ther, nor me'. 4 But these things have I to'ld
you, that, when the time shall come, ye may remem'ber that
I to'ld you of them. And these things I said not un'to you

at the begin'ning, beca'use I was with' you. 5 But now' I go my way to him that sent' me; and none of you ask'eth me, Whith'er go'est thou? 6 But beca'use I have said these things un'to you, sor'row hath fill'ed your hea'rt. 7 Nevertheless' I tell you the tru'th; It is expe'dient for you that I go awa'y: for if I go not' awa'y, the Com'forter will not com'e un'to you; but if I depa'rt, I will send' him un'to you. 8 And when he is come, he will reprov'e the world of sin, and of right'eousness, and of judg'ment: 9 Of sin, beca'use they belie've not on me'; 10 Of right'eousness, beca'use I go to my Fa'ther, and ye see me no mo're; 11 Of judg'ment, beca'use the prince of this world is jud'ged. 12 I have yet man'y things to say un'to you, but ye can'not bea'r them now. 13 Howbe'it when he, the Spir'it of tru'th, is come, he will gui'de you in'to a'll truth: for he shall not spe'ak of himself'; but whatsoev'er he shall he'ar, 'that' shall he spe'ak: and he will she'w you things to com'e. 14 He shall glo'rify me': for he shall rece'ive of mi'ne, and shall she'w 'it' un'to you. 15 A'll things that the Fa'ther hath are mi'ne: ther'efore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall she'w 'it' un'to you.

16 A lit'tle while, and ye shall not' see me: and again' a lit'tle while, and ye shall' see me, beca'use I go to the Fa'ther. 17 Then said 'some' of his disci'ples amon'g themsel'ves, What is this' that he saith un'to us, A lit'tle while, and ye shall not' see me: and again' a lit'tle while, and ye shall' see me: and, Beca'use I go to the Fa'ther? 18 They said ther'efore, What is this' that he saith, A lit'tle while? we can'not tell' what he saith. 19 Now Je'sus knew that they were desi'rous to ask' him, and said un'to them, Do ye enqui're amon'g yoursel'ves of that I said, A lit'tle while, and ye shall not' see me: and again' a lit'tle while, and ye shall' see me? 20 Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to you, That ye' shall we'ep and lament', but the world' shall rejoi'ce: and ye shall be sor'rowful, but your sor'row shall be turned in'to joy'. 21 A wom'an when she is in trav'ail hath sor'row, beca'use her hour is come: but as so'on as she is deliv'ered of the child, she remem'bereth no more the an'guish, for joy that a man is bo'rn in'to the world. 22 And ye now ther'efore have sor'row; but I will see you again', and your hea'rt shall rejoi'ce, and your joy' no man ta'keth from you. 23 And in that day ye shall ask' me noth'ing. Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to you, Whatsoev'er ye shall ask' the

Fa'ther in my' name, he will giv'e 'it' you. 24 Hith'erto have ye ask'ed noth'ing in my name: ask', and ye shall rece'ive, that your joy may be full'. 25 These things have I spo'ken un'to you in prov'erbs: but the time com'eth when I shall no more spe'ak un'to yo'u in prov'erbs, but I shall shew you pla'inly of the Fa'ther. 26 At that day ye shall ask' in my name: and I say not un'to you, that I will pray the Fa'ther for you: 27 For the Fa'ther himself' lov'eth you, beca'use ye have loved me, and have belie'ved that I came out from Go'd. 28 I came fo'rth from the Fa'ther, and am come in'to the world: again', I le'ave the world, and go to the Fa'ther.

29 His disci'ples said un'to him, Lo, now spe'akest thou pla'inly, and spe'akest no prov'erb. 30 Now are we su're that thou kno'west a'll things, and ne'edest not that an'y man should ask' thee: by this we belie've that thou ca'mest fo'rth from Go'd. 31 Je'sus an'swered them, Do ye now belie've? 32 Beho'ld, the hour com'eth, yea, is now' come, that ye shall be scat'tered, ev'ery man to his o'wn, and shall le'ave me alo'ne: and yet I am not' alo'ne, because the Fa'ther is with' me. 33 These things I have spo'ken un'to you, that in me' ye might have pe'ace. In the world ye shall have tribula'tion: but be of good' che'er; I' have overcom'e the world.

CHAP. XVII.—1 These words spake Je'sus, and lif'ted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Fa'ther, the hour is come; glo'rify thy Son', that thy Son a'lso may glo'rify the'e: 2 As thou hast given him pow'er o'ver a'll flesh, that he should give eter'nal life to as man'y as thou hast giv'en him. 3 And this is life eter'nal, that they might know the'e the o'nly tru'e Go'd, and Je'sus Chri'st, whom thou hast sent'. 4 I have glo'rified the'e on the earth': I have fin'ished the work which thou ga'vest me to do'. 5 And now, O Fa'ther, glo'rify thou me with thine o'wn self' with the glo'ry which I had' with thee befo're the world was'.

6 I have man'ifested thy name un'to the men which thou ga'vest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou ga'vest them me; and they have kept thy word. 7 Now they have kno'wn that a'll things whatsoev'er thou hast giv'en me are of the'e: 8 For I have given un'to them' the words which thou ga'vest me'; and they have rece'ived 'them,' and have known su'rely that I came out from the'e, and they have belie've that thou didst send' me. 9 I pray for them': I pray not for the world', but for them which thou hast giv'en me; for they are thi'ne. 10 And a'll mi'ne

are thi'ne, and thi'ne are mi'ne; and I am glo'rified in them.
11 And now I' am no mo're in the world, but the'se are in
the world, and I' come to the'e. Ho'ly Fa'ther, ke'ep
through thine o'wn name those whom thou hast giv'en me,
that they may be one, as we' 'are.' 12 While I was with'
them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that
thou ga'vest me I have kept, and none of them is lost', but
the son of perdit'ion; that the scrip'ture might be fulfill'ed.
13 And now come I to the'e; and these things I spe'ak in
the world, that they might have my' joy fulfill'ed in them-
sel'ves. 14 I have giv'en them thy word; and the world
hath ha'ted them, beca'use they are not' of the world, e'ven
as I' am not' of the world. 15 I pray not that thou shouldest
take them out' of the world, but that thou shouldest ke'ep
them from the e'vil. 16 The'y are not' of the world, e'ven
as I' am not' of the world.

17 Sanc'tify them through thy tru'th: thy word' is tru'th.
18 As thou hast sent me' in'to the world, e'ven so have I
a'lso sent them' in'to the world. 19 And for the'ir sakes I
sanc'tify myself', that the'y a'lso might be sanc'tified through
the tru'th.

20 Ne'ither pray I for the'se alo'ne, but for them' a'lso
which shall belie've on me through their word'; 21 That
they a'll may be one'; as thou, Fa'ther, 'art' in me', and I'
in the'e, that they a'lso may be one in us': that the world
may belie've that thou hast sent' me. 22 And the glo'ry which
thou ga'vest me' I have given them'; that the'y may be on'e,
e'ven as we' are one. 23 I' in them', and thou' in me', that
they may be made per'fect in one; and that the world may
know that thou hast sent' me, and hast loved them', as thou
hast loved me'. 24 Fa'ther, I will' that they a'lso whom
thou hast giv'en me be with me where I' am; that they
may beho'ld my glo'ry, which thou hast giv'en me: for
thou lov'edst me befo're the founda'tion of the world. 25 O
right'eous Fa'ther, the world hath not kno'wn thee: but I'
have kno'wn thee, and these have kno'wn that thou hast
sent' me. 26 And I have decla'red un'to them thy na'me,
and will' decla're 'it:' that the love wherewith' thou hast
loved me' may be in them', and I' in them'.

CHAP. XVIII.—1 When Je'sus had spo'ken these words,
he went fo'rth with his disci'ples o'ver the brook' Ce'dron,
where was a ga'rden, in'to the which he en'tered, and his
disci'ples. 2 And Ju'das a'lso, which betra'yed him, knew

the place; for Je'sus oft'-times reso'rted thith'er with his disci'ples. 3 Ju'das then, hav'ing rece'ived a band 'of men' and of'ficers from the chie'f prie'sts and Phar'isees, com'eth thith'er with lan'terns, and to'rches, and weapons. 4 Je'sus ther'efore, kno'wing a'll things that should come upon' him, went fo'rth, and said un'to them, Whom se'ek ye? 5 They an'swered him, Je'sus of Naz'areth. Je'sus saith un'to them, I' am 'he.' And Ju'das a'lso, which betra'yed him, stood' with them. 6 As so'on then as he had said un'to them, I am 'he,' they went back'ward, and fell to the ground. 7 Then ask'ed he them again', Whom se'ek ye? And they said, Je'sus of Naz'areth. 8 Je'sus an'swered, I have to'ld you that I am 'he.' If ther'efore ye se'ek me', let the'se go their way: 9 That the sa'ying might be fulfill'ed which he spake, Of them which thou ga'vest me have I lost none.

10 Then Si'mon Pe'ter, hav'ing a swo'rd, drew' it, and smo'te the hi'gh priest's ser'vant, and cut of'f his right e'ar. The ser'vant's na'me was Mal'chus. 11 Then said Je'sus un'to Pe'ter, Put' up thy swo'rd in'to the sho'ath: the cup which my Fa'ther hath giv'en me, shall I not drink' it?

12 Then the band, and the cap'tain, and of'ficers of the Jews, took' Je'sus, and bound' him, 13 And led him awa'y to An'nas first: (for he' was fa'ther-in-law to Ca'iaphas, which was the hi'gh priest that same ye'ar.) 14 Now Ca'iaphas was he which gave coun'sel to the Jews, that it was expe'dient that on'e man should di'e for the pe'ople.

15 And Si'mon Pe'ter fol'lowed Je'sus, and 'so did' anoth'er disci'ple. That disci'ple was kno'wn un'to the hi'gh priest, and went in' with Je'sus in'to the pal'ace of the hi'gh priest. 16 But Pe'ter stood' at the do'or without'. Then went out that oth'er disci'ple, which was kno'wn un'to the hi'gh priest, and spake un'to her that kept the do'or, and bro'ught in' Pe'ter. 17 Then saith the dam'sel that kept the do'or un'to Pe'ter, Art not thou' a'lso 'one' of this' man's disci'ples? He saith, I am not'. 18 And the ser'vants and of'ficers stood' there, who had made a fire of co'als; (for it was co'ld;) and they wa'rmed themsel'ves: and Pe'ter stood' with them, and wa'rmed himself'.

19 The hi'gh priest then ask'ed Jesus of his disci'ples, and of his doc'trine. 20 Je'sus an'swered him, I spake o'penly to the world; I ev'er ta'ught in the syn'agogue, and in the temple, whith'er the Jews a'lways reso'rt; and in se'cret have I said noth'ing. 21 Why ask'est thou me'? ask' them

which heard' me, what' I have said un'to them: beho'ld, they know what' I said. 22 And when he had thus spo'ken, one of the of'ficers which stood' by' struck Je'sus with the pa'lm of his hand, sa'ying, An'swerest thou the hi'gh priest so? 23 Je'sus an'swered him, If I have spo'ken e'vil, bea'r wit'ness of the e'vil; but if well', why smi'test thou me? 24 (Now An'nas had sent' him bound' un'to Ca'iaphas the hi'gh priest.)

25 And Si'mon Pe'ter stood' and wa'rmed himself': they said ther'efore un'to him, Art not thou' a'lso 'one' of his disci'ples? He deni'ed 'it,' and said, I am not'. 26 One of the ser'vants of the hi'gh priest (be'ing 'his' kins'man whose e'ar Pe'ter cut of'f) saith, Did not I se'e thee in the ga'rden with him? 27 Pe'ter then deni'ed again'; and imme'diately the cock crew.

28 Then led they Je'sus from Ca'iaphas un'to the ha'll of judg'ment: and it was ear'ly; and they themsel'ves went not in'to the judg'ment-ha'll, lest they should be defi'led; but that they might e'at the pass'over. 29 Pi'late then went out un'to them, and said, What accusa'tion bring ye against' this man? 30 They an'swered and said un'to him, If he were not' a malefac'tor, we would not have deliv'ered him up un'to the'e. 31 Then said Pi'late un'to them, Ta'ke ye him, and judg'e him acco'rding to your law. The Jews ther'efore said un'to him, It is not' la'wful for us' to put' an'y man to death: 32 That the sa'ying of Je'sus might be fulfill'ed, which he spake, sig'nifying what' death he should die. 33 Then Pi'late en'tered in'to the judg'ment-ha'll again', and ca'lled Je'sus, and said un'to him, Art' thou the King of the Jews? 34 Je'sus an'swered him, Sa'yest thou this' thing of thyself', or did oth'ers tell' it thee of me? 35 Pi'late an'swered, Am I' a Jew? Thine o'wn na'tion, and the chio'f prie'sts, have deliv'ered thee un'to me: what' hast thou done? 36 Je'sus an'swered, My' kin'gdom is not of this' world. If my kin'gdom were of this' world, then would my ser'vants fight', that I should not be deliv'ered to the Jews: but now' is my kin'gdom not' from hence. 37 Pi'late ther'efore said un'to him, Art thou a kin'g then? Je'sus an'swered, Thou sa'yest that I am' a king. To this end was I bo'rn, and for this ca'use came I in'to the world, that I should bea'r wit'ness un'to the tru'th. Ev'ery one that is of the tru'th he'areth my' voice. 38 Pi'late saith un'to him, What' is tru'th? And when he had said this, he went out again'

un'to the Jews, and saith un'to them, I find in him no fault 'at a'll.' 39 But ye have a cus'tom, that I should rele'ase un'to you one at the pass'over: will ye ther'efore that I rele'ase un'to you the King of the Jews? 40 Then cri'ed they a'll again', sa'ying, Not this man, but Barab'bas. Now Barab'bas was a rob'ber.

CHAP. XIX.—1 Then Pi'late ther'efore took' Je'sus and scourged 'him.' 2 And the so'ldiers plat'ted a crown of tho'rns, and put' 'it' on his head, and they put' on him a pur'ple ro'be, 3 And said, Ha'il, King of the Jews! and they smo'te him with their hands.

4 Pi'late ther'efore went fo'rth again', and saith un'to them, Beho'ld, I bring him fo'rth to you, that ye may know that I find no fa'ult in him. 5 Then came Je'sus fo'rth, wea'ring the crown of tho'rns, and the pur'ple ro'be. And 'Pi'late' saith un'to them, Beho'ld the man! 6 When the chie'f prie'sts ther'efore and of'ficers saw him, they cri'ed out, sa'ying, Cru'cify 'him,' cru'cify 'him.' Pi'late saith un'to them, Take ye him, and cru'cify 'him:' for I find no fa'ult in him. 7 The Jews an'swered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, beca'use he made himself' the Son of Go'd.

8 When Pi'late ther'efore heard that sa'ying, he was the more afra'id; 9 And went again' in'to the judg'ment-ha'll, and saith un'to Je'sus, Whence art thou? But Je'sus gave him no an'swer. 10 Then saith Pi'late un'to him, Spe'akest thou not un'to me? kno'west thou not that I have pow'er to cru'cify thee, and have pow'er to rele'ase thee? 11 Je'sus an'swered, Thou couldest have no pow'er 'at a'll' against' me, except' it were giv'en thee from above': ther'efore he that deliv'ered me un'to thee hath the grea'ter sin. 12 And from thence'forth Pi'late sought to rele'ase him: but the Jews cri'ed out, sa'ying, If thou let this' man go, thou art not Ce'sar's friend: whosoev'er ma'keth himself' a king spe'aketh against' Ce'sar.

13 When Pi'late ther'efore heard that sa'ying, he brought Je'sus forth, and sat down in the judg'ment-se'at, in a place that is ca'lled the Pa'vement, but in the He'brew, Gab'batha. 14 And it was the prepara'tion of the pass'over, and about' the sixth hour: and he saith un'to the Jews, Beho'ld your King! 15 But they cri'ed out, Awa'y with 'him,' awa'y with 'him,' cru'cify him. Pi'late saith un'to them, Shall I cru'cify your King? The chie'f prie'sts an'swered, We have no king

but Ce'sar. 16 Then deliv'ered he him ther'efore un'to them to be cru'cified. And they took' Je'sus, and led 'him' awa'y.
17 And he, bea'ring his cross, went forth in'to a place ca'lled 'the place' of a scull, which is ca'lled in the He'brew, Gol'gotha; 18 Where they cru'cified him, and two oth'er with him, on e'ither side one, and Je'sus in the midst.
19 And Pi'late wrote a ti'tle, and put' 'it' on the cross. And the wri'ting was, JE'SUS OF NAZ'ARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS. 20 This ti'tle then read man'y of the Jews: for the place where Je'sus was cru'cified was nigh to the cit'y: and it was writ'ten in He'brew, 'and' Gre'ek, 'and' Lat'in. 21 Then said the chie'f prie'sts of the Jews to Pi'late, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews. 22 Pi'late an'swered, What' I have writ'ten I have writ'ten.
23 Then the so'ldiers, when they had cru'cified Je'sus, took' his ga'rments, and made four pa'rts, to ev'ery sol'dier a pa'rt; and a'lso 'his' co'at: now the co'at was without' se'am, wo'ven from the top throughout.' 24 They said ther'efore amon'g themsel'ves, Let us not rend' it, but cast lots' for it, whose it shall be: that the scrip'ture might be fulfill'ed, which saith, They pa'rted my ra'iment amon'g them, and for my ves'ture they did cast lots'. These things ther'efore the so'ldiers did.
25 Now there stood' by the cross of Je'sus his moth'er, and his moth'er's sis'ter, Ma'ry the 'wife' of Cle'ophas, and Ma'ry Mag'dalene. 26 When Je'sus ther'efore saw his moth'er, and the disci'ple stan'ding by whom he loved, he saith un'to his moth'er, Wom'an, beho'ld thy son! 27 Then saith he to the disci'ple, Beho'ld thy moth'er! And from that hour that disci'ple took' her un'to his o'wn 'ho'me.'
28 Af'ter this, Je'sus kno'wing that a'll things were now accom'plished, that the scrip'ture might be fulfill'ed, saith, I thirst. 29 Now there was set a ves'sel full of vin'egar: and they fill'ed a spunge with vin'egar, and put' 'it' upon' hys'sop, and put' 'it' to his mouth. 30 When Je'sus ther'efore had rece'ived the vin'egar, he said, It is fin'ished: and he bow'ed his head, and gave up the gho'st. 31 The Jews ther'efore, beca'use it was the prepara'tion, that the bod'ies should not rema'in upon' the cross on the sab'bath-day, (for that sab'bath-day was an high day,) beso'ught Pi'late that their legs might be bro'ken, and 'that' they might be ta'ken awa'y. 32 Then came the so'ldiers, and brake the legs of

the first, and of the oth'er which was cru'cified with him.
33 But when they came to Je'sus, and saw that he was dead
alread'y, they brake not his legs: 34 But one of the so'ldiers
with a spe'ar pie'rced his side, and forthwith' came there out'
blood and wa'ter. 35 And he that saw 'it' bare rec'ord,
and his rec'ord is tru'e; and he kno'weth that he saith true,
that ye might belie've. 36 For these things were done, that
the scrip'ture should be fulfill'ed, A bo'ne of him shall not
be bro'ken. 37 And again' anoth'er scrip'ture saith, They
shall look' on him whom they pie'rced.
38 And af'ter this Jo'seph of Arimathe'a, (be'ing a dis-
ci'ple of Je'sus, but se'cretly for fe'ar of the Jews,) beso'ught
Pi'late that he might take awa'y the bod'y of Je'sus: and
Pi'late gave 'him' le'ave. He came ther'efore, and took'
the bod'y of Je'sus. 39 And there came a'lso Nicode'mus,
(which at the first came to Je'sus by night',) and bro'ught
a mix'ture of myrrh and al'oes, about' an hun'dred pound
'weight.' 40 Then took' they the bod'y of Je'sus, and wound
it in lin'en clo'thes with the spi'ces, as the man'ner of the
Jews is to bur'y. 41 Now in the place where he was cru'-
cified there was a ga'rden; and in the ga'rden a new
sep'ulchre, wherein' was nev'er man yet la'id. 42 The're
laid they Je'sus ther'efore beca'use of the Jews' prepara'tion-
'day;' for the sep'ulchre was nigh at hand.

CHAP. XX.—1 The first 'day' of the we'ek com'eth
Ma'ry Mag'dalene ear'ly, when it was yet da'rk, un'to the
sep'ulchre, and se'eth the sto'ne ta'ken awa'y from the
sep'ulchre. 2 Then she run'neth, and com'eth to Si'mon
Pe'ter, and to the oth'er disci'ple whom Je'sus lov'ed, and
saith un'to them, They have ta'ken awa'y the Lo'rd out of
the sep'ulchre, and we know not where they have la'id him.
3 Pe'ter ther'efore went fo'rth, and that oth'er disci'ple, and
came to the sep'ulchre. 4 So they ran both together: and
the oth'er disci'ple did outrun' Pe'ter, and came first to the
sep'ulchre. 5 And he sto'oping down, 'and look'ing in,' saw
the lin'en clo'thes ly'ing; yet went he not in'. 6 Then
com'eth Si'mon Pe'ter fol'lowing him, and went in'to the
sep'ulchre, and se'eth the lin'en clo'thes lie, 7 And the nap'kin,
that was about' his head, not ly'ing with the lin'en clo'thes,
but wrapped together in a place by itself'. 8 Then went
in a'lso that oth'er disci'ple which came first to the
sep'ulchre, and he saw, and belie've'd. 9 For as yet they
knew not the scrip'ture, that he must rise again' from

the dead. 10 Then the disci'ples went awa'y again' un'to their own ho'me.

11 But Ma'ry stood' without' at the sep'ulchre we'eping: and as she wept, she stooped down, 'and looked' in'to the sep'ulchre, 12 And se'eth two a'ngels in white sit'ting, the one at the head, and the other at the fe'et, where the bod'y of Je'sus had la'in. 13 And they say un'to her, Wom'an, why we'epest thou? She saith un'to them, Beca'use they have ta'ken awa'y my Lo'rd, and I know not where they have la'id him. 14 And when she had thus said, she turned herself' back, and saw Je'sus stan'ding, and knew not that it was Je'sus. 15 Je'sus saith un'to her, Wom'an, why we'epest thou? whom se'ekest thou? She, suppo'sing him to be the ga'rdener, saith un'to him, Sir, if thou have bo'rne him hence, tell me where thou hast la'id him, and I' will take him awa'y. 16 Je'sus saith un'to her, Ma'ry. She turned herself', and saith un'to him, Rabbo'ni; which is to say, Mas'ter. 17 Je'sus saith un'to her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascen'ded to my Fa'ther: but go to my breth'ren, and say un'to them, I ascend' un'to my' Fa'ther, and yo'ur Fa'ther; and 'to' my' Go'd, and yo'ur Go'd. 18 Ma'ry Mag'dalene came and to'ld the disci'ples that she had se'en the Lo'rd, and 'that' he had spo'ken these things un'to her.

19 Then the same day at e'vening, be'ing the first 'day' of the we'ek, when the do'ors were shut where the disci'ples were assem'bled for fe'ar of the Jews, came Je'sus, and stood' in the midst, and saith un'to them, Pe'ace 'be' un'to you. 20 And when he had so said, he shewed un'to them 'his' hands and his side. Then were the disci'ples glad when they saw the Lo'rd. 21 Then said Je'sus to them again', Pe'ace 'be' un'to you: as 'my' Fa'ther hath sent me', e'ven so send I yo'u. 22 And when he had said this, he bre'athed on 'them,' and saith un'to them, Rece'ive ye the Ho'ly Gho'st. 23 Whose soev'er sins ye remit', they are remit'ted un'to them; 'and' whose soev'er 'sins' ye reta'in, they ar'e reta'ined.

24 But Thom'as, one of the twelve, ca'lled Did'ymus, was not' with them when Je'sus came. 25 The oth'er disci'ples ther'efore said un'to him, We have se'en the Lo'rd. But he said un'to them, Except' I shall see in his hands the print of the na'ils, and put' my fin'ger in'to the print of the na'ils, and thrust my hand in'to his side, I will not belie've.

26 And af'ter eight days, again' his disci'ples were within',

and Thom'as with' them. 'Then' came Je'sus, the do'ors be'ing shut, and stood' in the midst, and said, Pe'ace 'be' un'to you. 27 Then saith he to Thom'as, Re'ach hith'er thy fin'ger, and beho'ld my hands; and re'ach hith'er thy hand, and thrust 'it' in'to my side: and be not fa'ithless, but belie'ving. 28 And Thom'as an'swered and said un'to him, My Lo'rd and my Go'd. 29 Je'sus saith un'to him, Thom'as, beca'use thou hast se'en me, thou hast belie'ved: bles'sed 'are' they that have not' seen, and 'yet' hav'e belie'ved.

30 And man'y oth'er signs tru'ly did Je'sus in the pres'ence of his disci'ples, which are not writ'ten in this book': 31 But the'se are writ'ten, that ye might belie've that Je'sus is the Chri'st, the Son of Go'd; and that belie'ving ye might have life through his name.

CHAP. XXI.—1 Af'ter these things Je'sus shewed himself' again' to the disci'ples at the se'a of Tibe'rias; and on this wise she'wed he 'himself'.' 2 There were together Si'mon Pe'ter, and Thom'as ca'lled Did'ymus, and Nathan'ael of Ca'na in Gal'ilee, and the 'sons' of Zeb'edee, and two oth'er of his disci'ples. 3 Si'mon Pe'ter saith un'to them, I go a fish'ing. They say un'to him, We a'lso go with' thee. They went fo'rth, and en'tered in'to a ship imme'diately; and that' night they ca'ught noth'ing. 4 But when the mo'rning was now come, Je'sus stood' on the sho're; but the disci'ples knew not that it was Je'sus. 5 Then Je'sus saith un'to them, Chil'dren, have ye an'y me'at? They an'swered him, No'. 6 And he said un'to them, Cast' the net on the right' side of the ship, and ye shall fi'nd. They cast' ther'efore; and now' they were not a'ble to dra'w it for the mul'titude of fish'es. 7 Ther'efore that disci'ple whom Je'sus loved saith un'to Pe'ter, It is the Lo'rd. Now when Si'mon Pe'ter heard that it was the Lo'rd, he girt 'his' fish'er's co'at 'un'to him,' (for he was na'ked,) and did cast' himself' in'to the se'a. 8 And the oth'er disci'ples came in a lit'tle ship; (for they were not fa'r from land, but as it were two hun'dred cu'bits,) drag'ging the net with fish'es. 9 As so'on then as they were come to land, they saw a fire of co'als there, and fish la'id thereon', and bread. 10 Je'sus saith un'to them, Bring of the fish which ye have now ca'ught. 11 Si'mon Pe'ter went up, and drew the net to land full' of grea't fish'es, an hun'dred and fif'ty and three: and for a'll there were so man'y, yet was not the net bro'ken. 12 Je'sus saith un'to them, Come 'and' dine. And none of the dis-

ci'ples durst ask' him, Who art thou? kno'wing that it was the Lo'rd. 13 Je'sus then com'eth, and ta'keth bread, and giv'eth them, and fish li'kewise. 14 This is now the third' time that Je'sus she'wed himself' to his disci'ples af'ter that he was ris'en from the dead.

15 So, when they had di'ned, Je'sus saith to Si'mon Pe'ter, Si'mon, 'son' of Jo'nas, lov'est thou me more than these? He saith un'to him, Yea, Lo'rd; thou kno'west that I lov'e thee. He saith un'to him, Fe'ed my lambs. 16 He saith to him again' the sec'ond time, Si'mon, 'son' of Jo'nas, lov'est thou me? He saith un'to him, Yea, Lo'rd; thou kno'west that I lov'e thee. He saith un'to him, Fe'ed my she'ep. 17 He saith un'to him the third' time, Si'mon, 'son' of Jo'nas, lov'est thou me? Pe'ter was grie'ved beca'use he said un'to him the third' time, Lov'est thou me? And he said un'to him, Lo'rd, thou kno'west a'll things; thou kno'west that I lov'e thee. Je'sus saith un'to him, Fe'ed my she'ep. 18 Ver'ily, ver'ily, I say un'to thee, when thou wast young, thou gir'dedst thyself', and wa'lkedst whith'er thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be o'ld, thou shalt stretch fo'rth thy hands, and anoth'er shall gird' thee, and car'ry 'thee' whith'er thou wouldest not'. 19 This spake he, sig'nifying by what death he should glo'rify Go'd. And when he had spo'ken this, he saith un'to him, Fol'low me. 20 Then Pe'ter, tur'ning about', see'th the disci'ple whom Je'sus lov'ed fol'lowing; which a'lso le'aned on his breast at sup'per, and said, Lo'rd, which is he that betra'yeth thee? 21 Pe'ter see'ing him, saith to Je'sus, Lo'rd, and what 'shall' this' man 'do?' 22 Je'sus saith un'to him, If I will' that he tar'ry till I come, what 'is that' to the'e? fol'low thou me. 23 Then went this sa'ying abro'ad amon'g the breth'ren, that that' disci'ple should not die: yet Je'sus said not un'to him, He shall not die; but, If I will' that he tar'ry till I com'e, what 'is that'' to the'e? 24 This' is the disci'ple which tes'tifieth of these things, and wro'te these things; and we know that his tes'timony is tru'e. 25 And there are a'lso man'y oth'er things which Je'sus did, the which, if they should be writ'ten ev'ery one, I suppo'se that e'ven the world itself' could not conta'in the book's that should be writ'ten. A'men'.

THE

ACTS OF THE APOSTLES.

CHAPTER I.

1 THE fo'rmer tre'atise have I made, O Theoph'ilus, of a'll that Je'sus began' both to do' and te'ach, 2 Until' the day in which he was ta'ken up, af'ter that he through the Ho'ly Gho'st had given command'ments un'to the apos'tles whom he had cho'sen: 3 To whom a'lso he she'wed himself' ali've af'ter his pas'sion by man'y infal'lible proofs, be'ing se'en of them fo'rty days, and spe'aking of the things perta'ining to the kin'gdom of Go'd: 4 And, be'ing assem'bled together with 'them,' comman'ded them that they should not depart' from Jeru'salem, but wa'it for the prom'ise of the Fa'ther, which, 'saith he,' ye have heard of me. 5 For John tru'ly bapti'zed with wa'ter; but ye' shall be bapti'zed with the Ho'ly Gho'st not man'y days hence. 6 When they ther'efore were come together, they ask'ed of him, sa'ying, Lo'rd, wilt thou at this' time resto're again' the kin'gdom to Is'rael? 7 And he said un'to them, It is not for yo'u to kno'w the times or the se'asons, which the Fa'ther hath put' in his o'wn pow'er. 8 But ye shall rece'ive pow'er, af'ter that the Ho'ly Gho'st is come upon' you: and ye shall be wit'nesses un'to me' both in Jeru'salem, and in a'll Jude'a, and in Sama'ria, and un'to the ut'termost part of the earth. 9 And when he had spo'ken these things, while they beheld', he was ta'ken up; and a cloud rece'ived him out of their sight.

10 And, while they look'ed sted'fastly to'ward heaven as he went up, beho'ld, two men stood' by them in white appar'el; 11 Which a'lso said, Ye men of Gal'ilee, why stand ye ga'zing up in'to heaven? this same Je'sus which is ta'ken up from you in'to heaven, shall so come in like man'ner as ye have se'en him go in'to heaven. 12 Then retur'ned they un'to Jeru'salem from the mount ca'lled Ol'ivet, which is from Jeru'salem a sab'bath-day's jour'ney. 13 And when they were come in', they went up in'to an up'per-ro'om, where abo'de both Pe'ter, and Ja'mes, and John, and An'drew, Phil'ip, and Thom'as, Barthol'omew, and Matth'ew, Ja'mes 'the son' of Alphe'us, and Si'mon Zelo'tes, and Ju'das 'the broth'er' of Ja'mes. 14 These a'll contin'ued with one accor'd in pra'yer

and supplica'tion, with the wom'en, and Ma'ry the moth'er of Je'sus, and with his breth'ren.

15 And in those days Pe'ter stood' up in the midst of the disci'ples, and said, (the num'ber of the na'mes together were about' an hun'dred and twen'ty,) 16 Men 'and' breth'ren, this scrip'ture must ne'eds have been fulfill'ed, which the Ho'ly Gho'st, by the mouth of Da'vid, spake befo're concer'ning Ju'das, which was gui'de to them that took' Je'sus. 17 For he was num'bered with us, and had obta'ined part of this min'istry. 18 Now this' man pur'chased a fie'ld with the rewa'rd of iniq'uity; and fa'lling head'long, he burst asun'der in the midst, and a'll his bow'els gushed out. 19 And it was kno'wn un'to a'll the dwel'lers at Jeru'salem; insomuch' as that fie'ld is ca'lled, in their prop'er tongue, Acel'dama, that is to say, The fie'ld of blood'. 20 For it is writ'ten in the book' of Psa'lms, Let his habita'tion be des'olate, and let no man dwell therein': and his bish'oprick let anoth'er take. 21 Wher'efore, of these men' which have com'panied with us a'll the time that the Lo'rd Je'sus went in and out amon'g us, 22 Begin'ning from the bap'tism of John, un'to that same day that he was ta'ken up from us, must one be orda'ined to be a wit'ness with us of his resurrec'tion. 23 And they appoin'ted two, Jo'seph ca'lled Bar'sabas, who was sur'named Jus'tus, and Matthi'as. 24 And they pra'yed, and said, Thou, Lo'rd, which kno'west the hea'rts of a'll 'men,' shew wheth'er of these tw'o thou hast cho'sen, 25 That he may take part of this min'istry and apos'tleship, from which Ju'das by transgres'sion fell, that he might go to his own place. 26 And they gave fo'rth their lots: and the lot fell upon' Matthi'as; and he was num'bered with the elev'en apos'tles.

CHAP. II.—1 And when the day of Pen'tecost was ful'ly come, they were a'll with on'e accord in one place. 2 And sud'denly there came a sound from heaven, as of a rush'ing might'y wind, and it fill'ed a'll the house where they were sit'ting. 3 And there appe'ared un'to them clo'ven tongues, like as of fi're, and it sat upon' e'ach of them: 4 And they were a'll fill'ed with the Ho'ly Gho'st, and began' to spe'ak with oth'er tongues, as the Spir'it gave them ut'terance. 5 And there were dwel'ling at Jeru'salem Jews, devout' men, out of ev'ery na'tion un'der heaven. 6 Now, when this was noised abro'ad, the mul'titude came together, and were confoun'ded, beca'use that ev'ery man heard them spe'ak in his

o'wn lan'guage. 7 And they were a'll ama'zed, and ma'r-
velled, sa'ying one to anoth'er, Beho'ld, are not a'll these
which spe'ak Gal'ile'ans? 8 And how he'ar we ev'ery man
in our o'wn tongue, wherein' we were bo'rn? 9 Pa'rthians,
and Me'des, and El'amites, and the dwell'ers in Mesopo-
ta'mia, and in Jude'a, and Cappado'cia, in Pon'tus, and
A'sia, 10 Phryg'ia, and Pamphyl'ia, in E'gypt, and in the
pa'rts of Lib'ya about' Cyre'ne, and stra'ngers of Rome, Jews
and pros'elytes, 11 Cre'tes and Ara'bians, we do he'ar them
spe'ak in our tongues the won'derful works of Go'd. 12 And
they were a'll ama'zed, and were in doubt, sa'ying one to
anoth'er, What me'aneth this? 13 Oth'ers mock'ing, said,
These men are full' of new wi'ne.

14 But Pe'ter, stan'ding up with the elev'en, lif'ted up his
voice, and said un'to them, Ye men of Jude'a, and a'll 'ye'
that dwell at Jeru'salem, be this kno'wn un'to you, and
hea'rken to my words: 15 For these are not drunk'en, as
ye suppo'se, se'eing it is 'but' the third hour of the day.
16 But this is that which was spo'ken by the proph'et Jo'el;
17 And it shall come to pass' in the last' days, (saith Go'd,)
I will pour out of my Spir'it upon' a'll flesh: and your
sons and your da'ughters shall proph'esy, and your young
men shall see vis'ions, and your o'ld men shall dre'am
dre'ams: 18 And on my ser'vants, and on my hand'maidens,
I will pour out in those days of my Spir'it, and they shall
proph'esy: 19 And I will shew won'ders in heaven above,
and si'gns in the earth bene'ath; blood, and fire, and va'pour
of smoke: 20 The sun shall be turned in'to da'rkness, and
the mo'on in'to blood, befo're that grea't and no'table day
of the Lo'rd come: 21 And it shall come to pass, 'that'
whosoev'er shall ca'll on the name of the Lo'rd shall be
sa'ved. 22 Ye men of Is'rael, he'ar these words; Je'sus of
Naz'areth, a man appro'ved of Go'd amon'g you by mir'acles,
and won'ders, and si'gns, which Go'd did by him in the
midst of you, as ye yoursel'ves a'lso know: 23 Him, be'ing
deliv'ered by the deter'minate coun'sel and foreknowl'edge
of Go'd, ye have ta'ken, and by wick'ed hands have cru'cified
and sla'in; 24 Whom Go'd hath ra'ised up, hav'ing lo'osed
the pa'ins of death: beca'use it was not pos'sible that he
should be ho'lden of it. 25 For Da'vid spe'aketh concer'ning
him, I foresa'w the Lo'rd a'lways befo're my face; for he is
on my right' hand, that I should not be mo'ved: 26 Ther'e-
fore did my hea'rt rejoi'ce, and my tongue was glad; more-

o'ver a'lso, my flesh shall rest in hope: 27 Beca'use thou
wilt not le'ave my so'ul in hell, ne'ither wilt thou suf'fer
thine Ho'ly One to see corrup'tion. 28 Thou hast made
kno'wn to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full' of
joy with thy coun'tenance. 29 Men 'and' breth'ren, let me
fre'ely spe'ak un'to you of the pa'triarch Da'vid, that he is
both dead and bur'ied, and his sep'ulchre is with us un'to
this day. 30 Ther'efore be'ing a proph'et, and kno'wing that
Go'd had swo'rn with an o'ath to him, that of the fru'it of
his loins, acco'rding to the flesh, he would ra'ise up Chri'st
to sit on his thro'ne; 31 He, se'eing this befo're, spake of
the resurrec'tion of Chri'st, that his so'ul was not left in
hell, ne'ither his flesh did see corrup'tion. 32 This Je'sus
hath Go'd ra'ised up, whereof' we a'll are wit'nesses.
33 Ther'efore be'ing by the right hand of Go'd exa'lted, and
hav'ing rece'ived of the Fa'ther the prom'ise of the Ho'ly
Gho'st, he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and
he'ar. 34 For Da'vid is not ascen'ded in'to the heavens:
but he saith himself', The LO'RD said un'to my' Lo'rd, Sit
thou on my right' hand, 35 Until' I make thy fo'es thy
foot'stool. 36 Ther'efore let a'll the house of Is'rael know
assu'redly, that Go'd hath made that same Je'sus, whom ye
have cru'cified, both Lo'rd and Chri'st.

37 Now, when they heard 'this,' they were pricked in
their hea'rt, and said un'to Pe'ter, and to the rest of the
apos'tles, Men 'and' breth'ren, what shall we do'? 38 Then
Pe'ter said un'to them, Repent', and be bapti'zed ev'ery
one of you in the name of Je'sus Chri'st for the remiss'ion
of sins, and ye shall rece'ive the gift of the Ho'ly Gho'st.
39 For the prom'ise is un'to you, and to your chil'dren,
and to a'll that are afa'r of'f, 'e'ven' as man'y as the
Lo'rd our Go'd shall ca'll. 40 And with man'y oth'er words
did he tes'tify and exho'rt, sa'ying, Save yourself'ves from
this unto'ward genera'tion.

41 Then they that glad'ly rece'ived his word were bap-
ti'zed: and the same day there were ad'ded 'un'to them'
about' three thou'sand so'uls. 42 And they contin'ued sted'-
fastly in the apos'tles' doc'trine and fel'lowship, and in
brea'king of bread, and in pra'yers. 43 And fe'ar came upon'
ev'ery so'ul: and man'y won'ders and si'gns were done by
the apos'tles. 44 And a'll that belie'ved were together, and
had a'll things com'mon; 45 And sold their possess'ions
and goods', and pa'rted them to a'll 'men,' as ev'ery

man had ne'ed. 46 And they, contin'uing da'ily with one accor'd in the temple, and brea'king bread from house to house, did e'at their me'at with glad'ness and sin'gleness of hea'rt; 47 Pra'ising Go'd, and hav'ing fa'vour with a'll the pe'ople. And the Lo'rd ad'ded to the church da'ily such as should be sa'ved.

CHAP. III.—1 Now Pe'ter and John went up together in'to the temple at the hour of pra'yer, 'be'ing' the ni'nth 'hour.' 2 And a cer'tain man, lame from his moth'er's womb, was car'ried, whom they la'id da'ily at the gate of the temple which is ca'lled Beau'tiful, to ask' a'lms of them that en'tered in'to the temple; 3 Who, se'eing Pe'ter and John about' to go in'to the temple, ask'ed an a'lms. 4 And Pe'ter, fas'tening his eyes upon' him, with John, said, Look' on us. 5 And he gave he'ed un'to them, expec'ting to rece'ive som'ething of them. 6 Then Pe'ter said, Sil'ver and gold have I none; but such as I hav'e giv'e I thee: In the name of Je'sus Chri'st of Naz'areth ri'se up and wa'lk. 7 And he took' him by the right hand, and lif'ted 'him' up; and imme'diately his fe'et and an'cle-bo'nes rece'ived strength. 8 And he, le'aping up, stood', and wa'lked, and en'tered with them in'to the temple, wa'lking, and le'aping, and pra'ising Go'd. 9 And a'll the pe'ople saw him wa'lking, and pra'ising Go'd: 10 And they knew that it was he which sat for a'lms at the Beau'tiful gate of the temple: and they were fill'ed with won'der and ama'zement at that which had hap'pened un'to him. 11 And as the lame man which was he'aled held Pe'ter and John, a'll the pe'ople ran together un'to them in the po'rch that is ca'lled Sol'omon's, grea'tly won'dering.

12 And when Pe'ter saw 'it,' he an'swered un'to the pe'ople, Ye men of Is'rael, why ma'rvel ye at this? or why look' ye so ear'nestly on us, as tho'ugh by our o'wn pow'er or ho'liness we had made this man to wa'lk? 13 The Go'd of A'braham, and of I'saac, and of Ja'cob, the Go'd of our fa'thers, hath glo'rified his Son Je'sus; whom ye deliv'ered up, and deni'ed him in the pres'ence of Pi'late, when he was deter'mined to let 'him' go. 14 But ye deni'ed the Ho'ly One and the Just, and desi'red a mur'derer to be gran'ted un'to you; 15 And killed the Prince of life, whom Go'd hath ra'ised from the dead; wherеof' we are wit'nesses. 16 And his na'me, through fa'ith in his name, hath made this man strong, whom ye se'e and kno'w; yea, the faith

which is by him hath given him this per'fect sound'ness in the pres'ence of you a'll. 17 And now, breth'ren, I wot that through ig'norance ye did 'it,' as 'did' a'lso your ru'lers. 18 But those things, which Go'd befo're had shewed by the mouth of a'll his proph'ets, that Chri'st should suf'fer, he hath so fulfill'ed. 19 Repent' ye ther'efore, and be con'ver'ted, that your sins may be blot'ted out, when the times of refresh'ing shall come from the pres'ence of the Lo'rd; 20 And he shall send Je'sus Chri'st, which befo're was pre'ached un'to you: 21 Whom the heaven must rece'ive until' the times of restitu'tion of a'll things, which Go'd hath spo'ken by the mouth of a'll his ho'ly proph'ets since the world began'. 22 For Mo'ses tru'ly said un'to the fa'thers, A proph'et shall the Lo'rd your Go'd raise up un'to you of your breth'ren, like un'to me; him shall ye he'ar in a'll things whatsoev'er he shall say un'to you. 23 And it shall come to pass, 'that' ev'ery so'ul, which will not he'ar that Proph'et, shall be destroyed' from amon'g the pe'ople. 24 Yea, and a'll the proph'ets from Sam'uel, and those that fol'low af'ter, as man'y as have spo'ken, have li'kewise foreto'ld of these days. 25 Ye are the chil'dren of the proph'ets, and of the cov'enant which Go'd made with our fa'thers, sa'ying un'to A'braham, And in thy se'ed shall a'll the kin'dreds of the earth be blessed. 26 Un'to you first Go'd, hav'ing ra'ised up his Son Je'sus, sent him to bless you, in turn'ing awa'y ev'ery one of you from his iniq'uities.

CHAP. IV.—1 And as they spake un'to the pe'ople, the prie'sts, and the cap'tain of the temple, and the Sad'ducees, came upon' them, 2 Be'ing grie'ved that they taught the pe'ople, and pre'ached through Je'sus the resurrec'tion from the dead. 3 And they la'id hands on them, and put 'them' in ho'ld un'to the next day: for it was now e'ven-tide. 4 Howbe'it man'y of them which heard the word belie'ved; and the num'ber of the men was about' five thou'sand.

5 And it came to pass' on the mor'row, that their ru'lers, and el'ders, and scribes, 6 And An'nas the hi'gh priest, and Ca'iaphas, and John, and Al'exander, and as man'y as were of the kin'dred of the hi'gh priest, were gath'ered together at Jeru'salem. 7 And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, By what' pow'er, or by what' na'me, have ye done this? 8 Then Pe'ter, filled with the Ho'ly Gho'st, said un'to them, Ye ru'lers of the pe'ople, and el'ders of

Is'rael, 9 If we this day be exam'ined of the good' de'ed done to the im'potent man, by what me'ans he is made whole; 10 Be it kno'wn un'to you a'll, and to a'll the pe'ople of Is'rael, that by the name of Je'sus Chri'st of Naz'areth, whom ye cru'cified, whom Go'd ra'ised from the dead, 'e'ven' by him doth this man stand here befo're you whole. 11 This is the sto'ne which was set at na'ught of you buil'ders, which is becom'e the head of the co'rner. 12 Ne'ither is there salva'tion in an'y oth'er: for there is none oth'er name un'der heaven given amon'g men whereby' we must be sa'ved.

13 Now, when they saw the bo'ldness of Pe'ter and John, and perce'ived that they were unlearned and ig'norant men, they ma'rvelled; and they took' knowl'edge of them, that they had been with Je'sus. 14 And beho'lding the man which was he'aled stan'ding with them, they could say noth'ing against' it. 15 But when they had comman'ded them to go asi'de out of the coun'cil, they confer'red amon'g themsel'ves, 16 Sa'ying, What' shall we do' to these men? for that inde'ed a no'table mir'acle hath been done by them 'is' man'ifest to a'll them that dwell in Jeru'salem; and we can'not deny' 'it.' 17 But that it spread no far'ther amon'g the pe'ople, let us stra'itly threat'en them, that they speak henc'eforth to no' man in this name. 18 And they ca'lled them, and comman'ded them not to speak at a'll, nor te'ach in the name of Je'sus. 19 But Pe'ter and John an'swered and said un'to them, Wheth'er it be right in the sight of Go'd to hea'rken un'to you more than un'to Go'd, judge ye: 20 For we can'not but spe'ak the things which we have se'en and heard'. 21 So, when they had fa'rther threat'ened them, they let them go, fi'nding noth'ing how they might pun'ish them, beca'use of the pe'ople: for a'll 'men' glo'rified Go'd for that which was done. 22 For the man was above' fo'rty years o'ld on whom this mir'acle of he'aling was shewed.

23 And, be'ing let go, they went to their o'wn com'pany, and repo'rted a'll that the chie'f prie'sts and el'ders had said un'to them. 24 And when they heard that', they lif'ted up their voice to Go'd with one acco'rd, and said, Lo'rd, thou 'art' Go'd, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and a'll that in them is; 25 Who, by the mouth of thy ser'vant Da'vid hast said, Why did the he'athen ra'ge, and the pe'ople imag'ine va'in things? 26 The kings of the earth stood' up, and the ru'lers were gath'ered togeth'er against'

the Lo'rd, and against' his Chri'st. 27 For of a tru'th against' thy ho'ly child Je'sus, whom thou hast anoin'ted, both Her'od and Pon'tius Pi'late, with the Gen'tiles, and the pe'ople of Is'rael, were gath'ered together, 28 For to do whatsoev'er thy hand and thy coun'sel deter'mined befo're to be done. 29 And now, Lo'rd, beho'ld their threat'enings: and grant' un'to thy ser'vants, that with a'll bo'ldness they may spe'ak thy word, 30 By stretch'ing fo'rth thine hand to he'al; and that si'gns and won'ders may be done by the name of thy ho'ly child Je'sus.

31 And when they had prayed, the place was sha'ken where they were assem'bled together; and they were a'll fill'ed with the Ho'ly Gho'st, and they spake the word of Go'd with bo'ldness. 32 And the mul'titude of them that belie've'd were of on'e hea'rt and of on'e so'ul: ne'ither said an'y 'of them' that a'ught of the things which he possess'ed was his o'wn; but they had a'll things com'mon. 33 And with grea't pow'er gave the apos'tles wit'ness of the resurrec'tion of the Lo'rd Je'sus: and grea't gra'ce was upon' them a'll. 34 Ne'ither was there an'y amon'g them that lack'ed: for as man'y as were possess'ors of lands or hou'ses so'ld them, and bro'ught the pri'ces of the things that were so'ld, 35 And la'id 'them' down at the apos'tles' fe'et: and distribu'tion was made un'to ev'ery man acco'rding as he had ne'ed. 36 And Jo'ses, who by the apos'tles was sur'named Ba'rnabas, (which is, be'ing inter'preted, The son of consola'tion,) a Le'vite, 'and' of the coun'try of Cy'prus, 37 Hav'ing land, so'ld 'it,' and bro'ught the mon'ey, and laid 'it' at the apos'tles' fe'et.

CHAP. V.—1 But a cer'tain man named Ananias, with Sapphi'ra his wife, so'ld a possess'ion, 2 And kept back 'pa'rt' of the pri'ce, his wife a'lso be'ing priv'y 'to it,' and bro'ught a cer'tain pa'rt, and laid 'it' at the apos'tles' fe'et. 3 But Pe'ter said, Ananias, why hath Sa'tan filled thine hea'rt to li'e to the Ho'ly Gho'st, and to keep back' 'pa'rt' of the price of the land? 4 Whiles it rema'ined, was it not thine o'wn? and af'ter it was so'ld, was it not in thine o'wn pow'er? why' hast thou conce'ived this thing in thine hea'rt? thou hast not li'ed un'to men', but un'to Go'd. 5 And Ananias, he'aring these words, fell down, and gave up the gho'st: and grea't fe'ar came on a'll them that heard these things. 6 And the young men aro'se, wound him up, and car'ried 'him' out, and bur'ied 'him.' 7 And it was about'

the space of three hours af'ter, when his wife, not kno'wing what was done, came in'. 8 And Pe'ter an'swered un'to her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so' much? And she said, Yea, for so' much. 9 Then Pe'ter said un'to her, How is it that ye have agre'ed together to tempt' the Spir'it of the Lord? Beho'ld, the feet of them which have bur'ied thy hus'band 'are' at the door, and shall car'ry thee out'. 10 Then fell she down stra'ightway at his feet, and yie'lded up the gho'st: and the young men came in', and found her dead, and, car'rying 'her' fo'rth, bur'ied 'her' by her hus'band. 11 And grea't fe'ar came upon' a'll the church, and upon' as man'y as heard' these things.

12 And by the hands of the apos'tles were man'y si'gns and won'ders wrought amon'g the pe'ople; (and they were a'll with one accord in Sol'omon's po'rch. 13 And of the rest' durst no' man join himself' to them: but the pe'ople mag'nified them. 14 And belie'vers were the more ad'ded to the Lo'rd, mul'titudes both of men' and wom'en;) 15 Insomuch' that they brought fo'rth the sick in'to the stre'ets, and la'id 'them' on beds and couch'es, that at the le'ast the shad'ow of Pe'ter pass'ing by' might overshad'ow some of them. 16 There came a'lso a mul'titude 'out' of the cit'ies round about' un'to Jeru'salem, brin'ging sick' folks, and them which were vexed with uncle'an spir'its: and they were he'aled ev'ery one.

17 Then the hi'gh priest rose up, and a'll they that were with' him, (which is the sect of the Sad'ducees,) and were filled with indigna'tion, 18 And la'id their hands on the apos'tles, and put' them in the com'mon pris'on. 19 But the a'ngel of the Lo'rd by night o'pened the pris'on-do'ors, and bro'ught them fo'rth, and said, 20 Go, stand and spe'ak in the temple to the pe'ople a'll the words of this life. 21 And when they heard 'that',' they en'tered in'to the temple ear'ly in the mo'rning, and taught. But the hi'gh priest came, and they that were with' him, and ca'lled the coun'cil together, and a'll the sen'ate of the chil'dren of Is'rael, and sent to the pris'on to have them bro'ught. 22 But when the of'ficers came, and found them not in the pris'on, they retur'ned, and to'ld, 23 Sa'ying, The pris'on tru'ly found we shut with a'll sa'fety, and the ke'epers stan'ding without' befo're the do'ors: but, when we had o'pened, we found no' man within'. 24 Now, when the hi'gh priest, and the cap'tain of the temple, and the chie'f prie'sts, heard these things,

they doubt'ed of them whereunto' this would gro'w. 25 Then
came one and to'ld them, sa'ying, Beho'ld, the men whom
ye put in pris'on are stan'ding in the temple, and te'ach-
ing the pe'ople. 26 Then went the cap'tain with the of'ficers,
and bro'ught them without' vi'olence: (for they fe'ared the
pe'ople, lest they should have been sto'ned:) 27 And when
they had bro'ught them, they set 'them' befo're the coun'-
cil: and the hi'gh priest ask'ed them, 28 Sa'ying, Did not
we stra'itly command' you that ye should not te'ach in
this name? and, beho'ld, ye have fill'ed Jeru'salem with your
doc'trine, and intend' to bring this man's blood' upon' us.
29 Then Pe'ter and the 'oth'er' apos'tles an'swered and said,
We ought to obe'y Go'd rath'er than men. 30 The Go'd of
our fa'thers ra'ised up Je'sus, whom ye slew, and hanged on
a tree: 31 Him hath Go'd exa'lted with his right hand 'to
be' a Prince and a Sa'viour, for to give repen'tance to
Is'rael, and forgiv'eness of sins. 32 And we' are his wit'nesses
of these things; and 'so is' a'lso the Ho'ly Gho'st, whom
Go'd hath given to them that obe'y him.
33 When they heard 'that,' they were cut 'to the hea'rt,'
and took' coun'sel to sla'y them. 34 Then stood' there up
one in the coun'cil, a Phar'isee, named Gama'liel, a doc'tor
of the law, had in reputa'tion amon'g a'll the pe'ople, and
comman'ded to put the apos'tles fo'rth a lit'tle space;
35 And said un'to them, Ye men of Is'rael, take he'ed to
yourselv'es what ye intend' to do' as touch'ing these men.
36 For befo're these days rose up Theu'das, bo'asting him-
self' to be som'ebody; to whom a num'ber of men, about'
fo'ur hun'dred, joined themselv'es: who was sla'in; and a'll,
as man'y as obe'yed him, were scat'tered and bro'ught to
na'ught. 37 After this man rose up Ju'das of Gal'ilee,
in the days of the tax'ing, and drew awa'y much pe'ople
af'ter him: he a'lso per'ished; and a'll, 'e'ven' as man'y as
obe'yed him, were dispers'ed. 38 And now I say un'to you,
Refra'in from these men, and let them alo'ne: for if this
coun'sel or this work be of men', it will come to na'ught:
39 But if it be of Go'd, ye can'not overthro'w it, lest hap'ly
ye be found e'ven to fight against' Go'd. 40 And to him
they agre'ed: and when they had ca'lled the apos'tles, and
be'aten 'them,' they comman'ded that they should not spe'ak
in the name of Je'sus, and let them go'.
41 And they depa'rted from the pres'ence of the coun'cil,
rejoi'cing that they were coun'ted wor'thy to suf'fer shame

for his name. 42 And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ.

CHAP. VI.—1 And in those days, when the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the Grecians against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected in the daily ministration. 2 Then the twelve called the multitude of the disciples 'unto them,' and said, It is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and serve tables. 3 Wherefore, brethren, look ye out among you seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business. 4 But we will give ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry of the word.

5 And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch: 6 Whom they set before the apostles: and when they had prayed, they laid 'their' hands on them. 7 And the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Jerusalem greatly: and a great company of the priests were obedient to the faith. 8 And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among the people.

9 Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called 'the synagogue' of the Libertines, and Cyrenians, and Alexandrians, and of them of Cilicia and of Asia, disputing with Stephen. 10 And they were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake. 11 Then they suborned men, which said, We have heard him speak blasphemous words against Moses, and 'against' God. 12 And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon 'him,' and caught him, and brought 'him' to the council, 13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law: 14 For we have heard him say, that this Jesus of Nazareth shall destroy this place, and shall change the customs which Moses delivered us. 15 And all that sat in the council, looking steadfastly on him, saw his face as it had been the face of an angel.

CHAP. VII.—1 Then said the high priest, Are these things so? 2 And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers,

hea'rken; The Go'd of glo'ry appe'ared un'to our fa'ther A'braham, when he was in Mesopota'mia, befo're he dwelt in Char'ran, 3 And said un'to him, Get thee out of thy coun'try, and from thy kin'dred, and come in'to the land which I shall she'w thee. 4 Then came he out of the land of the Chalde'ans, and dwelt in Char'ran: and from thence, when his fa'ther was dead, he remo'ved him in'to this land, wherein' ye now dwell. 5 And he gave him none inher'itance in it, no, not 'so much as' to set his foot' on: yet he prom'ised that he would give it to him for a possess'ion, and to his se'ed af'ter him, when 'as yet' he had no chi'ld. 6 And Go'd spake on this wise, That his se'ed should so'journ in a stra'nge land; and that they should brin'g them in'to bon'dage, and entre'at 'them' e'vil fo'ur hun'dred ye'ars. 7 And the na'tion to whom they shall be in bon'dage will I judge, said Go'd: and af'ter that' shall they come fo'rth, and serve me in this' place. 8 And he gave him the cov'enant of circumcis'ion: and so 'A'braham' begat' I'saac, and cir'cumcised him the eighth day; and I'saac 'begat'' Ja'cob; and Ja'cob 'begat'' the twelve pa'triarchs. 9 And the pa'triarchs, moved with en'vy, so'ld Jo'seph in'to E'gypt: but Go'd was with' him, 10 And deliv'ered him out of a'll his afflic'tions, and gave him fa'vour and wis'dom in the sight of Pha'raoh king of E'gypt; and he made him gov'ernor o'ver E'gypt, and a'll his house. 11 Now there came a dearth o'ver a'll the land of E'gypt and Cha'naan, and grea't afflic'tion; and our fa'thers found no sus'tenance. 12 But when Ja'cob heard that there was co'rn in E'gypt, he sent out our fa'thers first. 13 And at the sec'ond 'time' Jo'seph was made kno'wn to his breth'ren; and Jo'seph's kin'dred was made kno'wn un'to Pha'raoh. 14 Then sent Jo'seph, and ca'lled his fa'ther Ja'cob to 'him,' and a'll his kin'dred, thre'escore and fif'teen so'uls. 15 So Ja'cob went down in'to E'gypt, and di'ed, he, and our fa'thers, 16 And were car'ried o'ver in'to Sy'chem, and la'id in the sep'ulchre that A'braham bo'ught for a sum of mon'ey of the sons of Em'mor, 'the fa'ther' of Sy'chem. 17 But when the time of the prom'ise drew nigh, which Go'd had swo'rn to A'braham, the pe'ople grew and mul'tiplied in E'gypt, 18 Till anoth'er king aro'se, which knew not Jo'seph: 19 The same dealt sub'tilely with our kin'dred, and e'vil entre'ated our fa'thers, so that they cast out' their young chil'dren, to the end they might not liv'e. 20 In which time Mo'ses was

bo'rn, and was exce'eding fa'ir, and nour'ished up in his fa'ther's house three months: 21 And when he was cast out, Pha'raoh's da'ughter took' him up, and nour'ished him for her o'wn son. 22 And Mo'ses was learned in a'll the wis'dom of the Egyp'tians, and was might'y in words and in de'eds. 23 And when he was full fo'rty ye'ars old, it came in'to his hea'rt to vis'it his breth'ren the chil'dren of Is'rael. 24 And se'eing one 'of them' suf'fer wrong, he defen'ded 'him,' and aven'ged him that was oppress'ed, and smo'te the Egyp'tian. 25 For he suppo'sed his breth'ren would have understood' how that Go'd by his' hand would deliv'er them; but they understood' not. 26 And the next day he she'wed himself' un'to them as they strove, and would have set them at on'e again', sa'ying, Sirs, ye are breth'ren; why do ye wron'g one to anoth'er? 27 But he that did his ne'ighbour wron'g thrust him awa'y, sa'ying, Who made the'e a ru'ler and a judg'e o'ver us? 28 Wilt thou kill me', as thou didst the Egyp'tian yes'terday? 29 Then fled Mo'ses at this sa'ying, and was a stra'nger in the land of Ma'dian, where he begat' two sons. 30 And when fo'rty ye'ars were expi'red, there appe'ared to him, in the wil'derness of mount Si'na, an a'ngel of the Lo'rd in a flame of fi're in a bush'. 31 When Mo'ses saw 'it,' he won'dered at the sight: and as he drew ne'ar to beho'ld 'it,' the voice of the Lo'rd came un'to him, 32 'Sa'ying,' I' 'am' the Go'd of thy fa'thers, the Go'd of A'braham, and the Go'd of I'saac, and the Go'd of Ja'cob. Then Mo'ses trem'bled, and durst not beho'ld. 33 Then said the Lo'rd to him, Put of'f thy sho'es from thy fe'et: for the place where thou stan'dest is ho'ly ground. 34 I have se'en, I have seen the afflic'tion of my pe'ople which is in E'gypt, and I have heard their gro'aning, and am come down to deliv'er them. And now' come, I will send' thee in'to E'gypt. 35 This Mo'ses whom they refu'sed, sa'ying, Who made the'e a ru'ler and a judg'e? the same did Go'd send 'to be' a ru'ler and a deliv'erer by the hand of the a'ngel which appe'ared to him in the bush'. 36 He bro'ught them out, af'ter that he had shewed won'ders and si'gns in the land of E'gypt, and in the Red se'a, and in the wil'derness fo'rty ye'ars.

37 This is that Mo'ses which said un'to the chil'dren of Is'rael, A Proph'et shall the Lo'rd your Go'd ra'ise up un'to you of your breth'ren, like un'to me'; him' shall ye he'ar. 38 This is he' that was in the church in the wil'derness

with the a'ngel which spake to him in the mount Si'na, and 'with' our fa'thers: who rece'ived the li'vely or'acles to giv'e un'to us: 39 To whom our fa'thers would not obe'y, but thrust 'him' from' them, and in their hea'rts turned back' again' in'to E'gypt, 40 Sa'ying un'to A'aron, Make us gods to go befo're us: for 'as for' this Mo'ses, which bro'ught us out of the land of E'gypt, we wot not what is becom'e of him. 41 And they made a ca'lf in those days, and of'fered sac'rifice un'to the i'dol, and rejoi'ced in the works of their o'wn hands. 42 Then Go'd turned, and gave them up to wor'ship the host of heaven; as it is writ'ten in the book' of the proph'ets, O ye house of Is'rael, have ye of'fered to me sla'in be'asts and sac'rifices 'by the space of' fo'rty ye'ars in the wil'derness? 43 Yea, ye took' up the tab'ernacle of Mo'loch, and the sta'r of your god Rem'phan, fig'ures which ye made to wor'ship them; and I will car'ry you awa'y beyond' Bab'ylon. 44 Our fa'thers had the tab'ernacle of wit'ness in the wil'derness, as he had appoin'ted, spe'aking un'to Mo'ses, that he should make it acco'rding to the fash'ion that he had se'en: 45 Which a'lso our fa'thers that came af'ter brought in with Je'sus in'to the possess'ion of the Gen'tiles, whom Go'd drave out' befo're the face of our fa'thers, un'to the days of Da'vid; 46 Who found fa'vour befo're Go'd, and desi'red to find a tab'ernacle for the Go'd of Ja'cob. 47 But Sol'omon built him an house. 48 Howbe'it the most Hi'gh dwell'eth not in temples made with hands; as saith the proph'et, 49 Heaven 'is' my thro'ne, and earth' 'is' my foot'stool: what' house will ye build me'? saith the Lo'rd; or what' 'is' the place of my rest'? 50 Hath not my' hand ma'de a'll these things?

51 Ye stiff'-necked and uncir'cumcised in hea'rt and e'ars, ye do a'lways resist' the Ho'ly Gho'st: as your fa'thers 'did,' so 'do' ye'. 52 Which of the proph'ets have not your fa'thers per'secuted? and they have sla'in them which shewed befo're of the com'ing of the Just' One; of whom ye have been now' the betra'yers and mur'derers: 53 Who have rece'ived the law by the disposit'ion of a'ngels, and have not kept' 'it.'

54 When they heard these things, they were cut to the hea'rt, and they gnashed on him with 'their' te'eth. 55 But he, be'ing full' of the Ho'ly Gho'st, look'ed up sted'fastly in'to heaven, and saw the glo'ry of Go'd, and Je'sus stan'ding on the right' hand of Go'd, 56 And said, Beho'ld,

I se'e the heavens o'pened, and the Son of man stan'ding on the right' hand of Go'd. 57 Then they cri'ed out with a loud' voice, and stopped their e'ars, and ran' upon' him with one accord, 58 And cast' 'him' out of the cit'y, and sto'ned 'him:' and the wit'nesses laid down their clo'thes at a young man's fe'et, whose name was Sa'ul. 59 And they sto'ned Ste'phen, ca'lling upon' 'Go'd,' and sa'ying, Lo'rd Je'sus, rece'ive my spir'it. 60 And he kne'eled down, and cri'ed with a loud' voice, Lo'rd, lay not this sin' to their cha'rge. And when he had said' this, he fell asle'ep.

CHAP. VIII.—1 And Sa'ul was consen'ting un'to his death. And at that time there was a grea't persecu'tion against' the church' which was at Jeru'salem: and they were a'll scat'tered abro'ad throughout' the re'gions of Jude'a and Sama'ria, except' the apos'tles. 2 And devout' men car'ried Ste'phen 'to his bur'ial,' and made grea't lamenta'tion o'ver him. 3 As for Sa'ul, he made hav'ock of the church, en'tering in'to ev'ery house, and ha'ling men and wom'en, commit'ted 'them' to pris'on. 4 Ther'efore they that were scat'tered abro'ad went ev'ery where pre'aching the word.

5 Then Phil'ip went down to the cit'y of Sama'ria, and pre'ached Chri'st un'to them. 6 And the pe'ople with one accord' gave he'ed un'to those things which Phil'ip spake, he'aring and se'eing the mir'acles which he did. 7 For uncle'an spir'its, cry'ing with loud voice, came out of man'y that were possess'ed 'with them:' and man'y ta'ken with pa'lsies, and that were la'me, were he'aled. 8 And there was grea't joy in that cit'y.

9 But there was a cer'tain man, ca'lled Si'mon, which befo'retime in the same cit'y used so'rcery, and bewitch'ed the pe'ople of Sama'ria, giv'ing out that himself' was some grea't one: 10 To whom they a'll gave he'ed, from the le'ast to the grea'test, sa'ying, This' man is the grea't pow'er of Go'd. 11 And to him they had rega'rd, beca'use that of long time he had bewitch'ed them with so'rceries. 12 But when they belie've'ed Phil'ip, pre'aching the things concer'ning the kin'gdom of Go'd, and the name of Je'sus Chri'st, they were bapti'zed, both men and wom'en. 13 Then Si'mon himself' belie've'ed a'lso: and when he was bapti'zed, he contin'ued with Phil'ip, and won'dered, beho'lding the mir'acles and si'gns which were done.

14 Now, when the apos'tles which were at Jeru'salem

heard that Sama'ria had rece'ived the word of Go'd, they sent un'to them Pe'ter and John: 15 Who, when they were come down, pra'yed for them, that they might rece'ive the Ho'ly Gho'st. 16 (For as yet he was fa'llen upon' none of them; o'nly they were bapti'zed in the name of the Lo'rd Je'sus.) 17 Then la'id they 'their' hands on them, and they rece'ived the Ho'ly Gho'st.

18 And when Si'mon saw that through la'ying on of the apos'tles' hands the Ho'ly Gho'st was giv'en, he of'fered them mon'ey, 19 Sa'ying, Give me' a'lso this pow'er, that on whomsoev'er I' lay hands, he may rece'ive the Ho'ly Gho'st. 20 But Pe'ter said un'to him, Thy mon'ey per'ish with thee, beca'use thou hast tho'ught that the gift of Go'd may be pur'chased with mon'ey. 21 Thou hast ne'ither pa'rt nor lot' in this mat'ter: for thy hea'rt is not right' in the sight of Go'd. 22 Repent' ther'efore of this thy wick'edness, and pray Go'd, if perhaps' the tho'ught of thine hea'rt may be forgiv'en thee. 23 For I perce'ive that thou art in the ga'll of bit'terness, and 'in' the bond of iniq'uity. 24 Then an'swered Si'mon, and said, Pray ye' to the Lo'rd for me, that non'e of these things which ye have spo'ken come upon' me. 25 And they, when they had tes'tified and pre'ached the word of the Lo'rd, retur'ned to Jeru'salem, and pre'ached the gos'pel in man'y vil'lages of the Samar'itans.

26 And the a'ngel of the Lo'rd spake un'to Phil'ip, sa'ying, Ari'se, and go to'ward the south', un'to the way that go'eth down from Jeru'salem un'to Ga'za, which is des'ert. 27 And he aro'se and went': and, beho'ld, a man of Ethio'pia, an eu'nuch of grea't author'ity un'der Can'dace que'en of the Ethio'pians, who had the cha'rge of a'll her treas'ure, and had come to Jeru'salem for to wor'ship, 28 Was retur'ning, and sit'ting in his char'iot, read Esa'ias the proph'et. 29 Then the Spir'it said un'to Phil'ip, Go ne'ar, and join thyself' to this char'iot. 30 And Phil'ip ran thith'er to 'him,' and heard him re'ad the proph'et Esa'ias, and said, Under'stan'dest thou what thou re'adest? 31 And he said, How can' I, except' some man should gui'de me? And he desi'red Phil'ip that he would come up and sit' with him. 32 The place of the scrip'ture which he read was this, He was led as a she'ep to the sla'ughter; and like a lamb dumb befo're his she'arer, so o'pened he not his mouth': 33 In his humilia'tion his judg'ment was ta'ken awa'y: and who shall decla're his genera'tion? for his li'fe is ta'ken from the

earth. 34 And the eu'nuch an'swered Phil'ip, and said, I pray thee, of whom spe'aketh the proph'et this? of himself', or of some oth'er man? 35 Then Phil'ip o'pened his mouth, and began' at the same scrip'ture, and pre'ached un'to him Je'sus. 36 And as they went on' 'their' way, they came un'to a cer'tain wa'ter: and the eu'nuch said, Se'e, 'he're is' wa'ter; what' doth hin'der me to be bapti'zed? 37 And Phil'ip said, If thou belie'vest with a'll thine hea'rt, thou ma'yest. And he an'swered and said, I belie've that Je'sus Chri'st is the Son of Go'd. 38 And he comman'ded the char'iot to stand still': and they went down bo'th in'to the wa'ter, both Phil'ip and the eu'nuch; and he bapti'zed him. 39 And when they were come up out of the wa'ter, the Spir'it of the Lo'rd ca'ught awa'y Phil'ip, that the eu'nuch saw him no mo're: and he went on' his way rejoi'cing. 40 But Phil'ip was found at Azo'tus: and pass'ing through, he pre'ached in a'll the cit'ies, till he came to Cesare'a.

CHAP. IX.—1 And Sa'ul, yet bre'athing out threat'enings and sla'ughter against' the disci'ples of the Lo'rd, went un'to the hi'gh priest, 2 And desi'red of him let'ters to Damas'cus to the syn'agogues, that if he found an'y of this' way, wheth'er they were men or wom'en, he might bring them bound' un'to Jeru'salem. 3 And as he jour'neyed, he came ne'ar Damas'cus; and sud'denly there shined round about' him a light from heav'en: 4 And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice sa'ying un'to him, Sa'ul, Sa'ul, why per'secutest thou me? 5 And he said, W'ho art thou, Lo'rd? And the Lo'rd said, I am Je'sus whom thou per'secutest. 'It is' ha'rd for thee to kick against' the pricks. 6 And he', trem'bling and aston'ished, said, Lo'rd, what wilt thou have me to do'? And the Lo'rd 'said' un'to him, Ari'se, and go in'to the cit'y, and it shall be to'ld thee what' thou must do. 7 And the men which jour'neyed with him stood' spe'echless, he'aring a voice, but se'eing no' man. 8 And Sa'ul aro'se from the earth; and when his eyes were o'pened, he saw no' man: but they led him by the hand, and bro'ught 'him' in'to Damas'cus. 9 And he was thre'e days without' sight, and ne'ither did e'at nor drink'.

10 And there was a cer'tain disci'ple at Damas'cus, named Anani'as; and to him said the Lo'rd in a vis'ion, Anani'as. And he said, Beho'ld, I 'am he're,' Lo'rd. 11 And the Lo'rd 'said' un'to him, Ari'se, and go in'to the stre'et which is ca'lled Stra'ight, and enqui're in the house of Ju'das for 'one'

ca'lled Sa'ul of Ta'rsus: for, beho'ld, he pra'yeth, 12 And hath se'en in a vis'ion a man named Ananias com'ing in', and put'ting 'his' hand on him, that he might rece'ive his sight'. 13 Then Ananias an'swered, Lo'rd, I have heard by man'y of this' man, how much e'vil he hath done to thy sa'ints at Jeru'salem: 14 And he're he hath author'ity from the chie'f prie'sts to bi'nd a'll that ca'll on thy name. 15 But the Lo'rd said un'to him, Go thy wa'y: for he is a cho'sen ves'sel un'to me, to bea'r my na'me befo're the Gen'tiles, and kings, and the chil'dren of Is'rael: 16 For I will shew him how grea't things he must suf'fer for my' name's sake. 17 And Ananias went his way, and en'tered in'to the house; and put'ting his hands on him, said, Broth'er Sa'ul, the Lo'rd, 'e'ven' Je'sus, that appe'ared un'to thee in the way as thou ca'mest, hath sent' me, that thou mightest rece'ive thy sight', and be fill'ed with the Ho'ly Gho'st. 18 And imme'diately there fell from his eyes as it had been sca'les; and he rece'ived sight forthwith', and aro'se, and was bapti'zed. 19 And when he had rece'ived me'at, he was stren'gthened. Then was Sa'ul cer'tain days with the disci'ples which were at Damas'cus. 20 And stra'ightway he pre'ached Chri'st in the syn'agogues, that he is the Son of Go'd. 21 But a'll that heard 'him' were ama'zed, and said, Is not this he' that destroy'ed them which ca'lled on this na'me in Jeru'salem, and came hith'er for that intent', that he might bring them bound un'to the chie'f prie'sts? 22 But Sa'ul increa'sed the mo're in strength, and confoun'ded the Jew's that dwelt at Damas'cus, pro'ving that this' is ver'y Chri'st.

23 And af'ter that man'y days were fulfill'ed, the Jews took' coun'sel to kill' him: 24 But their la'ying awa'it was known of Sa'ul: and they watch'ed the ga'tes day and night to kill' him. 25 Then the disci'ples took' him by night', and let 'him' down by the wa'll in a bas'ket.

26 And when Sa'ul was come to Jeru'salem, he assa'yed to join himself' to the disci'ples: but they were a'll afra'id of him, and belie'ved not that he was' a disci'ple. 27 But Ba'rnabas took' him, and bro'ught 'him' to the apos'tles, and decla'red un'to them how he had se'en the Lo'rd in the way, and that he had spo'ken to him, and how he had pre'ached bo'ldly at Damas'cus in the name of Je'sus. 28 And he was with' them com'ing in' and go'ing out' at Jeru'salem. 29 And spake bo'ldly in the name of the Lo'rd Je'sus, and

dispu'ted against' the Gre'cians: but they went about' to sla'y him. 30 'Which' when the breth'ren knew, they bro'ught him down to Cesare'a, and sent him fo'rth to Ta'rsus. 31 Then had the church'es rest throughout' a'll Jude'a, and Gal'ilee, and Sama'ria, and were ed'ified; and wa'lking in the fe'ar of the Lo'rd, and in the com'fort of the Ho'ly Gho'st, were mul'tiplied.

32 And it came to pass', as Pe'ter pass'ed throughout' a'll 'quar'ters,' he came down a'lso to the sa'ints which dwelt at Lyd'da. 33 And the're he found a cer'tain man named E'neas, which had kept his bed eight ye'ars, and was sick of the pa'lsy. 34 And Pe'ter said un'to him, E'neas, Je'sus Chri'st ma'keth thee whole: ari'se, and make thy bed. And he aro'se immediately. 35 And a'll that dwelt in Lyd'da and Sa'ron saw him, and turned to the Lo'rd.

36 Now there was at Jop'pa a cer'tain disci'ple named Tab'itha, which, by interpreta'tion, is ca'lled Do'rcas: this wom'an was full' of good' works and a'lms-de'eds which she did. 37 And it came to pass' in those days, that she was sick, and di'ed: whom when they had wash'ed, they la'id 'her' in an up'per cha'mber. 38 And forasmuch' as Lyd'da was nigh to Jop'pa, and the disci'ples had heard that Pe'ter was the're, they sent un'to him two men, desi'ring 'him' that he would not dela'y to com'e to them. 39 Then Pe'ter aro'se, and went' with them. When he was come, they bro'ught him in'to the up'per cha'mber: and a'll the wid'ows stood' by' him we'eping, and she'wing the co'ats and ga'ments which Do'rcas made while she was with' them. 40 But Pe'ter put' them a'll fo'rth, and kne'eled down and pra'yed; and, tur'ning 'him' to the bod'y, said, Tab'itha, ari'se. And she o'pened her eyes: and when she saw Pe'ter, she sat up. 41 And he gave her 'his' hand, and lif'ted her up; and when he had ca'lled the sa'ints and wid'ows, he presen'ted her ali've. 42 And it was known throughout' a'll Jop'pa; and man'y belie'ved in the Lo'rd. 43 And it came to pass', that he tar'ried man'y days in Jop'pa with one Si'mon a tan'ner.

CHAP. X.—1 There was a cer'tain man in Cesare'a ca'lled Corne'lius, a centu'rion of the band ca'lled the Ital'ian 'band,' 2 'A' devout' 'man,' and one that fe'ared Go'd with a'll his house, which gave much a'lms to the pe'ople, and pra'yed to Go'd a'lway. 3 He saw in a vis'ion ev'idently, about' the ni'nth hour of the day, an a'ngel of Go'd com'ing

in' to him, and sa'ying un'to him, Corne'lius. 4 And when he look'ed on him, he was afra'id, and said, What' is it, Lo'rd? And he said un'to him, Thy pra'yers and thine a'lms are come up for a memo'rial befo're Go'd. 5 And now send men to Jop'pa, and ca'll for 'one' Si'mon, whose sur'name is Pe'ter: 6 He lo'dgeth with one Si'mon a tan'ner, whose house is by the se'a-side: he shall tell thee what thou o'ughtest to do'. 7 And when the a'ngel which spake un'to Corne'lius was depa'rted, he ca'lled two of his hous'e-hold ser'vants, and a devout' so'ldier of them that wa'ited on him contin'ually; 8 And when he had decla'red a'll 'these' things un'to them, he sent them to Jop'pa.

9 On the mor'row, as they went on their jour'ney, and drew nigh un'to the cit'y, Pe'ter went up upon' the hous'e-top to pra'y about' the sixth hour. 10 And he beca'me ver'y hun'gry, and would have e'aten: but, while they made read'y, he fell in'to a trance, 11 And saw heaven o'pened, and a cer'tain ves'sel descen'ding un'to him, as it had been a grea't she'et knit at the fo'ur co'rners, and let down to the earth; 12 Wherein' were a'll man'ner of fo'ur-footed be'asts of the earth, and wi'ld be'asts, and cre'eping things, and fowls of the a'ir. 13 And there came a voice to him, Ri'se, Pe'ter; kill', and e'at. 14 But Pe'ter said, Not' so, Lo'rd; for I have nev'er e'aten an'y thing that is com'mon or uncle'an. 15 And the voice 'spake' un'to him again' the sec'ond time, What Go'd hath cleansed, 'that' ca'll not thou com'mon. 16 This was done thri'ce: and the ves'sel was rece'ived up again' in'to heaven.

17 Now, while Pe'ter doubt'ed in himself' what this vis'ion which he had se'en should me'an, beho'ld, the men which were sent from Corne'lius had made enqui'ry for Si'mon's house, and stood' befo're the gate, 18 And ca'lled, and ask'ed wheth'er Si'mon, which was sur'named Pe'ter, were lo'dged there.

19 While Pe'ter tho'ught on the vis'ion, the Spir'it said un'to him, Beho'ld, thre'e men se'ek thee. 20 Ari'se ther'efore, and get thee down, and go with them, doubt'ing noth'ing: for I have sent' them. 21 Then Pe'ter went down to the men which were sent un'to him from Corne'lius, and said, Beho'ld, I' am he' whom ye se'ek: what 'is' the ca'use wher'efore ye are come? 22 And they said, Corne'lius the centu'rion, a just' man, and one that fe'areth Go'd, and of good' repo'rt amon'g a'll the na'tion of the Jews, was wa'rned from Go'd by an ho'ly a'ngel to send' for thee in'to his

house, and to he'ar words of thee. 23 Then ca'lled he them in', and lo'dged 'them.' And on the mor'row Pe'ter went awa'y with them, and cer'tain breth'ren from Jop'pa accom'panied him. 24 And the mor'row af'ter they en'tered in'to Cesare'a. And Corne'lius wa'ited for them, and had ca'lled togeth'er his kins'men and near friends.

25 And as Pe'ter was com'ing in', Corne'lius met' him, and fell down at his fe'et, and wor'shipped 'him.' 26 But Pe'ter took' him up, sa'ying, Stand up'; I myself' a'lso am a man'. 27 And as he ta'lked with him, he went in', and found man'y that were come togeth'er. 28 And he said un'to them, Ye know how that it is an unla'wful thing for a man that is a Jew' to ke'ep com'pany, or com'e un'to one of anoth'er na'tion; but Go'd hath she'wed me that I should not ca'll an'y man com'mon or uncle'an. 29 Ther'efore came I 'un'to you' without' gainsa'ying, as so'on as I was sent' for: I ask' ther'efore for what intent' ye have sent' for me? 30 And Corne'lius said, Fo'ur days ago' I was fas'ting until' this hour; and at the ni'nth hour I pra'yed in my house, and, beho'ld, a man stood befo're me in bright clo'thing, 31 And said, Corne'lius, thy pra'yer is heard', and thine a'lms are had in remem'brance in the sight of Go'd. 32 Send ther'efore to Jop'pa, and ca'll hith'er Si'mon, whose sur'name is Pe'ter; he is lo'dged in the house of 'one' Si'mon a tan'ner by the se'a-si'de: who, when he com'eth, shall spe'ak un'to thee. 33 Imme'diately ther'efore I sent' to thee; and thou hast well' done that thou art com'e. Now ther'efore are we a'll here pres'ent befo're Go'd, to he'ar a'll things that are comman'ded thee of Go'd.

34 Then Pe'ter o'pened 'his' mouth, and said, Of a tru'th I perce'ive that Go'd is no respec'ter of per'sons: 35 But in ev'ery na'tion he that fe'areth him, and work'eth right'eousness, is accep'ted with him. 36 The word which 'Go'd' sent un'to the chil'dren of Is'rael, pre'aching pe'ace by Je'sus Chri'st; (he is Lo'rd of a'll;) 37 That word, 'I say,' ye kno'w, which was pub'lished throughout' a'll Jude'a, and began' from Gal'ilee, af'ter the bap'tism which John' pre'ached: 38 How Go'd anoin'ted Je'sus of Naz'areth with the Ho'ly Gho'st, and with pow'er: who went about' do'ing good', and he'aling a'll that were oppress'ed of the dev'il: for Go'd was with' him. 39 And we' are wit'nesses of a'll things which he did' both in the land of the Jew's, and in Jeru'salem; whom they slew', and hanged on a tre'e: 40 Him Go'd

ra'ised up the third day, and shewed him openly; 41 Not
to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of
God, 'even' to us, who did eat and drink with him after
he rose from the dead'. 42 And he commanded us to
preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which
was ordained of God 'to be' the Judge of quick' and
dead'. 43 To him gave all the prophets witness, that,
through his name, whosoever believeth in him shall re-
ceive remission of sins.

44 While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost
fell on all them which heard the word. 45 And they of
the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many
as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also
was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost. 46 For they
heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then
answered Peter, 47 Can any man forbid' water, that these
should not' be baptized, which have received the Holy
Ghost as well as we'? 48 And he commanded them to be
baptized in the name of the Lord. Then prayed they
him to tarry certain days.

CHAP. XI.—1 And the apostles and brethren that were
in Judea heard that the Gentiles had also received the
word of God. 2 And when Peter was come up to Jeru'sa-
lem, they that were of the circumcision contended with him,
3 Saying, Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, and
didst eat with them. 4 But Peter rehearsed 'the matter'
from the beginning, and expounded 'it' by order unto
them, saying, 5 I was in the city of Jop'pa praying: and
in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend', as it
had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by four
corners; and it came even to me': 6 Upon' the which
when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw
four-footed beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and
creeping things, and fowls of the air. 7 And I heard a
voice saying unto me, Arise, Peter; slay, and eat. 8 But
I said, Not' so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean
hath at any time entered into my mouth'. 9 But the
voice answered me again' from heaven, What God hath
cleansed, 'that' call not thou common. 10 And this was
done three times: and all were drawn up again' into
heaven. 11 And, behold, immediately there were three men
already come into the house where I was', sent from Cesa-
rea unto me. 12 And the Spirit bade me go with' them,

noth'ing doubt'ing. Moreo'ver, these six breth'ren accom'-panied me, and we en'tered in'to the man's house: 13 And he she'wed us how he had se'en an a'ngel in his house, which stood' and said un'to him, Send men to Jop'pa, and ca'll for Si'mon, whose sur'name is Pe'ter; 14 Who shall tell thee words whereby' thou and a'll thy house shall be sa'ved. 15 And as I began' to spe'ak, the Ho'ly Gho'st fell on them', as on us' at the begin'ning. 16 Then remem'bered I the word of the Lo'rd, how that he said, John inde'ed bapti'zed with wa'ter; but ye' shall be bapti'zed with the Ho'ly Gho'st. 17 Forasmuch' then as Go'd gave them' the like gift as 'he did' un'to us', who belie'ved on the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, what was I', that I could withstand' Go'd? 18 When they heard these things, they held their pe'ace, and glo'rified Go'd, sa'ying, Then hath Go'd a'lso to the Gen'tiles gran'ted repen'tance un'to li'fe.

19 Now they which were scat'tered abro'ad, upon' the persecu'tion that aro'se about' Ste'phen, trav'elled as far as Pheni'ce, and Cy'prus, and An'tioch, pre'aching the word to none but un'to the Jews o'nly. 20 And some of them were men of Cy'prus and Cyre'ne, which, when they were come to An'tioch, spake un'to the Gre'cians, pre'aching the Lo'rd Je'sus. 21 And the hand of the Lo'rd was with' them: and a grea't num'ber belie'ved, and turned un'to the Lo'rd.

22 Then ti'dings of these things came un'to the e'ars of the church which was in Jeru'salem: and they sent fo'rth Ba'rnabas, that he should go as far as An'tioch: 23 Who, when he came, and had se'en the grace of Go'd, was glad', and exho'rted them a'll, that with pur'pose of hea'rt they would cle'ave un'to the Lo'rd. 24 For he was a good' man, and full' of the Ho'ly Gho'st and of fa'ith: and much pe'ople was ad'ded un'to the Lo'rd. 25 Then depa'rted Ba'r-nabas to Ta'rsus, for to seek Sa'ul: 26 And when he had found him, he bro'ught him un'to An'tioch. And it came to pass', that a whole ye'ar they assem'bled themsel'ves with the church, and ta'ught much pe'ople. And the disci'ples were ca'lled Chris'tians first in An'tioch.

27 And in these days came proph'ets from Jeru'salem un'to An'tioch. 28 And there stood' up one of them, na'med Ag'abus, and sig'nified by the Spir'it that there should be grea't dearth throughout' a'll the world: which came to pass' in the days of Cla'udius Ce'sar. 29 Then the disci'ples, ev'ery man acco'rding to his abil'ity, deter'mined to send

relie'f un'to the breth'ren which dwelt in Jude'a: 30 Which a'lso they did', and sent it to the el'ders by the hands of Ba'rnabas and Sa'ul.

CHAP. XII.—1 Now, about' that time, Her'od the king stretched fo'rth 'his' hands to vex cer'tain of the church. 2 And he kill'ed Ja'mes, the broth'er of John, with the swo'rd. 3 And beca'use he saw it ple'ased the Jews, he proce'eded fa'rther to take Pe'ter a'lso. (Then were the days of unleav'ened bread.) 4 And when he had apprehen'ded him, he put' 'him' in pris'on, and deliv'ered 'him' to four quater'nions of so'ldiers to ke'ep him; inten'ding af'ter E'aster to bring him fo'rth to the pe'ople. 5 Pe'ter ther'efore was kept in pris'on; but pra'yer was made without' ce'asing of the church un'to Go'd for him. 6 And when Her'od would have bro'ught him fo'rth, the same night Pe'ter was sle'eping betwe'en two so'ldiers, bound with two cha'ins: and the ke'epers befo're the do'or kept the pris'on. 7 And, beho'ld, the a'ngel of the Lo'rd came upon' 'him,' and a light shi'ned in the pris'on: and he smote Pe'ter on the si'de, and ra'ised him up, sa'ying, Ari'se up quick'ly. And his cha'ins fell off from 'his' hands. 8 And the a'ngel said un'to him, Gird' thyself', and bi'nd on thy san'dals: and so he did'. And he saith un'to him, Cast' thy ga'rment about' thee, and fol'low me. 9 And he went out, and fol'lowed him; and wist not that it was tru'e which was done by the a'ngel; but thought he saw a vis'ion. 10 When they were past' the first and the sec'ond wa'rd, they came un'to the i'ron gate that le'adeth un'to the cit'y; which o'pened to them of his own acco'rd: and they went out, and passed on' through one stre'et; and forthwith' the a'ngel depa'rted from him. 11 And when Pe'ter was come to himself', he said, Now I know of a su'rety, that the Lo'rd hath sent his a'ngel, and hath deliv'ered me out of the hand of Her'od, and 'from' a'll the expecta'tion of the pe'ople of the Jews. 12 And when he had consid'ered 'the thing,' he came to the house of Ma'ry the moth'er of John, whose sur'name was Ma'rk; where man'y were gath'ered together pra'ying. 13 And as Pe'ter knocked at the do'or of the gate, a dam'sel came to hea'rken, named Rho'da. 14 And when she knew Pe'ter's voice, she o'pened not the gate for glad'ness, but ran in', and to'ld how Pe'ter stood befo're the gate. 15 And they said un'to her, Thou art mad. But she con'stantly affirm'ed that it was e'ven so. Then said

they, It is his a'ngel. 16 But Pe'ter contin'ued knock'ing: and when they had o'pened 'the do'or,' and saw him, they were aston'ished. 17 But he, beck'oning un'to them with the hand to ho'ld their pe'ace, decla'red un'to them how the Lo'rd had bro'ught him out of the pris'on. And he said, Go shew these things un'to Ja'mes, and to the breth'ren. And he depa'rted, and went in'to anoth'er place. 18 Now, as so'on as it was day, there was no small stir' amon'g the so'ldiers, what was becom'e of Pe'ter. 19 And when Her'od had sought for him, and found him not, he exam'ined the ke'epers, and comman'ded that 'they' should be put to death'. And he went down from Jude'a to Cesare'a, and 'there' abo'de.

20 And Her'od was hi'ghly displea'sed with them of Ty're and Si'don: but they came with one acco'rd to him; and, hav'ing made Blas'tus the king's cha'mberlain their friend, desi'red pe'ace; beca'use their coun'try was nour'ished by the king's 'coun'try.' 21 And upon' a set day, Her'od, arra'yed in roy'al appar'el, sat upon' his thro'ne, and made an ora'tion un'to them. 22 And the pe'ople gave a shout, 'sa'ying, It is' the voice of a go'd, and not of a man'. 23 And imme'diately the a'ngel of the Lo'rd smo'te him, beca'use he gave not Go'd the glo'ry: and he was e'aten of worms, and gave up the gho'st.

24 But the word of Go'd grew and mul'tiplied. 25 And Ba'rnabas and Sa'ul retur'ned from Jeru'salem, when they had fulfill'ed their min'istry, and took' with them John', whose sur'name was Ma'rk.

CHAP. XIII.—1 Now there were in the church that was at An'tioch cer'tain proph'ets and te'achers; as Ba'rnabas, and Sim'eon that was ca'lled Ni'ger, and Lu'cius of Cyre'ne, and Mana'en, which had been bro'ught up with Her'od the te'trarch, and Sa'ul. 2 As they min'istered to the Lo'rd, and fas'ted, the Ho'ly Gho'st said, Sep'arate me Ba'rnabas and Sa'ul for the work whereunto' I have ca'lled them. 3 And when they had fas'ted and pra'yed, and laid 'their' hands on them, they sent 'them' awa'y. 4 So they, be'ing sent fo'rth by the Ho'ly Gho'st, depa'rted un'to Seleu'cia; and from thence they sa'iled to Cy'prus. 5 And when they were at Sal'amis, they pre'ached the word of Go'd in the syn'agogues of the Jews: and they had a'lso John' to 'their' min'ister.

6 And when they had gone through the isle un'to Pa'phos,

they found a cer'tain so'rcerer, a fa'lse proph'et, a Jew', whose name 'was' Bar-je'sus; 7 Which was with the dep'uty of the coun'try, Ser'gius Pa'ulus, a pru'dent man; who ca'lled for Ba'rnabas and Sa'ul, and desi'red to he'ar the word of Go'd. 8 But El'ymas the so'rcerer (for so is his name by interpreta'tion) withstood' them, se'eking to turn awa'y the dep'uty from the fa'ith. 9 Then Sa'ul, (who a'lso 'is ca'lled' Pa'ul,) filled with the Ho'ly Gho'st, set his eyes on him, 10 And said, O full' of a'll sub'tilty and a'll mis'-chief, 'thou' child of the dev'il, 'thou' en'emy of a'll right'eousness, wilt thou not ce'ase to pervert' the right wa'ys of the Lo'rd? 11 And now, beho'ld, the hand of the Lo'rd 'is' upon' thee, and thou shalt be bli'nd, not se'eing the sun for a se'ason. And imme'diately there fell' on him a mist' and a da'rkness; and he went about' se'eking some to le'ad him by the hand. 12 Then the dep'uty, when he saw what was done, belie'ved, be'ing aston'ished at the doc'trine of the Lo'rd.

13 Now when Pa'ul and his com'pany lo'osed from Pa'phos, they came to Per'ga in Pamphyl'ia; and John, depa'rting from them, retur'ned to Jeru'salem. 14 But when they depa'rted from Per'ga, they came to An'tioch in Pisid'ia, and went in'to the syn'agogue on the sab'bath-day, and sat down. 15 And af'ter the re'ading of the law and the proph'ets, the ru'lers of the syn'agogue sent un'to them, sa'ying, 'Ye' men 'and' breth'ren, if ye have an'y word of exhorta'tion for the pe'ople, say on'. 16 Then Pa'ul stood' up, and beck'oning with 'his' hand, said, Men of Is'rael, and ye that fe'ar Go'd, give a'udience. 17 The Go'd of this pe'ople of Is'rael chose our fa'thers, and exa'lted the pe'ople when they dwelt as stra'ngers in the land of E'gypt, and with an high a'rm bro'ught he them out' of it. 18 And about' the time of fo'rty ye'ars suf'fered he their man'ners in the wil'derness. 19 And when he had destroy'ed sev'en na'tions in the land of Cha'naan, he divi'ded their land to them by lot'. 20 And af'ter that' he gave 'un'to them' judg'es, about' the space of fo'ur hun'dred and fif'ty ye'ars, until' Sam'uel the proph'et. 21 And af'terward they desi'red a king: and Go'd gave un'to them Sa'ul the son of Cis, a man of the tribe of Ben'jamin, by the space of fo'rty ye'ars. 22 And when he had remo'ved him', he ra'ised up un'to them Da'vid to be their king: to whom a'lso he gave tes'timony, and said, I have found Da'vid the 'son' of Jes'se, a man

af'ter mine own hea'rt, which shall fulfil' a'll my will.
23 Of this man's se'ed hath Go'd, acco'rding to 'his'
prom'ise, ra'ised un'to Is'rael a Sa'viour, Je'sus: 24 When
John had first pre'ached befo're his com'ing the bap'tism of
repen'tance to a'll the pe'ople of Is'rael. 25 And as John
fulfill'ed his co'urse, he said, Whom think ye that I am? I
am not 'he':' but, beho'ld, there com'eth one af'ter me,
whose shoes of 'his' fe'et I am not wor'thy to lo'ose.
26 Men 'and' breth'ren, chil'dren of the stock of A'braham,
and whosoev'er amon'g you fe'areth Go'd, to you is the
word of this salva'tion sent. 27 For they that dwell at
Jeru'salem, and their ru'lers, beca'use they knew him not,
nor yet the voic'es of the proph'ets which are read ev'ery
sab'bath-da'y, they have fulfill'ed 'them' in condem'ning
'him.' 28 And though they found no cause of death 'in
him,' yet desi'red they Pi'late that he should be sla'in.
29 And when they had fulfill'ed a'll that was writ'ten of
him, they took' 'him' down from the tre'e, and laid 'him'
in a sep'ulchre. 30 But Go'd ra'ised him from the dead:
31 And he was se'en man'y days of them which came up
with him from Gal'ilee to Jeru'salem, who are his wit'nesses
un'to the pe'ople. 32 And we decla're un'to you glad
ti'dings, how that the prom'ise which was made un'to the
fa'thers, 33 Go'd hath fulfill'ed the same un'to us' their
chil'dren, in that he hath ra'ised up Je'sus again'; as it is
a'lso writ'ten in the sec'ond psa'lm, Thou art my Son, this' day
have I begot'ten thee. 34 And as concer'ning that he ra'ised
him up from the dead, 'now' no more to return' to cor-
rup'tion, he said on this wise, I will give you the su're
mer'cies of Da'vid. 35 Wher'efore he saith a'lso in anoth'er
'psa'lm,' Thou shalt not suf'fer thine Ho'ly One to see
corrup'tion. 36 For Da'vid, af'ter he had served his o'wn
genera'tion by the will of Go'd, fell on sle'ep, and was la'id
un'to his fa'thers, and saw corrup'tion: 37 But he, whom
Go'd ra'ised again', saw no' corrup'tion. 38 Be it known
un'to you ther'efore, men 'and' breth'ren, that through this
man is pre'ached un'to you the forgiv'eness of sins: 39 And
by him a'll that belie've are jus'tified from a'll things, from
which ye could not' be jus'tified by the law of Mo'ses.
40 Bewa're ther'efore, lest that' come upon' you which is
spo'ken of in the proph'ets; 41 Beho'ld, ye despi'sers,
and won'der, and per'ish: for I work a work in your

da'ys, a work which ye shall in no' wise belie've, though a man decla're it un'to you.

42 And when the Jews were gone out of the syn'agogue, the Gen'tiles beso'ught that these words might be pre'ached to them the next sab'bath. 43 Now, when the congrega'tion was bro'ken up, man'y of the Jews and relig'ious pros'elytes fol'lowed Pa'ul and Ba'rnabas; who, spe'aking to them, persua'ded them to contin'ue in the grace of Go'd.

44 And the next sab'bath-day came almo'st the whole cit'y together to he'ar the word of Go'd. 45 But when the Jews saw the mul'titudes, they were filled with en'vy, and spake against' those things which were spo'ken by Pa'ul, contradic'ting and blasphe'ming. 46 Then Pa'ul and Ba'rnabas waxed bo'ld, and said, It was nec'essary that the word of Go'd should first have been spo'ken to you'u: but se'eing ye put it from' you, and judge yourself'ves unwor'thy of everlas'ting life, lo, we turn to the Gen'tiles: 47 For so hath the Lo'rd comman'ded us, 'sa'ying,' I have set thee to be a light of the Gen'tiles, that thou shouldest be for salva'tion un'to the ends of the earth. 48 And when the Gen'tiles heard this, they were glad, and glo'rified the word of the Lo'rd: and as man'y as were orda'ined to eter'nal life belie'ved. 49 And the word of the Lo'rd was pub'lished throughout' a'll the re'gion. 50 But the Jews stirred up the devout' and hon'ourable wom'en, and the chie'f men of the cit'y, and ra'ised persecu'tion against' Pa'ul and Ba'rnabas, and expell'ed them out of their co'asts. 51 But they shook' off the dust of their fe'et against' them, and came un'to Ico'nium. 52 And the disci'ples were filled with joy, and with the Ho'ly Gho'st.

CHAP. XIV.—1 And it came to pass' in Ico'nium, that they went both together in'to the syn'agogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a grea't mul'titude both of the Jews and a'lso of the Gre'eks belie'ved. 2 But the unbelie'ving Jews stirred up the Gen'tiles, and made their minds e'vil affec'ted against' the breth'ren. 3 Long time ther'efore abo'de they spe'aking bo'ldly in the Lo'rd, which gave tes'timony un'to the word of his grace, and gran'ted si'gns and won'ders to be done by their hands. 4 But the mul'titude of the cit'y was divi'ded: and pa'rt held with the Jew's, and pa'rt with the apos'tles. 5 And when there was an assa'ult made both of the Gen'tiles, and a'lso of the Jew's, with their ru'lers,

to use 'them' despi'tefully, and to sto'ne them, 6 They were wa're of 'it,' and fled un'to Lys'tra and Der'be, cit'ies of Lycao'nia, and un'to the re'gion that li'eth round about': 7 And the're they pre'ached the gos'pel.

8 And there sat a cer'tain man at Lys'tra, im'potent in his fe'et, be'ing a crip'ple from his moth'er's wo'mb, who nev'er had wa'lked: 9 The same heard Pa'ul spe'ak: who sted'fastly beho'lding him, and perce'iving that he had fa'ith to be he'aled, 10 Said with a loud voice, Stand up'right on thy fe'et. And he le'aped and wa'lked. 11 And when the pe'ople saw what Pa'ul had done, they lif'ted up their voi'ces, sa'ying in the spe'ech of Lycao'nia, The go'ds are come down to us in the li'keness of men'. 12 And they ca'lled Ba'rnabas, Ju'piter; and Pa'ul, Mercu'rius, beca'use he was the chie'f spe'aker. 13 Then the prie'st of Ju'piter, which was befo're their cit'y, bro'ught ox'en and ga'lands un'to the ga'tes, and would' have done sac'rifice with the pe'ople. 14 'Which' when the apos'tles, Ba'rnabas and Pa'ul, heard 'of,' they rent their clo'thes, and ran in' amon'g the pe'ople, cry'ing out, 15 And sa'ying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We' a'lso are men of like pass'ions with yo'u, and pre'ach un'to you, that ye should turn' from these van'ities un'to the liv'ing Go'd, which made heav'en, and earth', and the se'a, and a'll things that are therein': 16 Who in times past' suf'fered a'll na'tions to wa'lk in their o'wn ways. 17 Nevertheless' he left not himself' without' wit'ness, in that he did good', and gave us ra'in from heav'en, and fru'itful se'asons, fill'ing our hea'rts with fo'od and glad'ness. 18 And with these sa'ings sca'rce restra'ined they the pe'ople, that they had not done sac'rifice un'to them.

19 And there came thith'er 'cer'tain' Jews from An'tioch and Ico'nium, who persua'ded the pe'ople, and, hav'ing sto'ned Pa'ul, drew 'him' out of the cit'y, suppo'sing he had been dead. 20 Howbe'it, as the disci'ples stood' round about' him, he rose up, and came in'to the cit'y: and the next day he depa'rted with Ba'rnabas to Der'be.

21 And when they had pre'ached the gos'pel to that cit'y, and had ta'ught man'y, they retur'ned again' to Lys'tra, and 'to' Ico'nium, and 'to' An'tioch, 22 Confir'ming the so'uls of the disci'ples, 'and' exho'rting them to contin'ue in the fa'ith, and that we must through much tribula'tion en'ter in'to the kin'gdom of Go'd. 23 And when they had orda'ined them el'ders in ev'ery church, and had pra'yed with fas'ting,

they commen'ded them to the Lo'rd, on whom they belie've'd.
24 And af'ter they had pass'ed throughout' Pisid'ia, they came
to Pamphyl'ia. 25 And when they had pre'ached the word
in Per'ga, they went down in'to Attali'a: 26 And thence
sa'iled to An'tioch, from whence they had been recommen'ded
to the grace of Go'd for the work which they fulfill'ed.
27 And when they were come, and had gath'ered the church
togeth'er, they rehear'sed a'll that Go'd had done with them,
and how he had o'pened the do'or of fa'ith un'to the Gen'tiles.
28 And the're they abo'de long time with the disci'ples.

CHAP. XV.—1 And cer'tain men which came down from
Jude'a ta'ught the breth'ren, 'and said,' Except' ye be cir'-
cumcised af'ter the man'ner of Mo'ses, ye can'not be sa'ved.
2 When ther'efore Pa'ul and Ba'rnabas had no small dissen'-
sion and disputa'tion with them, they deter'mined that Pa'ul
and Ba'rnabas, and cer'tain oth'er of them, should go up to
Jeru'salem un'to the apos'tles and el'ders about' this ques'-
tion. 3 And be'ing bro'ught on' their way by the church,
they pass'ed through Pheni'ce and Sama'ria, decla'ring the
conver'sion of the Gen'tiles: and they ca'used grea't joy
un'to a'll the breth'ren. 4 And when they were come to
Jeru'salem, they were rece'ived of the church, and 'of' the
apos'tles and el'ders; and they decla'red a'll things that
Go'd had don'e with them.

5 But there rose up cer'tain of the sect of the Phar'isees
which belie'ved, sa'ying, That it was ne'edful to cir'cum-
cise them, and to command' 'them' to ke'ep the law of
Mo'ses.

6 And the apos'tles and el'ders came togeth'er for to consid'er
of this mat'ter. 7 And when there had been much dispu'-
ting, Pe'ter ro'se up, and said un'to them, Men 'and' breth'-
ren, ye know how that a good' while ago' Go'd made choice
amon'g us, that the Gen'tiles by my' mouth should he'ar
the word of the gos'pel, and belie've. 8 And Go'd, which
kno'weth the hea'rts, bare them wit'ness, giv'ing them' the
Ho'ly Gho'st, e'ven as 'he did' un'to us'; 9 And put no
dif'ference betwe'en us' and them', pu'rifying their hea'rts by
fa'ith. 10 Now ther'efore why tempt' ye Go'd, to put a
yo'ke upon' the neck of the disci'ples, which ne'ither
our fa'thers nor we' were a'ble to bea'r? 11 But we be-
lie've that, through the grace of the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, we'
shall be sa'ved, e'ven as the'y.

12 Then a'll the mul'titude kept si'lence, and gave a'udience

to Ba'rnabas and Pa'ul, decla'ring what mir'acles and won'ders Go'd had wro'ught amon'g the Gen'tiles by them.
13 And af'ter they had held their pe'ace, Ja'mes an'swered, sa'ying, Men 'and' breth'ren, hea'rken un'to me: 14 Sim'eon hath decla'red how Go'd at the first did vis'it the Gen'tiles, to take out of them a pe'ople for his na'me. 15 And to this' agre'e the words of the proph'ets; as it is writ'ten, 16 Af'ter this' I will return', and will build again' the tab'ernacle of Da'vid, which is fa'llen down'; and I will build again' the ru'ins thereof', and I will set it up'; 17 That the res'idue of men might se'ek af'ter the Lo'rd, and a'll the Gen'tiles, upon' whom my name is ca'lled, sa'ith the Lo'rd, who do'eth a'll these things. 18 Known un'to Go'd are a'll his works from the begin'ning of the world. 19 Wher'efore my sen'tence is, that we troub'le not them which from amon'g the Gen'tiles are tur'ned to Go'd: 20 But that we write un'to them, that they absta'in from pollu'tions of i'dols, and 'from' fornica'tion, and 'from' things stran'gled, and 'from' blood'. 21 For Mo'ses of o'ld time hath in ev'ery cit'y them that pre'ach him, be'ing read in the syn'agogues ev'ery sab'bath-day.
22 Then ple'ased it the apos'tles and el'ders, with the whole church, to send cho'sen men of their o'wn com'pany to An'tioch with Pa'ul and Ba'rnabas; 'na'mely,' Ju'das sur'named Ba'rsabas, and Si'las, chie'f men amon'g the breth'ren: 23 And they wrote 'let'ters' by them af'ter this man'ner; The apos'tles, and el'ders, and breth'ren, 'send' gre'eting un'to the breth'ren which are of the Gen'tiles in An'tioch, and Syr'ia, and Cilic'ia: 24 Forasmuch' as we have heard, that cer'tain which went out' from us have troub'led you with words', subver'ting your so'uls, sa'ying, 'Ye must' be cir'cumcised, and ke'ep the la'w; to whom we' gave no' 'such' comman'd'ment: 25 It se'emed good' un'to us, be'ing assem'bled with one acco'rd, to send cho'sen men un'to you, with our belov'ed Ba'rnabas and Pa'ul; 26 Men that have haz'arded their li'ves for the na'me of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st. 27 We have sent ther'efore Ju'das and Si'las, who shall a'lso tell 'you' the same things by mouth'. 28 For it se'emed good' to the Ho'ly Gho'st, and to us', to lay upon' you no grea'ter bur'den than these nec'essary things; 29 That ye absta'in from me'ats of'fered to i'dols, and from blood', and from things stran'gled, and from fornica'tion: from which if ye ke'ep yoursel'ves, ye shall do well. Fa're ye well.

30 So when they were dismiss'ed, they came to An'tioch; and when they had gath'ered the mul'titude togeth'er, they deliv'ered the epis'tle: 31 'Which' when they had read, they rejoi'ced for the consola'tion. 32 And Ju'das and Si'las, be'ing proph'ets a'lso themsel'ves, exho'rted the breth'ren with man'y words, and confirm'ed 'them.' 33 And af'ter they had tar'ried 'the're' a space, they were let go in pe'ace from the breth'ren un'to the apos'tles. 34 Notwithstan'ding it ple'ased Si'las to abi'de there still'. 35 Pa'ul a'lso and Ba'rnabas contin'ued in An'tioch, te'aching and pre'aching the word of the Lo'rd, with man'y oth'ers a'lso.

36 And some days af'ter, Pa'ul said un'to Ba'rnabas, Let us go again' and vis'it our breth'ren in ev'ery cit'y where we have pre'ached the word of the Lo'rd, 'and se'e' how they do'. 37 And Ba'rnabas deter'mined to take with them John, whose sur'name was Ma'rk. 38 But Pa'ul tho'ught not good' to take him with them, who depa'rted from them from Pamphyl'ia, and went not with' them to the work. 39 And the conten'tion was so sha'rp betwe'en them, that they depa'rted asun'der one from the oth'er: and so Ba'rnabas took Ma'rk, and sa'iled un'to Cy'prus; 40 And Pa'ul chose Si'las, and depa'rted, be'ing recommen'ded by the breth'ren un'to the grace of Go'd. 41 And he went through Syr'ia and Cilic'ia, confir'ming the chur'ches.

CHAP. XVI.—1 Then came he to Der'be and Lys'tra: and, beho'ld, a cer'tain disci'ple was the're, na'med Timo'theus, the son of a cer'tain wom'an, which was a Jew'ess, and belie'ved; but his fa'ther 'was' a Gre'ek: 2 Which was well repo'rted of by the breth'ren that were at Lys'tra and Ico'nium. 3 Him would Pa'ul have to go fo'rth with him; and took' and cir'cumcised him beca'use of the Jews which were in those qua'rters: for they knew a'll that his fa'ther was a Gre'ek. 4 And as they went through the cit'ies, they deliv'ered them the decre'es for to ke'ep, that were orda'ined of the apos'tles and el'ders which were at Jeru'salem. 5 And so were the chur'ches estab'lished in the fa'ith, and incre'ased in num'ber da'ily. 6 Now, when they had gone throughout' Phryg'ia and the re'gion of Gala'tia, and were forbid'den of the Ho'ly Gho'st to pre'ach the word in A'sia, 7 Af'ter they were come to Mys'ia, they assa'yed to go in'to Bithyn'ia: but the Spir'it suf'fered them not. 8 And they, pass'ing by Mys'ia, came down to Tro'as. 9 And a vis'ion appe'ared to Pa'ul in the night: There stood

a man of Macedo'nia, and pra'yed him, sa'ying, Come o'ver in'to Macedo'nia, and help us. 10 And af'ter he had se'en the vis'ion, imme'diately we endeav'oured to go in'to Macedo'nia, assu'redly gath'ering that the Lo'rd had ca'lled us for to pre'ach the gos'pel un'to them. 11 Ther'efore, lo'osing from Tro'as, we came with a stra'ight co'urse to Samothra'cia, and the next 'day' to Neap'olis; 12 And from thence to Philip'pi, which is the chie'f cit'y of that pa'rt of Macedo'nia, 'and' a col'ony: and we were in that cit'y abi'ding cer'tain days. 13 And on the sab'bath we went out of the cit'y by a riv'er-si'de, where pra'yer was wont to be made; and we sat down, and spake un'to the wom'en which reso'rted 'thith'er.'

14 And a cer'tain wom'an named Ly'dia, a sel'ler of pur'ple, of the cit'y of Thya'tira, which wor'shipped Go'd, heard 'us:' whose hea'rt the Lo'rd o'pened, that she atten'ded un'to the things which were spo'ken of Pa'ul. 15 And when she' was bapti'zed, and her hous'ehold, she beso'ught 'us,' sa'ying, If ye have judged me to be fa'ithful to the Lo'rd, come in'to my house, and abi'de 'the're.' And she constra'ined us.

16 And it came to pass', as we went to pra'yer, a cer'tain dam'sel possess'ed with a spir'it of divina'tion met' us, which bro'ught her mas'ters much ga'in by so'othsaying. 17 The same fol'lowed Pa'ul and us', and cri'ed, sa'ying, These men are the ser'vants of the most high Go'd, which she'w un'to us the way of salva'tion. 18 And this did she man'y days. But Pa'ul, be'ing grie'ved, tur'ned, and said to the spir'it, I command' thee, in the name of Je'sus Chri'st, to come out' of her. And he came out' the same hour.

19 And when her mas'ters saw that the hope of their ga'ins was gone, they ca'ught Pa'ul and Si'las, and drew 'them' in'to the ma'rket-place un'to the ru'lers, 20 And bro'ught them to the mag'istrates, sa'ying, These men, be'ing Jews, do exce'edingly troub'le our cit'y, 21 And te'ach cus'toms which are not la'wful for us to rece'ive, ne'ither to observ'e, be'ing Ro'mans. 22 And the mul'titude rose up together against' them; and the mag'istrates rent of'f their clo'thes, and comman'ded to be'at 'them.' 23 And when they had laid man'y stri'pes upon' them, they cast' 'them' in'to pris'on, cha'rging the ja'ler to ke'ep them sa'fely: 24 Who, hav'ing rece'ived such a cha'rge, thrust them in'to the in'ner pris'on, and made their fe'et fast' in the stocks.

25 And at mid'night Pa'ul and Si'las pra'yed, and sang
pra'ises un'to Go'd: and the pris'oners heard them. 26 And
sud'denly there was a grea't earth'quake, so that the foun-
da'tions of the pris'on were sha'ken: and imme'diately a'll
the do'ors were o'pened, and ev'ery one's bands were lo'osed.
27 And the ke'eper of the pris'on awa'king out of his sle'ep,
and se'eing the pris'on-do'ors o'pen, he drew out his swo'rd,
and would have kill'ed himself', suppo'sing that the pris'on-
ers had been fled'. 28 But Pa'ul cri'ed with a loud voice,
sa'ying, Do thyself' no ha'rm; for we are a'll he're.
29 Then he ca'lled for a light, and sprang in', and came
trem'bling, and fell down befo're Pa'ul and Si'las, 30 And
bro'ught them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do' to be
sa'ved? 31 And they said, Belie've on the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st,
and thou' shalt be sa'ved, and thy hous'e. 32 And they spake
un'to him the word of the Lo'rd, and to a'll that were in
his house. 33 And he took' them the same hour of the night,
and wash'ed 'their' stri'pes; and was bapti'zed, he and a'll
his' stra'ightway. 34 And when he had bro'ught them in'to
his house, he set me'at befo're them, and rejoi'ced, belie'ving
in Go'd with a'll his house.
35 And when it was da'y, the mag'istrates sent the se'r-
jeants, sa'ying, Let those men go'. 36 And the ke'eper of
the pris'on to'ld this sa'ying to Pa'ul, The mag'istrates have
sent to let you go': now ther'efore depa'rt, and go in pe'ace.
37 But Pa'ul said un'to them, They have be'aten us o'penly
uncondem'ned, be'ing Ro'mans, and have cast' 'us' in'to
pris'on; and now' do they thrust' us out priv'ily? nay
ver'ily; but let them come themsel'ves and fetch' us out.
38 And the se'rjeants to'ld these words un'to the mag'is-
trates: and they fe'ared when they heard that they were
Ro'mans. 39 And they came and beso'ught them, and
bro'ught 'them' out, and desi'red 'them' to depa'rt out of
the cit'y. 40 And they went out of the pris'on, and en'tered
in'to 'the house of' Ly'dia: and when they had se'en the
breth'ren, they com'forted them, and depa'rted.

CHAP. XVII.—1 Now, when they had pass'ed through
Amphip'olis and Apollo'nia, they came to Thessalo-
ni'ca, where was a syn'agogue of the Jews: 2 And Pa'ul,
as his man'ner was, went in' un'to them, and thre'e sab'-
bath-days re'asoned with them out of the scrip'tures;
3 O'pening and alled'ging that Chri'st must ne'eds have
suf'fered, and ris'en again' from the dead; and that this

Je'sus, whom I pre'ach un'to you, is Chri'st. 4 And some of them belie'ved, and conso'rted with Pa'ul and Si'las; and of the devout' Gre'eks a grea't multitude, and of the chie'f wom'en not a few.

5 But the Jew's which belie'ved not, mo'ved with en'vy, took' un'to them cer'tain lewd fel'lows of the ba'ser so'rt, and gath'ered a com'pany, and set a'll the cit'y on an up'roar, and assa'ulted the house of Ja'son, and so'ught to bring them out' to the pe'ople. 6 And when they found them not, they drew Ja'son and cer'tain breth'ren un'to the ru'lers of the cit'y, cry'ing, These that have tur'ned the world up'side down' are come hith'er a'lso; 7 Whom Ja'son hath rece'ived: and these a'll do con'trary to the decre'es of Ce'sar, sa'ying that there is anoth'er king, 'one' Je'sus. 8 And they troub'led the pe'ople, and the ru'lers of the cit'y, when they heard these things. 9 And when they had ta'ken secu'rity of Ja'son, and of the oth'er, they let them go'.

10 And the breth'ren imme'diately sent awa'y Pa'ul and Si'las by night un'to Bere'a: who com'ing 'thith'er,' went in'to the syn'agogue of the Jews. 11 These were more no'ble than those in Thessaloni'ca, in that they rece'ived the word with a'll read'iness of mi'nd, and search'ed the scrip'tures da'ily, wheth'er those things were so. 12 Ther'efore man'y of them belie'ved; a'lso of hon'ourable wom'en which were Gre'eks, and of men' not a few'.

13 But when the Jews of Thessaloni'ca had knowl'edge that the word of Go'd was pre'ached of Pa'ul at Bere'a, they came thith'er a'lso, and stir'red up the pe'ople. 14 And then imme'diately the breth'ren sent awa'y Pa'ul, to go as it were to the se'a: but Si'las and Timo'theus abo'de there still'. 15 And they that conduc'ted Pa'ul brou'ght him un'to Ath'ens: and rece'iving a comman'dment un'to Si'las and Timo'theus for to com'e to him with a'll spe'ed, they depa'rted.

16 Now, while Pa'ul wa'ited for them at Ath'ens, his spir'it was stir'red in him, when he saw the cit'y whol'ly given to idol'atry. 17 Ther'efore dispu'ted he in the syn'agogue with the Jews, and with the devout' per'sons, and in the mar'ket da'ily with them that met' with him. 18 Then cer'tain philos'ophers of the Epicure'ans, and of the Sto'icks, encoun'tered him. And some said, What will this bab'bler say? oth'er some, He se'emeth to be a set'ter fo'rth of stra'nge go'ds: beca'use he pre'ached un'to them Je'sus, and

the resurrec'tion. 19 And they took' him, and brought him un'to Areop'agus, sa'ying, May we know what this new' doc'trine, whereof' thou spe'akest, 'is ?' 20 For thou brin'g-est cer'tain stra'nge things to our e'ars: we would know ther'efore what these things me'an. 21 (For a'll the Athe'-nians, and stra'ngers which were the're, spent their time in noth'ing else, but e'ither to tell' or to he'ar some new' thing.)

22 Then Pa'ul stood' in the midst of Ma'rs-hill, and said, 'Ye' men of Ath'ens, I perce'ive that in a'll things ye are too superstit'ious. 23 For as I pass'ed by', and beheld' your devo'tions, I found an a'ltar with this inscrip'tion, TO THE UNKNOWN GO'D. Whom ther'efore ye ig'norantly wor'ship, him decla're I un'to you. 24 Go'd, that made the world, and a'll things therein', se'eing that he is Lo'rd of heav'en and earth', dwell'eth not in temples made with hands; 25 Ne'ither is wor'shipped with men's hands, as though he ne'eded an'y thing, se'eing he giv'eth to a'll li'fe, and breath', and a'll things; 26 And hath made of one blood a'll na'tions of men for to dwell on a'll the face of the earth, and hath deter'mined the times befo're appoin'ted, and the bounds of their habita'tion; 27 That they should se'ek the Lo'rd, if hap'ly they might fe'el af'ter him, and fi'nd him, though he be not fa'r from ev'ery on'e of us: 28 For in him' we liv'e, and mo've, and have our be'ing; as cer'tain a'lso of your o'wn po'ets have said, For we' are a'lso his of'fspring. 29 Forasmuch' then as we are the of'fspring of Go'd, we o'ught not to think that the Go'dhead is like un'to go'ld, or sil'ver, or sto'ne, gra'ven by a'rt and man's devic'e. 30 And the ti'mes of this ig'norance Go'd wink'ed at; but now' comman'deth a'll men ev'ery where to repent': 31 Beca'use he hath appoin'ted a day, in the which he will judge the world in right'eousness by 'that'' man whom he hath orda'ined; 'whereof'' he hath giv'en assu'rance un'to a'll 'men,' in that he hath ra'ised him from the dead'.

32 And when they heard of the resurrec'tion of the dead', some mock'ed: and oth'ers said, We will he'ar thee again' of this 'mat'ter.' 33 So Pa'ul depa'rted from amon'g them. 34 Howbe'it cer'tain men cla've un'to him, and belie'ved: amon'g the which 'was' Dionys'ius the Areop'agite, and a wom'an na'med Dam'aris, and oth'ers with them.

CHAP. XVIII.—1 Af'ter these things Pa'ul depa'rted from Ath'ens, and came to Cor'inth; 2 And found a cer'tain Jew, na'med Aq'uila, bo'rn in Pon'tus, la'tely come from It'aly,

with his wife Priscil'la, (beca'use that Cla'udius had com-
man'ded a'll Jews to depa'rt from Rome,) and came
un'to them. 3 And beca'use he was of the same craft', he
abo'de with them, and wro'ught: (for by their occupa'tion
they were tent'-ma'kers.) 4 And he re'asoned in the syn'a-
gogue ev'ery sab'bath, and persua'ded the Jews and the
Gre'eks. 5 And when Si'las and Timo'theus were come from
Maced'onia, Pa'ul was press'ed in the spir'it, and tes'tified
to the Jews 'that' Je'sus 'was' Chri'st. 6 And when they
oppo'sed themsel'ves, and blasphe'med, he shook' 'his'
ra'iment, and said un'to them, Your blood' 'be' upon' your
o'wn heads; I' 'am' cle'an: from hence'forth I will go un'to
the Gen'tiles. 7 And he depa'rted thence, and en'tered in'to
a cer'tain 'man's' house, named Jus'tus, 'one' that wor'-
shipped God, whose house joined ha'rd to the syn'agogue.
8 And Cris'pus, the chief ru'ler of the syn'agogue, belie'ved
on the Lo'rd with a'll his house: and man'y of the Corin'-
thians he'aring belie'ved, and were bapti'zed.

9 Then spa'ke the Lo'rd to Pa'ul in the night' by a
vis'ion, Be not afra'id, but spe'ak, and ho'ld not thy pe'ace:
10 For I' am with thee, and no' man shall set' on thee to
hurt' thee; for I have much' pe'ople in this cit'y. 11 And
he contin'ued 'the're' a ye'ar and six months, te'aching the
word of God amon'g them.

12 And when Gal'lio was the dep'uty of Acha'ia, the Jews
made insurrec'tion with one accord against' Pa'ul, and
brought him to the judg'ment-se'at, 13 Sa'ying, This
'fel'low' persua'deth men to wor'ship God con'trary to the
la'w. 14 And when Pa'ul was now about' to o'pen 'his'
mouth, Gal'lio said un'to the Jews, If it were a mat'ter of
wrong or wick'ed lewd'ness, O 'ye' Jews, re'ason would'
that I should bea'r with you: 15 But if it be a ques'tion
of words' and na'mes, and 'of' your law, look ye' 'to it;'
for I' will be no' judge of such' 'mat'ters.' 16 And he dra've
them from the judg'ment-se'at. 17 Then a'll the Gre'eks
took' Sos'thenes, the chief ru'ler of the syn'agogue, and
be'at 'him' befo're the judg'ment-se'at, and Gal'lio ca'red
for non'e of those things.

18 And Pa'ul 'af'ter this'' tar'ried 'the're' yet a good'
while, and then took his le'ave of the breth'ren, and sa'iled
thence in'to Syr'ia, and with' him Priscil'la and Aq'uila;
hav'ing sho'rn 'his' head in Cen'chrea: for he had a vow'.
19 And he came to Eph'esus, and left' them the're: but he

himself' en'tered in'to the syn'agogue, and re'asoned with the Jews'. 20 When they desi'red 'him' to tar'ry lon'ger time with them, he consen'ted not; 21 But bade them fare-well', sa'ying, I must by a'll me'ans ke'ep this fe'ast that com'eth in Jeru'salem: but I will return' again' un'to you, if Go'd will'. And he sa'iled from Eph'esus. 22 And when he had lan'ded at Cesare'a, and gone up' and salu'ted the church, he went down to An'tioch. 23 And af'ter he had spent some time 'there,' he depa'rted, and went o'ver 'a'll' the coun'try of Gala'tia and Phryg'ia in o'rder, stren'gthening a'll the disci'ples.

24 And a cer'tain Jew, na'med Apol'los, bo'rn at Alex-an'dria, an el'oquent man, 'and' might'y in the scrip'tures, came to Eph'esus. 25 This' man was instruc'ted in the way of the Lo'rd; and, be'ing fer'vent in the spir'it, he spa'ke and ta'ught dil'igently the things of the Lo'rd, kno'wing o'nly the bap'tism of John'. 26 And he began' to speak bo'ldly in the syn'agogue: whom when Aq'uila and Prisci'la had heard', they took' him un'to 'them,' and expoun'ded un'to him the way of Go'd more per'fectly. 27 And when he was dispo'sed to pass in'to Acha'ia, the breth'ren wrote, exho'rting the disci'ples to rece'ive him: who, when he was come, helped them' much which had belie'ved through gra'ce: 28 For he might'ily convin'ced the Jews, 'and that' pub'licly, she'wing by the scrip'tures that Je'sus was Chri'st.

CHAP. XIX.—1 And it came to pass', that, while Apol'los was at Cor'inth, Pa'ul, hav'ing passed through the up'per coasts, came to Eph'esus: and, fi'nding cer'tain disci'ples, 2 He said un'to them, Have ye rece'ived the Ho'ly Gho'st since ye belie'ved? And they said un'to him, We have not so much as heard whether there be' an'y Ho'ly Gho'st. 3 And he said un'to them, Un'to what' then were ye bapti'zed? And they said, Un'to John''s bap'tism. 4 Then said Pa'ul, John' ver'ily bapti'zed with the bap'tism of repen'tance, sa'ying un'to the peo'ple, that they should belie've on him which should come af'ter him, that is, on Chri'st Je'sus. 5 When they heard' 'this,' they were bapti'zed in the name of the Lo'rd Je'sus. 6 And when Pa'ul had laid 'his' hands' upon' them, the Ho'ly Gho'st came on' them; and they spake with ton'gues, and proph'esied. 7 And a'll the men were about' twelve.

8 And he went in'to the syn'agogue, and spake bo'ldly for the space of three months, dispu'ting and persua'ding

the things concer'ning the kin'gdom of Go'd. 9 But when di'vers were ha'rdened, and belie'ved not, but spake e'vil of that way befo're the mul'titude, he depa'rted from them, and sep'arated the disci'ples, dispu'ting da'ily in the scho'ol of one Tyran'nus. 10 And this contin'ued by the space of two ye'ars; so that a'll they which dwelt in A'sia heard the word of the Lo'rd Je'sus, both Jews and Gre'eks. 11 And Go'd wro'ught spec'ial mir'acles by the hands of Pa'ul: 12 So that from his bod'y were bro'ught un'to the sick' han'dkerchie'fs or a'prons, and the dise'ases depa'rted from them, and the e'vil spir'its went out' of them.

13 Then cer'tain of the vag'abond Jews, ex'orcists, took' upon' them to ca'll o'ver them' which had e'vil spir'its the na'me of the Lo'rd Je'sus, sa'ying, We adju're you by Je'sus, whom Pa'ul pre'acheth. 14 And there were sev'en sons of 'one' Sce'va, a Jew', 'and' chie'f of the prie'sts, which did' so. 15 And the e'vil spir'it an'swered and said, Je'sus I kno'w, and Pa'ul I kno'w; but who are ye'? 16 And the man in whom the e'vil spir'it was' le'aped on them, and overca'me them, and preva'iled against' them, so that they fled' out of that house na'ked and woun'ded. 17 And this was kno'wn to a'll the Jews and Gre'eks a'lso dwell'ing at Eph'esus; and fe'ar fell on them a'll, and the na'me of the Lo'rd Je'sus was mag'nified. 18 And man'y that belie'ved came and confess'ed, and she'wed their de'eds. 19 Man'y of them a'lso which used cu'rious a'rts bro'ught their books' togeth'er, and burn'ed them befo're a'll 'men:' and they coun'ted the pri'ce of them, and found 'it' fif'ty thou'sand 'pie'ces' of sil'ver. 20 So might'ily grew the word of Go'd, and preva'iled.

21 Af'ter these things were en'ded, Pa'ul pur'posed in the spir'it, when he had passed through Mace'donia and Acha'ia, to go to Jeru'salem, sa'ying, Af'ter I have been the're, I must a'lso see Ro'me. 22 So he sent un'to Mace'donia two of them that min'istered un'to him, Timo'theus and Eras'tus; but he himself' sta'yed in A'sia for a se'ason. 23 And the same time there aro'se no small stir' about' that way. 24 For a cer'tain 'man,' na'med Deme'trius, a sil'versmith, which made sil'ver shri'nes for Dia'na, bro'ught no' small ga'in un'to the crafts'men; 25 Whom he ca'lled togeth'er with the work'men of like occupa'tion, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft' we have our wealth'. 26 Moreo'ver, ye see and he'ar, that not alo'ne at Eph'esus, but almo'st

throughout' all A'sia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, saying that they be no gods which are made with hands': 27 So that not only this our craft' is in danger to be set at naught; but also that the temple of the great god'dess Diana should be despised, and her magnif'icence should be destroyed, whom all A'sia and the world' wor'shippeth. 28 And when they heard 'these sayings,' they were full' of wrath, and cried out, saying, Great 'is' Diana of the Ephesians. 29 And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught Gaius and Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one accord in'to the theatre. 30 And when Paul would have entered in' unto the people, the disciples suf'fered him not. 31 And certain of the chief of A'sia, which were his friends', sent' unto him, desiring 'him' that he would not' adventure himself' in'to the theatre. 32 Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assem'bly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together. 33 And they drew Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews putting him for'ward. And Alexander beckoned with the hand, and would have made his defence unto the people. 34 But when they knew that he was a Jew', all with one voice, about' the space of two hours', cried out, Great 'is' Diana of the Ephesians. 35 And when the town-clerk had appeased the people, he said, 'Ye' men of Eph'esus, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the Ephesians is a wor'shipper of the great god'dess Diana, and of the 'image' which fell down from Jupiter? 36 Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against', ye ought to be quiet, and to do nothing rashly. 37 For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither robbers of chur'ches, nor yet blasphemers of your god'dess. 38 Wherefore if Demetrius, and the crafts'men which are with' him, have a matter against' any man, the law is open, and there are deputies; let them implead one another. 39 But if ye enquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a lawful assem'bly. 40 For we are in danger to be called in question for this' day's uproar, there being no cause whereby' we may give an account' of this concourse. 41 And when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assem'bly.

CHAP. XX.—1 And after the uproar was ceased, Paul

ca'lled un'to 'him' the disci'ples, and embra'ced 'them,' and depa'rted for to go in'to Macedo'nia. 2 And when he had gone o'ver those pa'rts, and had given them much exhorta'tion, he came in'to Gre'ece, 3 And 'the're' abo'de thre'e months: and when the Jews laid wa'it for him, as he was about' to sa'il in'to Syr'ia, he pur'posed to return' through Macedo'nia. 4 And there accom'panied him in'to A'sia, So'pater of Bere'a; and of the Thessalo'nians, Arista'rchus and Secun'dus; and Ga'ius of Der'be, and Timo'theus; and of A'sia, Tych'icus and Troph'imus. 5 These, go'ing befo're, tar'ried for us at Tro'as. 6 And we sa'iled awa'y from Philip'pi af'ter the days of unleav'ened bread, and came un'to them to Tro'as in fi've days; where we abo'de sev'en days.

7 And upon' the first 'day' of the we'ek, when the disci'ples came together to brea'k bread', Pa'ul pre'ached un'to them, read'y to depa'rt on the mor'row; and contin'ued his spe'ech until' mid'night. 8 And there were man'y lights in the up'per cha'mber, where they were gath'ered together. 9 And there sat in a win'dow a cer'tain young man named Eu'tychus, be'ing fa'llen in'to a de'ep sle'ep: and as Pa'ul was long pre'aching, he sunk down with sle'ep, and fell down from the third loft, and was ta'ken up dead'. 10 And Pa'ul went down, and fell' on him, and, embra'cing 'him,' said, Trouble not yourself'ves; for his life is in' him. 11 When he ther'efore was come up again', and had bro'ken bread, and e'aten, and ta'lked a lon'g while, e'ven till brea'k of day, so he depa'rted. 12 And they brought the young man ali've, and were not a lit'tle com'forted.

13 And we went befo're to ship, and sa'iled un'to As'sos, the're intend'ing to take in Pa'ul: for so had he appoin'ted, mi'nding himself' to go afoot'. 14 And when he met with us at As'sos, we took him in, and came to Mitylene. 15 And we sa'iled thence, and came the next 'day' o'ver against' Chi'os; and the next 'day' we arri'ved at Sa'mos, and tar'ried at Trogyl'lium; and the next 'day' we came to Mile'tus. 16 For Pa'ul had deter'mined to sa'il by Eph'esus, beca'use he would not spend the time in A'sia: for he ha'sted, if it were pos'sible for him to be at Jeru'salem the day of Pen'tecost.

17 And from Mile'tus he sent to Eph'esus, and ca'lled the el'ders of the church. 18 And when they were come to him, he said un'to them, Ye know from the first day that I came in'to A'sia, af'ter what man'ner I have been with

you at all seasons, 19 Serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many tears, and temptations, which befell me by the lying in wait of the Jews; 20 'And' how I kept back nothing that was profitable 'unto you,' but have shewed you, and have taught you publickly, and from house to house, 21 Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jesus Christ. 22 And now, behold, I go bound in the spirit unto Jerusalem, not knowing the things that shall befall me there: 23 Save that the Holy Ghost witnesseth in every city, saying that bonds and afflictions abide me. 24 But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God. 25 And now, behold, I know that ye all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more. 26 Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I 'am' pure from the blood of all 'men.' 27 For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God.

28 Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood'. 29 For I know this', that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock. 30 Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them. 31 Therefore watch', and remember, that, by the space of three years, I ceased not to warn every one night' and day with tears. 32 And now, brethren, I commend' you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build' you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified. 33 I have coveted no' man's silver, or gold, or apparel. 34 Yea, ye yourselves know, that these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with' me. 35 I have shewed you all things, how that so labouring ye ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, It is more blessed to give than to receive.

36 And when he had thus spoken, he kneeled down, and prayed with them all. 37 And they all wept' sore, and fell

on Pa'ul's neck, and kiss'ed him; 38 Sor'rowing most of a'll for the words which he spake, that they should se'e his face no mo're. And they accom'panied him un'to the ship.

CHAP. XXI.—1 And it came to pass', that, af'ter we were got'ten from' them, and had la'unched, we came with a stra'ight co'urse un'to Co'os, and the 'day' fol'lowing un'to Rho'des, and from thence un'to Pat'ara: 2 And fi'nding a ship sa'iling o'ver un'to Phenic'ia, we went abo'ard, and set fo'rth. 3 Now, when we had discov'ered Cy'prus, we left it on the left' hand, and sa'iled in'to Syr'ia, and lan'ded at Ty're: for the're the ship was to unla'de her bur'den. 4 And fi'nding disci'ples, we tar'ried the're sev'en days; who said to Pa'ul through the Spir'it, that he should not' go up to Jeru'salem. 5 And when we had accom'plished those days, we depa'rted, and went our way; and they a'll bro'ught us on' our way, with wives and chil'dren, till 'we were' out' of the cit'y: and we kne'eled down on the sho're, and pra'yed. 6 And when we had ta'ken our le'ave one of anoth'er, we took' ship; and they return'ed ho'me again'. 7 And when we had fin'ished 'our' co'urse from Ty're, we came to Ptolema'is, and salu'ted the breth'ren, and abo'de with them on'e day. 8 And the next 'day' we' that were of Pa'ul's com'pany depa'rted, and came un'to Cesare'a: and we en'tered in'to the house of Phil'ip the evan'gelist, (which was 'one' of the sev'en,) and abo'de with him. 9 And the same man had fo'ur da'ughters, vir'gins, which did proph'esy.

10 And as we tar'ried 'the're' man'y days, there came down from Jude'a a cer'tain proph'et, named Ag'abus. 11 And when he was come un'to us, he took' Pa'ul's gir'dle, and bound his o'wn hands and fe'et, and said, Thus sa'ith the Ho'ly Gho'st, So shall the Jews at Jeru'salem bi'nd the man that o'weneth this gir'dle, and shall deliv'er 'him' in'to the hands of the Gen'tiles. 12 And when we heard these things, both we' and they of that place beso'ught him not to go up to Jeru'salem. 13 Then Pa'ul an'swered, What me'an ye to we'ep and to brea'k mine hea'rt? for I am read'y not to be bound' o'nly, but a'lso to di'e at Jeru'salem for the na'me of the Lo'rd Je'sus. 14 And when he would not be persua'ded, we ce'ased, sa'ying, The will of the Lo'rd be done. 15 And af'ter those days we took' up our car'riages, and went up to Jeru'salem. 16 There went with us a'lso 'cer'tain' of the disci'ples of Cesare'a, and bro'ught with them one Mna'son of Cy'prus, an o'ld disci'ple, with

whom we should lo'dge. 17 And when we were come to Jeru'salem, the breth'ren rece'ived us glad'ly. 18 And the 'day' following Pa'ul went in' with us un'to Ja'mes; and a'll the el'ders were pres'ent. 19 And when he had salu'ted them, he decla'red partic'ularly what things Go'd had wro'ught amon'g the Gen'tiles by his min'istry. 20 And when they heard 'it,' they glo'rified the Lo'rd, and said un'to him, Thou se'est, broth'er, how man'y thou'sands of Jews there are which belie've; and they are a'll zeal'ous of the law: 21 And they are info'rmed of the'e, that thou te'achest a'll the Jews which are amon'g the Gen'tiles to forsa'ke Mo'ses, sa'ying that they o'ught not' to cir'cumcise 'their' chil'dren, ne'ither to wa'lk af'ter the cus'toms. 22 What is' it ther'efore? the mul'titude must ne'eds come togeth'er: for they will he'ar that thou art com'e. 23 Do ther'efore this' that we sa'y to thee: We have fo'ur men which have a vow' on them; 24 Them' ta'ke, and pu'rify thyself' with them, and be at cha'rges with them, that they may sha've 'their' heads': and a'll may know that those things, whereof' they were info'rmed concer'ning thee, are noth'ing; but 'that' thou thyself' a'lso wa'lkest o'rderly, and ke'epest the law. 25 As touch'ing the Gen'tiles which belie've, we have writ'ten 'and' conclu'ded that they observ'e no such thing, sa've o'nly that they ke'ep themsel'ves from 'things' of'fered to i'dols, and from blood', and from stran'gled, and from fornica'tion. 26 Then Pa'ul took' the men, and the next day pu'rifying himself' with them en'tered in'to the temple, to sig'nify the accom'plishment of the days of purifica'tion, until' that an of'fering should be of'fered for ev'ery on'e of them.

27 And when the sev'en days were almo'st en'ded, the Jews which were of A'sia, when they saw him in the tem'ple, stirred up a'll the pe'ople, and laid hands' on him, 28 Cry'ing out, Men of Is'rael, help': This' is the man that te'acheth a'll 'men' ev'ery where against' the pe'ople, and the la'w, and this pla'ce: and fa'rther, bro'ught Gre'eks a'lso in'to the tem'ple, and hath pollu'ted this ho'ly pla'ce. 29 (For they had seen befo're with him in the cit'y Troph'imus an Ephe'sian, whom they suppo'sed that Pa'ul had bro'ught in'to the tem'ple.) 30 And a'll the cit'y was mo'ved, and the pe'ople ran' together; and they took' Pa'ul, and drew him out' of the tem'ple: and forthwith' the do'ors were shut. 31 And as they went about' to kill' him, ti'dings 'me un'to the chie'f cap'tain of the band, that a'll

Jeru'salem was in an up'roar; 32 Who immediately took' sol'diers and centu'rions, and ran down un'to them: and when they saw the chief cap'tain and the sol'diers, they left beating of Pa'ul. 33 Then the chief cap'tain came near, and took' him, and comman'ded 'him' to be bound with two chains; and deman'ded who he was', and what he had done. 34 And some'e cried one'e thing, some another, among the mul'titude: and when he could not know the cer'tainty for the tu'mult, he comman'ded him to be car'ried in'to the cas'tle. 35 And when he came upon' the sta'irs, so it was that he was borne of the sol'diers for the vi'olence of the pe'ople. 36 For the mul'titude of the pe'ople fol'lowed af'ter, cry'ing, Awa'y with him.

37 And as Pa'ul was to be led in'to the cas'tle, he said un'to the chief cap'tain, May I spe'ak un'to thee? Who said, Canst thou speak Gre'ek? 38 Art not thou that Egyp'tian, which befo're these days ma'dest an up'roar, and led'dest out in'to the wil'derness fo'ur thou'sand men that were mur'derers? 39 But Pa'ul said, I am a man 'which am' a Jew of Ta'rsus, 'a cit'y' in Cilic'ia, a cit'izen of no me'an cit'y: and, I bese'ech thee, suf'fer me to spe'ak un'to the pe'ople. 40 And when he had giv'en him li'cence, Pa'ul stood' on the sta'irs, and beckoned with the hand un'to the pe'ople. And when there was made a grea't si'lence, he spa'ke un'to 'them' in the He'brew tongue, sa'ying,

CHAP. XXII.—1 Men, breth'ren, and fa'thers, he'ar ye my defence 'which I make' now un'to you. 2 (And when they heard that he spake in the He'brew tongue to them, they kept the more si'lence: and he saith,) 3 I am ver'ily a man 'which am' a Jew, born in Ta'rsus, 'a cit'y' in Cilic'ia, yet brought up in this cit'y at the fe'et of Gama'liel, 'and' taught acco'rding to the per'fect man'ner of the law of the fa'thers, and was zeal'ous to'ward God, as ye' all are this day. 4 And I per'secuted this way un'to the death, bi'nding and deliv'ering in'to pris'ons both men and wom'en. 5 As also the hi'gh priest doth bea'r me wit'ness, and all the esta'te of the el'ders: from whom also I rece'ived let'ters un'to the breth'ren, and went to Damas'cus, to bring them which were the're bound un'to Jeru'salem, for to be pun'ished. 6 And it came to pass', that, as I made my jour'ney, and was come nigh un'to Damas'cus about' noon, sud'denly there shone from heav'en a grea't light round about' me. 7 And I fell un'to the ground, and heard a voice sa'ying

un'to me, Sa'ul, Sa'ul, why per'secutest thou me? 8 And I an'swered, Who art thou, Lo'rd? And he said un'to me, I am Je'sus of Naz'areth, whom thou per'secutest. 9 And they that were with' me saw inde'ed the light, and were afra'id; but they heard not the voice of him that spa'ke to me. 10 And I said, What' shall I do', Lo'rd? And the Lo'rd said un'to me, Ari'se, and go in'to Damas'cus, and the're it shall be to'ld thee of a'll things which are appoin'ted for thee to do'. 11 And when I could not se'e for the glo'ry of that light', be'ing led by the hand of them that were with' me, I came in'to Damas'cus. 12 And one Anani'as, a devout' man acco'rding to the law, hav'ing a good' repo'rt of a'll the Jews which dwelt 'the're,' 13 Ca'me un'to me, and stood', and said un'to me, Broth'er Sa'ul, rece'ive thy sight'. And the sa'me hour I look'ed up upon' him. 14 And he said, The Go'd of our fa'thers hath cho'sen thee, that thou shouldest kno'w his will', and se'e that Just' One, and shouldest he'ar the voice of his mouth. 15 For thou shalt be his wit'ness un'to a'll men of what thou hast se'en and heard'. 16 And now, why tar'riest thou? Ari'se, and be bapti'zed, and wash' awa'y thy sins, ca'lling on the na'me of the Lo'rd. 17 And it came to pass, that, when I was come again' to Jeru'salem, e'ven while I pra'yed in the temple, I was in a trance; 18 And saw him sa'ying un'to me, Make ha'ste, and get thee quick'ly out of Jeru'salem: for they will not rece'ive thy tes'timony concer'ning me. 19 And I said, Lo'rd, they know that I impris'oned and be'at in ev'ery syn'agogue them that belie'ved on the'e: 20 And when the blood of thy ma'rtyr Ste'phen was shed', I' a'lso was stan'ding by', and consen'ting un'to his death', and kept the ra'iment of them that slew' him. 21 And he said un'to me, Depa'rt; for I will send thee fa'r hence un'to the Gen'tiles.

22 And they gave him a'udience un'to this word, and 'then' lif'ted up their voi'ces, and said, Awa'y with such a 'fel'low' from the earth'; for it is not fit that he should liv'e. 23 And as they cri'ed out', and cast of'f 'their' clo'thes, and threw dust in'to the a'ir, 24 The chief cap'tain comman'ded him to be bro'ught in'to the cas'tle, and bade that he should be exam'ined by scour'ging; that he might know wher'efore they cri'ed so against' him. 25 And as they bound him with thong's, Pa'ul said un'to the centurion that stood' by', Is it la'wful for you to scourge a man

that is a Ro'man, and uncondem'ned? 26 When the centu'rion heard 'that',' he went and to'ld the chie'f cap'tain, sa'ying, Take he'ed what thou do'est: for this' man is a Ro'man. 27 Then the chie'f cap'tain ca'me, and said un'to him, Tell' me, art thou a Ro'man? He said, Yea. 28 And the chie'f cap'tain an'swered, With a grea't sum obta'ined I this fre'edom. And Pa'ul said, But I' was 'fre'e'-bo'rn. 29 Then stra'ightway they depa'rted from him which should have exam'ined him: and the chie'f cap'tain a'lso was afra'id, af'ter he knew that he was a Ro'man, and beca'use he had bound' him. 30 On the mor'row, beca'use he would have kno'wn the cer'tainty wher'efore he was accu'sed of the Jews, he lo'osed him from 'his' bands, and comman'ded the chief prie'sts and a'll their coun'cil to appe'ar, and bro'ught Pa'ul down', and set him befo're them.

CHAP. XXIII.—1 And Pa'ul, ear'nestly beho'lding the coun'cil, said, Men 'and' breth'ren, I have lived in a'll good' con'science befo're Go'd until' this day. 2 And the hi'gh priest Anani'as comman'ded them that stood by' him to smi'te him on the mouth'. 3 Then said Pa'ul un'to him, Go'd shall smite the'e, 'thou' whi'ted wa'll: for sit'test thou to judge me af'ter the law, and comman'dest me to be smit'ten con'trary to the law? 4 And they that stood by' said, Revi'lest thou Go'd's hi'gh priest? 5 Then said Pa'ul, I wist' not, breth'ren, that he was' the hi'gh priest: for it is writ'ten, Thou shalt not speak e'vil of the ru'ler of thy pe'ople. 6 But when Pa'ul perce'ived that the one part were Sad'ducees, and the oth'er Phar'isees, he cried out in the coun'cil, Men 'and' breth'ren, I' am a Phar'isee, the son' of a Phar'isee: of the hope and resurrec'tion of the dead' I am ca'lled in ques'tion. 7 And when he had so said, there aro'se a dissen'sion betwe'en the Phar'isees and the Sad'-ducees: and the mul'titude was divi'ded. 8 For the Sad'-ducees say that there is no resurrec'tion, ne'ither a'ngel, nor spir'it: but the Phar'isees confess' bo'th. 9 And there aro'se a grea't cry': and the scri'bes 'that were' of the Phar'isees' part aro'se, and stro've, sa'ying, We find no e'vil in this' man; but if a spir'it or an a'ngel hath spo'ken to him, let us not fight against' Go'd. 10 And when there aro'se a grea't dissen'sion, the chief cap'tain, fe'aring lest Pa'ul should have been pull'ed in pie'ces of them, comman'ded the so'ldiers to go down', and to ta'ke him by fo'rce from amon'g them, and to bring 'him' in'to the cas'tle. 11 And the

night fol'lowing the Lo'rd stood by' him, and said, Be of good' che'er, Pa'ul; for as thou hast tes'tified of me in Jeru'salem, so must thou bea'r wit'ness a'lso at Ro'me.

12 And when it was da'y, cer'tain of the Jews ban'ded togeth'er, and bound themsel'ves un'der a curs'e, sa'ying that they would ne'ither e'at nor drink' till they had killed' Pa'ul. 13 And they were more than fo'rty which had made this conspir'acy. 14 And they ca'me to the chie'f prie'sts and el'ders, and said, We have bound ourscl'ves un'der a grea't curs'e, that we will e'at noth'ing until' we have sla'in Pa'ul. 15 Now ther'efore ye with the coun'cil sig'nify to the chief cap'tain, that he bring him down' un'to you to-mor'row, as though ye would enqui're som'ething more per'fectly concer'ning him: and we, or ev'er he come ne'ar, are read'y to kill' him. 16 And when Pa'ul's sis'ter's son' heard of their ly'ing in wa'it, he went and en'tered in'to the cas'tle, and to'ld Pa'ul. 17 Then Pa'ul ca'lled one of the centu'rions un'to 'him,' and said, Bring this young man un'to the chief cap'tain: for he hath a cer'tain thing to tell' him. 18 So he took' him, and bro'ught 'him' to the chief cap'tain, and said, Pa'ul the pris'oner ca'lled me un'to 'him,' and pra'yed me to bring this young man un'to the'e, who hath som'ething to sa'y un'to thee. 19 Then the chief cap'tain took' him by the hand, and went 'with him' asi'de pri'vately, and ask'ed 'him,' What is that' thou hast to tell' me? 20 And he said, The Jews have agre'ed to desi're thee that thou wouldest bring down Pa'ul to-mor'row in'to the coun'cil, as though they would enqui're som'ewhat of him more per'fectly. 21 But do not thou yie'ld un'to them: for there lie in wa'it for him of them more than fo'rty men, which have bound themsel'ves with an o'ath, that they will ne'ither e'at nor drink' till they have kill'ed him: and now are they read'y, look'ing for a prom'ise from the'e. 22 So the chief cap'tain 'then' let the young man depa'rt, and cha'rged 'him, Se'e thou' tell no' man that thou hast she'wed these things to me.

23 And he ca'lled un'to 'him' two centu'rions, sa'ying, Make read'y two hun'dred so'ldiers to go to Cesare'a, and ho'rsemen thre'escore and ten', and spe'armen two hun'dred, at the third hour of the night; 24 And provi'de 'them' be'asts, that they may set Pa'ul on, and bring 'him' sa'fe un'to Fe'lix the gov'ernor. 25 And he wrote a let'ter af'ter this man'ner: 26 Cla'udius Lys'ias un'to the most ex'cellent

gov'ernor Fe'lix 'sen'deth' gre'eting. 27 This' man was ta'ken of the Jew's, and should have been kill'ed of them: then ca'me I with an a'rmy, and res'cued him, hav'ing understood' that he was a Ro'man. 28 And when I would have kno'wn the ca'use wher'efore they accu'sed him, I bro'ught him fo'rth in'to their coun'cil; 29 Whom I perce'ived to be accu'sed of ques'tions of their la'w, but to have noth'ing la'id to his cha'rge wor'thy of death' or of bond's. 30 And when it was to'ld me how that the Jews laid wa'it for the man, I sent stra'ightway to the'e, and gave command'ment to his accu'sers a'lso to say befo're thee what' 'they had' against' him. Farewell'. 31 Then the so'ldiers, as it was comman'ded them, took Pa'ul, and bro'ught 'him' by night' to Antip'atris. 32 On the mor'row they left the ho'rsemen to go with' him, and return'ed to the cas'tle: 33 Who, when they ca'me to Cesare'a, and deliv'ered the epis'tle to the gov'ernor, presen'ted Pa'ul a'lso befo're him. 34 And when the gov'ernor had read' 'the let'ter,' he ask'ed of what prov'ince he was. And when he understood' that 'he was' of Cilic'ia; 35 I will he'ar thee, said he, when thine accu'sers are a'lso come. And he comman'ded him to be kept' in Her'od's judg'ment-ha'll.

CHAP. XXIV.—1 And af'ter fi've days Ananı'as the hi'gh priest descen'ded with the el'ders, and 'with' a cer'tain or'ator 'named' Tertul'lus, who info'rmed the gov'ernor against' Pa'ul. 2 And when he was ca'lled fo'rth, Tertul'lus began' to accu'se 'him,' sa'ying, Se'eing that by the'e we enjoy' grea't qui'etness, and that ver'y wor'thy de'eds are done un'to this na'tion by thy prov'idence, 3 We accept' 'it' a'lways, and in a'll pla'ces, most no'ble Fe'lix, with a'll thank'fulness. 4 Notwithstan'ding, that I be not fa'rther te'dious un'to thee, I pra'y thee, that thou wouldest he'ar us of thy clem'ency a few words. 5 For we have found this man 'a' pes'tilent 'fel'low,' and a mo'ver of sedit'ion amon'g a'll the Jew's throughout' the world', and a rin'gleader of the sect of the Naza're'nes: 6 Who a'lso hath gone about' to profa'ne the tem'ple; whom we took', and would have judged acco'rding to our' law: 7 But the chief cap'tain Lys'ias ca'me 'upon' us,' and with grea't vi'olence took 'him' awa'y out of our hand's, 8 Comman'ding his accu'sers to come un'to the'e: by exam'ining of whom, thyself' ma'yest take knowl'edge of a'll these things whereof' we accu'se him.

9 And the Jews also assen'ted, sa'ying that these things were so.

10 Then Pa'ul, af'ter that the gov'ernor had beck'oned un'to him to spe'ak, an'swered, Forasmuch' as I know that thou hast been of man'y ye'ars a judge un'to this na'tion, I do the more che'erfully an'swer for myself': 11 Beca'use that thou mayest understand', that there are yet but twelv'e days since I went up to Jeru'salem for to wor'ship. 12 And they ne'ither found me in the tem'ple dispu'ting with an'y man, ne'ither ra'ising up the pe'ople, ne'ither in the syn'agogues, nor in the cit'y: 13 Ne'ither can they pro've the things whereof' they now accu'se me. 14 But this' I confess' un'to thee, that af'ter the way which the'y ca'll her'esy, so wor'ship I' the Go'd of my fa'thers, belie'ving a'll things which are writ'ten in the la'w and the proph'ets: 15 And have hope to'ward Go'd, which they themsel'ves a'lso allow', that there shall be a resurrec'tion of the dead', both of the just' and un'just. 16 And herein' do I ex'ercise myself', to have a'lways a con'science void of offenc'e to'ward Go'd, and 'to'ward' men'. 17 Now, af'ter man'y ye'ars, I came to bring a'lms to my na'tion, and of'ferings. 18 Whereupon' cer'tain Jew's from A'sia found me pu'rified in the tem'ple, ne'ither with mul'titude, nor with tu'mult: 19 Who o'ught to have been he're befo're thee, and object', if they had a'ught against' me. 20 Or else let these sa'me 'he're' say, if they have found an'y e'vil do'ing in me, while I stood' befo're the coun'cil, 21 Except' it be for this on'e voice that I cri'ed stan'ding amon'g them, Touch'ing the resurrec'tion of the dead' I am ca'lled in ques'tion by you this' day.

22 And when Fe'lix heard these things, hav'ing more per'fect knowl'edge of 'that'' way, he defer'red them, and said, When Lys'ias the chie'f cap'tain shall come down, I will know the ut'termost of your mat'ter. 23 And he comman'ded a centu'rion to ke'ep Pa'ul, and to let 'him' have lib'erty, and that he should forbid' none of his acqua'intance to min'ister or come un'to him.

24 And af'ter cer'tain days, when Fe'lix ca'me with his wife Drusil'la, which was a Jew'ess, he sent for Pa'ul, and heard him concer'ning the fa'ith in Chri'st. 25 And as he re'asoned of right'eousness, tem'perance, and judg'ment to come, Fe'lix trem'bled, and an'swered, Go thy way for this' time; when I have a conve'nient se'ason, I will ca'll

for the'e. 26 He hoped a'lso that mon'ey should have been giv'en him of Pa'ul, that he might lo'ose him: wher'efore he sent' for him the of'tener, and com'muned with him. 27 But af'ter two ye'ars Po'rcius Fes'tus came in'to Fe'lix' ro'om: and Fe'lix, wil'ling to shew the Jews a pleas'ure, left Pa'ul bound'.

CHAP. XXV.—1 Now, when Fes'tus was come in'to the prov'ince, af'ter thre'e days he ascen'ded from Cesare'a to Jeru'salem. 2 Then the hi'gh priest, and the chie'f of the Jews, info'rmed him against' Pa'ul, and beso'ught him, 3 And desi'red fa'vour against' him, that he would send' for him to Jeru'salem, la'ying wa'it in the way to kill' him. 4 But Fes'tus an'swered, that Pa'ul should be kept at Cesare'a, and that he himself' would depa'rt sho'rtly 'thith'er.' 5 Let them' ther'efore, said he, which amon'g you are a'ble, go down with 'me,' and accu'se this man, if there be an'y wick'edness in him. 6 And when he had tar'ried amon'g them more than ten' days, he went down un'to Cesare'a; and the next day, sit'ting on the judg'ment-se'at, comman'ded Pa'ul to be bro'ught. 7 And when he was come, the Jews which came down from Jeru'salem stood' round about', and la'id man'y and grie'vous compla'ints against' Pa'ul, which they could not pro've: 8 While he an'swered for himself', Ne'ither against' the law of the Jew's, ne'ither against' the tem'ple, nor yet against' Ce'sar, have I offen'ded an'y thing at a'll. 9 But Fes'tus, wil'ling to do the Jews a pleas'ure, an'swered Pa'ul, and said, Wilt thou go up to Jeru'salem, and the're be judged of these things befo're me'? 10 Then said Pa'ul, I stand at Ce'sar's judg'ment-se'at, where I o'ught to be judged: to the Jew's have I done no' wrong, as thou ver'y well kno'west. 11 For if I be an offen'der, or have commit'ted an'y thing wor'thy of death, I refu'se not to die: but if there be non'e of these things whereof' these accu'se me, no' man may deliv'er me un'to them. I appe'al un'to Ce'sar. 12 Then Fes'tus, when he had confer'red with the coun'cil, an'swered, Hast thou appe'aled un'to Ce'sar? un'to Ce'sar shalt thou go'.

13 And af'ter cer'tain days king Agrip'pa and Berni'ce came un'to Cesare'a to salu'te Fes'tus. 14 And when they had been the're man'y days, Fes'tus decla'red Pa'ul's ca'use un'to the king, sa'ying, There is a cer'tain man left in bonds by Fe'lix; 15 About' whom, when I was at Jeru'salem, the chie'f prie'sts and the el'ders of the Jews info'rmed 'me,'

desi'ring to 'have' judg'ment against' him. 16 To whom I an'swered, It is not the man'ner of the Ro'mans to deliv'er an'y man to die, befo're that he which is accu'sed have the accu'sers fa'ce to fa'ce, and have li'cence to an'swer for himself' concer'ning the cri'me laid against' him. 17 Ther'efore, when they were come hith'er, without' an'y dela'y on the mor'row I sat on the judg'ment-se'at, and comman'ded the man to be bro'ught fo'rth. 18 Against' whom, when the accu'sers stood' up, they bro'ught non'e accusa'tion of such things as I suppo'sed; 19 But had cer'tain ques'tions against' him of their o'wn superstit'ion, and of one Je'sus, which was dead', whom Pa'ul affirm'ed to be ali've. 20 And beca'use I doubt'ed of such man'ner of ques'tions, I ask'ed 'him' wheth'er he would go to Jeru'salem, and the're be judg'ed of these mat'ters. 21 But when Pa'ul had appe'aled to be reserv'ed un'to the he'aring of Augus'tus, I comman'ded him to be kept' till I might send' him to Ce'sar. 22 Then Agrip'pa said un'to Fes'tus, I would a'lso he'ar the man myself'. To-mor'row, said he, thou shalt he'ar him.

23 And on the mor'row, when Agrip'pa was come, and Berni'ce, with grea't pomp, and was en'tered in'to the place of he'aring, with the chie'f cap'tains and prin'cipal men of the cit'y, at Fes'tus' command'ment Pa'ul was bro'ught fo'rth. 24 And Fes'tus said, King Agrip'pa, and a'll men which are here pres'ent with us, ye see this man, about' whom a'll the mul'titude of the Jews have dealt' with me, both at Jeru'salem, and 'a'lso' he're, cry'ing that he o'ught not to liv'e an'y lon'ger. 25 But when I found that he had commit'ted noth'ing wor'thy of death', and that he himself' hath appe'aled to Augus'tus, I have deter'mined to send' him. 26 Of whom I have no cer'tain thing to wri'te un'to my lo'rd. Wher'efore I have bro'ught him fo'rth befo're you, and spec'ially befo're the'e, O king Agrip'pa, that, af'ter examina'tion had', I might have som'ewhat to wri'te. 27 For it se'emeth to me unre'asonable to send a pris'oner, and not witha'l to sig'nify the cri'mes 'laid' against' him.

CHAP. XXVI.—1 Then Agrip'pa said un'to Pa'ul, Thou art permit'ted to spe'ak for thyself'. Then Pa'ul stretched fo'rth the hand, and an'swered for himself': 2 I think myself' hap'py, king Agrip'pa, beca'use I shall an'swer for myself' this day befo're thee touch'ing a'll the things whereof' I am accu'sed of the Jews; 3 Espec'ially 'beca'use I know' thee to be expert' in a'll cus'toms and ques'tions

which are amon'g the Jews: wher'efore I bese'ech thee to he'ar me pa'tiently. 4 My man'ner of life from my youth, which was at the first amon'g mine o'wn na'tion at Jeru'salem, know a'll the Jews; 5 Which knew me from the begin'ning, (if they would tes'tify,) that, af'ter the most stra'itest sect of our relig'ion, I lived a Phar'isee. 6 And now I stand and am judged for the hope of the prom'ise made of Go'd un'to our fa'thers: 7 Un'to which 'prom'ise' our twelve tri'bes, in'stantly ser'ving 'Go'd' da'y and night', hope to come: for which hope's sa'ke, king Agrip'pa, I am accu'sed of the Jew's. 8 Why should it be tho'ught a thing incred'ible with you that Go'd should ra'ise the dead'? 9 I ver'ily tho'ught with myself', that I o'ught to do man'y things con'trary to the na'me of Je'sus of Naz'areth. 10 Which thing I a'lso did in Jeru'salem: and man'y of the sa'ints did I shut up in pris'on, hav'ing rece'ived author'ity from the chie'f prie'sts; and when they were put to death', I ga've my voice against' 'them.' 11 And I pun'ished them oft in ev'ery syn'agogue, and compell'ed 'them' to blas-phe'me; and, be'ing exce'edingly mad' against' them, I per'secuted 'them' e'ven un'to stra'nge cit'ies. 12 Whereupon', as I went to Damas'cus with author'ity and commiss'ion from the chie'f prie'sts, 13 At mid'-day, O king, I saw in the way a light' from heaven, above' the bright'ness of the sun', shi'ning round about' me' and them' which jour'neyed with me. 14 And when we were a'll fa'llen to the earth', I heard a voice spe'aking un'to me, and sa'ying in the He'brew tongue, Sa'ul, Sa'ul, why per'secutest thou me? 'It is' ha'rd for thee to kick against' the pricks'. 15 And I said, Who a'rt thou, Lo'rd? And he said, I am Je'sus whom thou per'secutest. 16 But ri'se, and stand upon' thy fe'et: for I have appe'ared un'to thee for this' pur'pose, to make thee a min'ister and a wit'ness both of these things which thou hast se'en, and of those things in the which I will appe'ar un'to thee; 17 Deliv'ering thee from the pe'ople, and 'from' the Gen'tiles, un'to whom now I send' thee, 18 To o'pen their ey'es, 'and' to turn' 'them' from da'rkness to light', and 'from' the pow'er of Sa'tan un'to Go'd, that they may rece'ive forgiv'eness of sins, and inher'itance amon'g them which are sanc'tified by fa'ith that is in me'. 19 Whereupon', O king Agrip'pa, I was not disobe'dient un'to the heav'enly vis'ion: 20 But she'wed first' un'to them of Damas'cus, and at Jeru'salem, and throughout' a'll the

co'asts of Jude'a, and 'then' to the Gen'tiles, that they should repent' and turn to Go'd, and do works me'et for repen'tance. 21 For these ca'uses the Jews ca'ught me in the tem'ple, and went about' to kill' 'me.' 22 Hav'ing ther'efore obta'ined help of Go'd, I contin'ue un'to this da'y, wit'nessing both to sma'll and grea't, sa'ying none oth'er things than those which the proph'ets and Mo'ses did say should com'e; 23 That Chri'st should suf'fer, 'and' that he should be the first that should ri'se from the dead', and should shew light' un'to the pe'ople, and to the Gen'tiles.

24 And as he thus spa'ke for himself', Fes'tus said with a loud' voice, Pa'ul, thou art besi'de thyself'; much lear'ning doth make thee mad'. 25 But he said, I am not' mad, most no'ble Fes'tus; but speak fo'rth the words of tru'th and so'berness. 26 For the king kno'weth of these things, befo're whom a'lso I spe'ak fre'ely: for I am persua'ded that non'e of these things are hid'den from him; for this thing was not done in a co'rner. 27 King Agrip'pa, belie'vest thou the proph'ets? I know that thou belie'vest. 28 Then Agrip'pa said un'to Pa'ul, Almo'st thou persua'dest me' to be a Chris'tian. 29 And Pa'ul said, I would' to Go'd, that not o'nly thou', but a'lso a'll that he'ar me this day, were both almo'st and altogeth'er such as I' am, except' these bond's.

30 And when he had thus spo'ken, the king rose up', and the gov'ernor, and Berni'ce, and they that sat' with them: 31 And when they were gone asi'de, they ta'lked betwe'en themsel'ves, sa'ying, This' man do'eth noth'ing wor'thy of death' or of bond's. 32 Then said Agrip'pa un'to Fes'tus, This' man might have been set at lib'erty, if he had not appe'aled un'to Ce'sar.

CHAP. XXVII.—1 And when it was deter'mined that we should sa'il in'to It'aly, they deliv'ered Pa'ul, and cer'tain oth'er pris'oners, un'to 'one' named Ju'lius, a centu'rion of Augus'tus' band. 2 And, en'tering in'to a ship of Adramyt'tium, we la'unched, me'aning to sa'il by the co'asts of A'sia; 'one' Arista'rchus, a Macedo'nian of Thessaloni'ca, be'ing with' us. 3 And the next 'day' we touched at Si'don. And Ju'lius cour'teously entre'ated Pa'ul, and gave 'him' lib'erty to go un'to his friends to refresh' himself'. 4 And when we had la'unched from thence, we sa'iled un'der Cy'prus, beca'use the winds were con'trary. 5 And when we had sa'iled o'ver the se'a of Cilic'ia and Pamphyl'ia, we ca'me to My'ra, 'a cit'y' of Lyc'ia. 6 And the're the centu'rion

found a ship of Alexan'dria sa'iling in'to It'aly; and he put' us therein'. 7 And when we had sa'iled slo'wly man'y days, and sca'rce were come o'ver against' Cni'dus, the wind not suf'fering us, we sa'iled un'der Cre'te, o'ver against' Salmo'ne; 8 And, ha'rdly pass'ing it, came un'to a place which is ca'lled The Fa'ir Ha'vens, nigh whereunto' was the cit'y 'of' Lase'a.

9 Now, when much time was spent, and when sa'iling was now da'ngerous, beca'use the fast' was now alread'y past', Pa'ul admon'ished 'them,' 10 And said un'to them, Sirs, I perce'ive that this voy'age will be with hurt' and much dam'age, not o'nly of the la'ding and ship, but a'lso of our li'ves. 11 Nevertheless' the centu'rion belie'ved the mas'ter and the o'wner of the ship, more than those things which were spo'ken by Pa'ul. 12 And beca'use the ha'ven was not commo'dious to win'ter in, the more pa'rt advi'sed to depa'rt thence a'lso, if by an'y me'ans they might atta'in to Pheni'ce, 'and the're' to win'ter; 'which is' an ha'ven of Cre'to, and li'eth to'ward the south'-west and no'rth-west. 13 And when the south wind blew so'ftly, suppo'sing that they had obta'ined 'their' pur'pose, lo'osing 'thence,' they sa'iled close by Cre'te. 14 But not long af'ter there aro'se against' it a tempes'tuous wind, ca'lled Euroc'lydon. 15 And when the ship was ca'ught, and could not bea'r up in'to the wind, we let 'her' dri've. 16 And run'ning un'der a cer'tain i'sland which is ca'lled Cla'uda, we had much work to come by the bo'at: 17 Which when they had ta'ken up, they u'sed helps, undergir'ding the ship; and, fe'aring lest they should fa'll in'to the quick'sands, strake sa'il, and so were driv'en. 18 And we be'ing exce'edingly toss'ed with a tem'pest, the next 'day' they light'ened the ship; 19 And the third 'day' we cast' out with our o'wn hands the tack'ling of the ship. 20 And when ne'ither sun nor sta'rs in man'y days appe'ared, and no' small tem'pest lay on 'us,' a'll hope that we should be sa'ved was then ta'ken awa'y.

21 But, af'ter long ab'stinence, Pa'ul stood' fo'rth in the midst' of them, and said, Sirs, ye should have hea'rkened un'to me', and not have lo'osed from Cre'te, and to have gained this ha'rm and loss'. 22 And now' I exho'rt you to be of good' che'er: for there shall be no loss of 'an'y man's' li'fe amon'g you, but of the ship'. 23 For there stood' by' me this night the a'ngel of Go'd, whose I am', and whom I serv'e, 24 Sa'ying, Fe'ar not, Pa'ul; thou

must be bro'ught befo're Ce'sar: and, lo, Go'd hath giv'en thee a'll them that sa'il with thee. 25 Wher'efore, sirs, be of good' che'er: for I belie've Go'd, that it shall' be e'ven as it was to'ld me. 26 Howbe'it we must be cast' upon' a cer'tain i'sland. 27 But when the fo'urteenth night was come, as we were driv'en up and down in A'dria, about' mid'night the ship'men de'emed that they drew ne'ar to some coun'try; 28 And soun'ded, and found 'it' twen'ty fath'oms: and when they had gone a lit'tle fa'rther, they soun'ded again', and found 'it' fif'teen fath'oms: 29 Then fe'aring lest they should have fa'llen upon' rocks, they cast' fo'ur an'chors out of the stern', and wished for the da'y. 30 And as the ship'men were about' to fle'e out of the ship, when they had let down the bo'at in'to the se'a, un'der col'our as though they would have cast' an'chors out of the fo'reship, 31 Pa'ul said to the centu'rion and to the so'ldiers, Except' these abi'de in the ship, ye can'not be sa'ved. 32 Then the so'ldiers cut of'f the ro'pes of the bo'at, and let her fa'll of'f. 33 And while the day was com'ing on', Pa'ul beso'ught 'them' a'll to take me'at, sa'ying, This' day is the fo'urteenth day that ye have tar'ried and contin'ued fas'ting, hav'ing ta'ken noth'ing. 34 Wher'efore I pray you to ta'ke 'some' me'at; for this is for your health': for there shall not an ha'ir fa'll from the head of an'y of you. 35 And when he had thus spo'ken, he took' bread, and gave thanks' to Go'd in pres'ence of them a'll: and when he had bro'ken 'it,' he began' to e'at. 36 Then were they a'll of good' che'er, and they a'lso took' 'some' me'at. 37 And we were in a'll in the ship two hun'dred thre'escore and six'teen so'uls. 38 And when they had e'aten enough', they light'ened the ship, and cast out' the whe'at in'to the se'a. 39 And when it was da'y, they knew not the land': but they discov'ered a cer'tain cre'ek with a sho're, in'to the which they were mi'nded, if it were pos'sible, to thrust in' the ship. 40 And when they had ta'ken up the an'chors, they commit'ted 'themsel'ves' un'to the se'a, and lo'osed the rud'der-bands, and hoised up the ma'in-sa'il to the wind, and made to'ward sho're. 41 And fa'lling in'to a pla'ce where two se'as met, they ran the ship aground'; and the fo'repart stuck fast', and rema'ined unmo'veable, but the hi'nder-part was bro'ken with the vi'olence of the wa'ves. 42 And the so'ldiers' coun'sel was to kill' the 'oners, lest an'y of them should swim out', and esca'pe.

43 But the centu'rion, will'ing to sa've Pa'ul, kept' them
from 'their' pur'pose; and comman'ded that they which
could swim' should cast' 'themsel'ves' first 'in'to the se'a,'
and get to land: 44 And the rest, some on bo'ards, and
some on 'bro'ken pie'ces' of the ship. And so it came to
pass', that they esca'ped a'll safe to land'.

CHAP. XXVIII.—1 And when they were esca'ped, then
they knew that the i'sland was ca'lled Mel'ita. 2 And the
ba'rbarous pe'ople she'wed us no lit'tle ki'ndness: for they
kin'dled a fi're, and rece'ived us ev'ery one, beca'use of the
pres'ent ra'in, and beca'use of the co'ld.

3 And when Pa'ul had gath'ered a bun'dle of sticks, and
la'id 'them' on the fi're, there came a vi'per out of the
he'at, and fas'tened on his hand. 4 And when the barba'ri-
ans saw the 'ven'omous' be'ast hang on his hand, they
said amon'g themsel'ves, No doubt this' man is a mur'derer,
whom, though he hath esca'ped the se'a, yet ven'geance
suf'fereth not to live. 5 And he shook of'f the be'ast in'to
the fi're, and felt no ha'rm. 6 Howbe'it they look'ed when
he should have swo'llen, or fa'llen down dead sud'denly:
but, af'ter they had look'ed a grea't while, and saw no
ha'rm come to him, they cha'nged their mi'nds, and said
that he was a go'd.

7 In the sa'me qua'rters were possess'ions of the chie'f
man of the i'sland, whose name was Pub'lius; who rece'ived
us, and lo'dged us thre'e days cour'teously. 8 And it came
to pass', that the fa'ther of Pub'lius lay sick of a fe'ver,
and of a blood'y flux: to whom Pa'ul en'tered in', and
pra'yed, and laid his hand's on him, and he'aled him. 9 So,
when this was done, oth'ers a'lso, which had dise'ases in
the i'sland, ca'me, and were he'aled: 10 Who a'lso hon'-
oured us with man'y hon'ours; and when we depa'rted, they
la'ded 'us' with such things as were nec'essary.

11 And af'ter thre'e months we depa'rted in a ship of
Alexan'dria, which had win'tered in the i'sle, whose si'gn was
Cas'tor and Pol'lux. 12 And lan'ding at Syr'acuse, we tar'ried
'the're' thre'e days. 13 And from thence we fetched a com'-
pass, and ca'me to Rhe'gium: and af'ter on'e day the south'
wind blew, and we came the next day to Pute'oli; 14 Where
we found breth'ren, and were desi'red to tar'ry with them
sev'en days: and so we went to'ward Ro'me. 15 And from
thence, when the breth'ren heard of us, they came to me'et
us as fa'r as Ap'pii Fo'rum, and the Three Tav'erns; whom

when Pa'ul saw, he thank'ed Go'd, and took cour'age.
16 And when we came to Ro'me, the centu'rion deliv'ered
the pris'oners to the cap'tain of the gua'rd: but Pa'ul was
suf'fered to dwell by himself', with a so'ldier that kept him.
17 And it came to pass', that, af'ter thre'e days, Pa'ul
ca'lled the chie'f of the Jews togeth'er: and when they were
come togeth'er, he said un'to them, Men 'and' breth'ren,
though I have commit'ted noth'ing against' the pe'ople or
cus'toms of our fa'thers, yet was I deliv'ered pris'oner from
Jeru'salem in'to the hands of the Ro'mans: 18 Who, when
they had exam'ined me, would have let 'me' go, beca'use
there was no cause of death' in me. 19 But when the Jews
spake against' 'it,' I was constra'ined to appe'al un'to Ce'sar;
not that I had a'ught to accu'se my na'tion of. 20 For this
ca'use ther'efore have I ca'lled for you, to see 'you,' and
to spe'ak with 'you:' beca'use that for the hope of Is'rael
I am bound with this cha'in. 21 And they said un'to him,
We ne'ither rece'ived let'ters out of Jude'a concer'ning
thee, ne'ither an'y of the breth'ren that ca'me she'wed or
spa'ke an'y ha'rm of thee. 22 But we desi're to he'ar of thee
what thou think'est: fo'r as concer'ning this sect', we know
that ev'ery where it is spo'ken against'.
23 And when they had appoin'ted him a day, there came man'y
to him in'to 'his' lo'dging; to whom he expoun'ded and
tes'tified the kin'gdom of Go'd, persua'ding them concer'ning
Je'sus, both out of the law of Mo'ses, and 'out of' the
proph'ets, from mo'rning till e'vening. 24 And some be-
lie've'd the things which were spo'ken, and some belie've'd
not'. 25 And when they agre'ed not amon'g themsel'ves,
they depa'rted, af'ter that Pa'ul had spo'ken on'e word,
Well' spake the Ho'ly Gho'st by Esa'ias the proph'et un'to
our fa'thers, 26 Sa'ying, Go un'to this pe'ople, and say,
He'aring ye shall he'ar, and shall not understand'; and
see'ing ye shall see, and not perce'ive: 27 For the hea'rt
of this pe'ople is waxed gro'ss, and their e'ars are dull of
he'aring, and their ey'es have they clo'sed; lest they should
see with 'their' ey'es, and he'ar with 'their' e'ars, and
understand' with 'their' hea'rt, and should be conver'ted,
and I' should he'al them. 28 Be it kno'wn ther'efore un'to
you, that the salva'tion of Go'd is sent un'to the Gen'tiles,
and 'that' they will he'ar it. 29 And when he had said
these words, the Jews depa'rted, and had grea't re'asoning
amon'g themsel'ves.

30 And Pa'ul dwelt two whole ye'ars in his o'wn hi'red house, and rece'ived a'll that came in' un'to him, 31 Pre'aching the kin'gdom of Go'd, and te'aching those things which concern' the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, with a'll con'fidence, no man forbid'ding him.

THE EPISTLE

OF

PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO

THE ROMANS.

CHAPTER I.

1 PA'UL, a ser'vant of Je'sus Chri'st, ca'lled 'to be' an apos'tle, sep'arated un'to the gos'pel of Go'd, 2 (Which he had prom'ised afo're by his proph'ets in the ho'ly scrip'tures,) 3 Concer'ning his Son Je'sus Chri'st our Lo'rd, which was ma'de of the se'ed of Da'vid, acco'rding to the flesh', 4 And decla'red 'to be' the Son of Go'd with pow'er, acco'rding to the Spir'it of ho'liness, by the resurrec'tion from the dead': 5 By whom we have rece'ived gra'ce and apos'tleship, for obe'dience to the fa'ith amon'g a'll na'tions, for his name; 6 Amon'g whom are ye a'lso the ca'lled of Je'sus Chri'st: 7 To a'll that be in Ro'me, belov'ed of Go'd, ca'lled 'to be' sa'ints: Gra'ce to you, and pe'ace, from Go'd our Fa'ther, and the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st. 8 First, I thank' my Go'd through Je'sus Chri'st for you a'll, that your fa'ith is spo'ken of throughout' the whole world. 9 For Go'd is my wit'ness, whom I serve with my spir'it in the gos'pel of his Son', that without' ce'asing I make men'tion of you a'lways in my pra'yers; 10 Ma'king request', if by an'y me'ans now at length I might have a pros'perous jour'ney by the will of Go'd to come un'to you. 11 For I long to se'e you, that I may impa'rt un'to you some spir'itual gift, to the end ye may be estab'lished; 12 That is, that I may be com'forted togeth'er with you, by the mu'tual fa'ith both of you and me'. 13 Now I would not have you ig'norant, breth'ren, that of'tentimes I

pur'posed to come un'to you, (but was let' hith'erto,) that
I might have some fru'it amon'g you a'lso, e'ven as amon'g
oth'er Gen'tiles. 14 I am debt'or both to the Gre'eks and to
the Barba'rians, both to the wi'se and to the un'wise. 15 So,
as much as in me is', I am read'y to pre'ach the gos'pel to
you that are at Ro'me a'lso. 16 For I am not asha'med of
the gos'pel of Chri'st: for it is the pow'er of God un'to
salva'tion to ev'ery one that belie'veth; to the Jew' first',
and a'lso to the Gre'ek. 17 For therein' is the right'eousness
of God reve'aled from fa'ith to fa'ith: as it is writ'ten,
The just' shall live by fa'ith. 18 For the wra'th of God is
reve'aled from heav'en against' a'll ungod'liness and unright'-
eousness of men, who ho'ld the tru'th in unright'eousness;
19 Beca'use that which may be kno'wn of God is man'ifest in
them: for God hath she'wed 'it' un'to them. 20 For the
invis'ible things of him from the crea'tion of the world are
cle'arly se'en, be'ing understood' by the things that are ma'de,
'e'ven' his eter'nal pow'er and God'head; so that they are
without' excu'se: 21 Beca'use that, when they knew' God', they
glo'rified 'him' not as' God', ne'ither were thank'ful, but be-
ca'me va'in in their imagina'tions, and their fo'olish hea'rt was
da'rkened. 22 Profes'sing themsel'ves to be wi'se, they beca'me
fo'ols, 23 And cha'nged the glo'ry of the uncorrup'tible God
in'to an im'age ma'de like to corrup'tible man', and to bird's,
and fo'ur-footed be'asts, and cre'eping things. 24 Wher'efore
God a'lso gave them up to uncle'anness through the lusts of
their o'wn hea'rts, to dishon'our their o'wn bod'ies betwe'en
themsel'ves: 25 Who cha'nged the tru'th of God in'to a li'e,
and wor'shipped and served the cre'ature more than the Crea'-
tor, who is bless'ed for ev'er. A'men'. 26 For this ca'use God
gave them up un'to vi'le affec'tions: for e'ven their wom'en
did cha'nge the nat'ural use in'to that which is against'
na'ture: 27 And li'kewise a'lso the men, le'aving the nat'ural
use of the wom'an, burned in their lust one to'ward anoth'er;
men with' men, wor'king that which is unse'emly, and rece'i-
ving in themsel'ves that rec'ompence of their er'ror which was
me'et. 28 And e'ven as they did not li'ke to reta'in God in
'their' knowl'edge, God gave them o'ver to a rep'robate
mi'nd, to do' those things which are not' conve'nient:
29 Be'ing fill'ed with a'll unright'eousness, fornica'tion, wick'-
edness, cov'etousness, malic'iousness; full' of en'vy, mur'der,
deba'te, dece'it, malig'nity; whis'perers, 30 Back'biters,
ha'ters of God, despi'teful, proud', bo'asters, inven'tors of

e'vil things, disobe'dient to pa'rents, 31 Without' under-
stan'ding, cov'enant-brea'kers, without' nat'ural affec'tion,
impla'cable, unmer'ciful: 32 Who, kno'wing the judg'ment
of Go'd, that they which commit' such things are wor'thy
of death', not o'nly do' the sa'me, but have pleas'ure in
them that do them.

CHAP. II.—1 Ther'efore thou art inexcu'sable, O man,
whosoev'er thou art that judg'est: for wherein' thou judg'est
anoth'er, thou condem'nest thyself'; for thou that judg'est
do'est the same things. 2 But we are su're that the judg'-
ment of Go'd is acco'rding to tru'th against' them which
commit' such things. 3 And think'est thou this', O man,
that judg'est them which do' such things, and do'est the
sa'me, that thou shalt esca'pe the judg'ment of Go'd? 4 Or
despi'sest thou the rich'es of his good'ness, and forbea'rance,
and long-suf'fering; not kno'wing that the good'ness of
Go'd le'adeth thee to repen'tance? 5 But, af'ter thy ha'rd-
ness and impen'itent hea'rt, treas'urest up un'to thyself'
wra'th against' the da'y of wrath and revela'tion of the
right'eous judg'ment of Go'd; 6 Who will ren'der to ev'ery
man acco'rding to his de'eds: 7 To them' who, by pa'tient
contin'uance in well'-do'ing, se'ek for glo'ry, and hon'our, and
immortal'ity, eter'nal li'fe; 8 But un'to them that are conten'-
tious, and do not obey' the tru'th, but obey' unright'eousness,
indigna'tion and wra'th, 9 Tribula'tion and an'guish, upon'
ev'ery so'ul of man that do'eth e'vil; of the Jew' first', and a'lso
of the Gen'tile: 10 But glo'ry, hon'our, and pe'ace, to ev'ery
man that work'eth good'; to the Jew' first, and a'lso to the
Gen'tile: 11 For there is no respect' of per'sons with Go'd.
12 For as man'y as have sin'ned without' law, shall a'lso
per'ish without' law; and as man'y as have sin'ned in the
law, shall be judg'ed by the law, 13 (For not the he'arers
of the law 'are' just' befo're Go'd, but the do'ers of the
law shall be jus'tified. 14 For when the Gen'tiles, which
have not' the law, do by na'ture the things conta'ined in
the law, these, hav'ing not' the law, are a law un'to them-
sel'ves: 15 Which sho'w the work' of the law writ'ten in
their hea'rts, their con'science a'lso bea'ring wit'ness, and
'their' thoughts the me'an while ac'cusing or else ex'cusing
one anoth'er,) 16 In the day when God shall judge the
se'crets of men by Je'sus Chri'st, acco'rding to my gos'pel.
17 Beho'ld, thou art ca'lled a Jew, and rest'est in the la'w,
and ma'kest thy bo'ast of Go'd, 18 And kno'west 'his' will,

and appro'vest the things that are more ex'cellent, be'ing instruc'ted out of the law; 19 And art con'fident that thou thyself' art a guide of the bli'nd, a light of them which are in da'rkness, 20 An instruc'tor of the fo'olish, a te'acher of ba'bes, which hast the fo'rm of knowl'edge and of the tru'th in the law. 21 Thou ther'efore which te'achest another, te'achest thou not thyself'? thou that pre'achest a man should not' ste'al, dost thou' ste'al? 22 Thou that sa'yest a man should not commit' adul'tery, dost thou' commit' adul'tery? thou that abho'rrest i'dols, dost thou' commit' sac'rilege? 23 Thou that ma'kest thy bo'ast of the law, through brea'king the law dishon'ourest thou God? 24 For the na'me of God is blasphe'med among the Gen'tiles through you, as it is writ'ten. 25 For circumcis'ion ver'ily profi'teth, if thou ke'ep the law: but if thou be a brea'ker of the law, thy circumcis'ion is ma'de un'circumcision. 26 Ther'efore, if the un'circumcision ke'ep the right'eousness of the law, shall not his un'circumcision be counted for cir'cumcision? 27 And shall not un'circumcision which is by na'ture, if it fulfil' the law, judge the'e, who by the let'ter and cir'cumcision dost transgress' the law? 28 For he' is not a Jew which is one out'wardly; ne'ither 'is that' circumcis'ion which is out'ward in the flesh: 29 But he 'is' a Jew which is one in'wardly; and circumcis'ion 'is that' of the hea'rt, in the spir'it, 'and' not in the let'ter; whose praise 'is' not of men', but of God'.

CHAP. III.—1 What advan'tage then hath the Jew? or what prof'it 'is there' of circumcis'ion? 2 Much ev'ery way: chie'fly, beca'use that un'to them' were commit'ted the or'acles of God'. 3 For what if some did not belie've? shall their un'belief ma'ke the fa'ith of God' without' effect'? 4 God' forbid': yea, let God be tru'e, but ev'ery man' a li'ar; as it is writ'ten, That thou mightest be jus'tified in thy sa'yings, and mightest overcom'e when thou art judged. 5 But if our unright'eousness commend' the right'eousness of God', what shall we say? 'Is' God unright'eous who ta'keth ven'geance? (I spe'ak as a man') 6 God' forbid': for then how shall God judge the world? 7 For if the tru'th of God hath more aboun'ded through my lie un'to his glo'ry, why yet am I a'lso judged as a sin'ner? 8 And not 'rath'er,' (as we be slan'derously repo'rted, and as some affirm' that we sa'y,) Let us do e'vil, that good' ma'y com'e? whose damna'tion is just'. 9 What' then? are we

bet'ter 'than they?' No, in no' wise: fo'r we have befo're
pro'ved both Jews and Gen'tiles, that they are a'll un'der
sin'; 10 As it is writ'ten, There is non'e right'eous, no', not
on'e: 11 There is non'e that understan'deth, there is non'e
that se'eketh af'ter Go'd. 12 They are a'll gone out of the
wa'y, they are togeth'er becom'e unprof'itable; there is
non'e that do'eth good', no, not on'e. 13 Their thro'at 'is'
an o'pen sep'ulchre; with their tongues they have used
dece'it; the poi'son of asps 'is' un'der their lips': 14 Whose
mouth 'is' full' of cur'sing and bit'terness: 15 Their fe'et
'are' swift' to shed blood': 16 Destruc'tion and mis'ery
'are' in their wa'ys: 17 And the way of pe'ace have they
not kno'wn: 18 There is no fe'ar of Go'd befo're their
ey'es. 19 Now we know, that what' things soev'er the law
sa'ith, it saith to them who are un'der the law; that ev'ery
mouth may be stopped, and a'll the world may becom'e
guil'ty befo're Go'd. 20 Ther'efore by the de'eds of the la'w
there shall no' flesh be jus'tified in his' sight: for by the
la'w 'is' the knowl'edge of sin'. 21 But now the right'eousness
of Go'd without' the law is man'ifested, be'ing wit'nessed by
the la'w and the proph'ets; 22 E'ven the right'eousness of
Go'd, 'which is' by fa'ith of Je'sus Chri'st un'to a'll and
upon' a'll them that belie've; fo'r there is no' dif'ference:
23 Fo'r a'll have sin'ned, and come sho'rt of the glo'ry of
Go'd; 24 Be'ing jus'tified fre'ely by his gra'ce, through the
redem'ption that is in Chri'st Je'sus: 25 Whom Go'd hath set
fo'rth 'to be' a propitia'tion through fa'ith in his blood', to
decla're his right'eousness for the remiss'ion of sins that are
past', through the forbea'rance of Go'd; 26 To decla're, 'I
say,' at this' time his right'eousness; that he might be just',
and the jus'tifier of him which belie'veth in Je'sus.
27 Where 'is' bo'asting then? It is exclu'ded. By what
law? of works'? Na'y; but by the law of fa'ith. 28 Ther'e-
fore we conclu'de, that a man is jus'tified by fa'ith without'
the de'eds of the law. 29 'Is he' the Go'd of the Jew's
o'nly? 'is he' not also of the Gen'tiles? Yes', of the Gen'-
tiles also: 30 Se'eing 'it is' on'e God which shall jus'tify
the cir'cumcision by fa'ith, and un'circumcision through
fa'ith. 31 Do we then make void' the law through fa'ith?
Go'd forbid': yea', we estab'lish the law.

CHAP. IV.—1 What shall we then sa'y that A'braham,
our fa'ther as perta'ining to the flesh', hath found'? 2 Fo'r
if A'braham were jus'tified by works', he hath 'wherefof'' to

glo'ry, but not befo're Go'd. 3 For what' saith the scrip'-
ture? A'braham belie've'd God, and it was coun'ted un'to
him for right'eousness. 4 Now to him that work'eth is the
rewa'rd not reck'oned of gra'ce, but of debt'. 5 But to him
that work'eth not', but belie'veth on him that jus'tifieth
the ungod'ly, his fa'ith is coun'ted for right'eousness.
6 E'ven as Da'vid a'lso descri'beth the bles'sedness of the
man un'to whom Go'd impu'teth right'eousness without'
works, 7 'Sa'ying,' Bles'sed 'are' they whose iniq'uities are
forgiv'en, and whose sins are cov'ered. 8 Bles'sed 'is' the
man to whom the Lo'rd will not impu'te sin. 9 'Com'eth'
this bles'sedness then upon' the cir'cumcision 'o'nly,' or
upon' the un'circumcision a'lso? fo'r we say that fa'ith was
reck'oned to A'braham for right'eousness. 10 How' was it
then reck'oned? when he was in cir'cumcision, or in un'-
circumcision? Not in cir'cumcision, but in un'circumcision.
11 And he rece'ived the si'gn of circumcis'ion, a se'al of the
right'eousness of the fa'ith which 'he had yet' be'ing un'-
circumcised; that he might be the fa'ther of a'll them that
belie've, though they be not' cir'cumcised; that right'eousness
might be impu'ted un'to them' a'lso: 12 And the fa'ther
of circumcis'ion to them who are not' of the circumcis'ion
o'nly, but who a'lso wa'lk in the steps of that fa'ith of our
fa'ther A'braham, which 'he had' be'ing 'yet' un'circumcised.
13 For the prom'ise, that he should be the he'ir of the world',
'was' not' to A'braham, or to his se'ed, through the la'w,
but through the right'eousness of fa'ith. 14 Fo'r if they
which are of the la'w 'be' he'irs, fa'ith is made void', and
the prom'ise made of non'e effect'. 15 Beca'use the la'w
work'eth wra'th: for where no la'w is, 'the're is' no trans-
gress'ion. 16 Ther'efore 'it is' of fa'ith, that 'it might be'
by gra'ce; to the end the prom'ise might be su're to a'll the
se'ed: not' to that' o'nly which is of the la'w, but to that'
a'lso which is of the fa'ith of A'braham, who is the fa'ther
of us a'll, 17 (As it is writ'ten, I have made the'e a fa'ther
of man'y na'tions,) befo're him whom he belie've'd, 'e'ven'
Go'd, who quick'eneth the dead, and ca'lleth those things
which be not' as though they wer'e: 18 Who against' hope
belie've'd in hope, that he might becom'e the fa'ther of
man'y na'tions, acco'rding to that which was spo'ken, So
shall thy se'ed be. 19 And be'ing not we'ak in fa'ith, he
consid'ered not his o'wn bod'y now dead', when he was
about' an hun'dred ye'ars o'ld, ne'ither yet the dead'ness

of Sa'ra's wo'mb: 20 He stag'gered not at the prom'ise of
Go'd through unbelie'f; but was strong in fa'ith, giv'ing
glo'ry to Go'd; 21 And be'ing full'y persua'ded, that what'
he had prom'ised he was a'ble a'lso to perfo'rm. 22 And
ther'efore it was impu'ted to him for right'eousness.
23 Now, it was not writ'ten for his' sake alo'ne, that it was
impu'ted to him; 24 But for us' a'lso, to whom it shall be
impu'ted, if we belie've on him' that ra'ised up Je'sus our
Lo'rd from the dead'; 25 Who was deliv'ered for our
offen'ces, and was ra'ised again' for our justifica'tion.

CHAP. V.—1 Ther'efore, be'ing jus'tified by fa'ith, we
have pe'ace with Go'd through our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st:
2 By whom a'lso we have access' by fa'ith in'to his gra'ce
wherein' we stand', and rejoi'ce in ho'pe of the glo'ry of
Go'd. 3 And not o'nly 'so,' but we glo'ry in tribula'tions
a'lso: kno'wing that tribula'tion work'eth pa'tience;
4 And pa'tience, expe'rience; and expe'rience, ho'pe:
5 And ho'pe ma'keth not asha'med; beca'use the love of Go'd is shed
abro'ad in our hea'rts by the Ho'ly Gho'st, which is giv'en
un'to us. 6 For when we were yet without' strength, in du'e
time Chri'st di'ed for the ungod'ly. 7 Fo'r sca'rcely for a
right'eous man will one di'e; yet peradven'ture for a good'
man some would e'ven da're to di'e. 8 But Go'd commen'-
deth his love to'ward us, in that, while we were yet sin'-
ners, Chri'st di'ed for us. 9 Much mo're then, be'ing now'
jus'tified by his blood', we shall be sa'ved from wra'th
through him'. 10 Fo'r if, when we were en'emies, we were
rec'onciled to Go'd by the death' of his Son'; much mo're,
be'ing rec'onciled, we shall be sa'ved by his li'fe. 11 And
not o'nly 'so,' but we a'lso joy in Go'd through our Lo'rd
Je'sus Chri'st, by whom we have now rece'ived the ato'ne-
ment. 12 Wher'efore, as by on'e man sin en'tered in'to
the world, and death' by sin'; and so' death pass'ed upon'
a'll men, for that a'll have sin'ned: 13 (Fo'r until' the la'w
sin' was in the world: but sin is not' impu'ted when there
is no' law. 14 Nevertheless' death re'igned from Ad'am to
Mo'ses, e'ven o'ver them' that had not' sin'ned af'ter the
simil'itude of Ad'am's transgress'ion, who is the fig'ure of
him that was to com'e. 15 But not as the offence, so a'lso
'is' the free gift'. Fo'r if through the offence of on'e man'y
be dead'; much mo're the gra'ce of Go'd, and the gift' by
gra'ce, 'which is' by on'e man, Je'sus Chri'st, hath aboun'-
ded un'to man'y. 16 And not as 'it was' by one that

sin'ned, 'so is' the gift': for the judg'ment 'was' by on'e to condemna'tion; but the fre'e gift' 'is' of man'y offen'ces un'to justifica'tion. 17 For if by on'e man's offenc'e death re'igned by on'e; much mo're they which rece'ive abun'dance of gra'ce, and of the gift of right'eousness, shall re'ign in li'fe by on'e, Je'sus Chri'st.) 18 Ther'efore, as by the offenc'e of on'e 'judg'ment ca'me' upon' a'll men to condemna'tion; e'ven so' by the right'eousness of on'e 'the fre'e gift' came' upon' a'll men un'to justifica'tion of li'fe. 19 For as by on'e man's disobe'dience man'y were made sin'ners; so' by the obe'dience of on'e shall man'y be ma'de right'eous. 20 Moreo'ver, the law en'tered, that the offenc'e might abound': but where sin' aboun'ded, gra'ce did much mo're abound': 21 That as sin' hath re'igned un'to death', e'ven so' might gra'ce re'ign through right'eousness un'to eter'nal li'fe by Je'sus Chri'st our Lo'rd.

CHAP. VI.—1 What' shall we sa'y then? Shall we contin'ue in sin, that gra'ce may abound'? 2 Go'd forbid'. How shall we', that are dead' to sin', liv'e an'y lon'ger therein'? 3 Know ye not, that so man'y of us as were bapti'zed in'to Je'sus Chri'st, were bapti'zed in'to his death'? 4 Ther'efore we are bur'ied with him by bap'tism in'to death': that like as Chri'st was ra'ised up from the dead' by the glo'ry of the Fa'ther, e'ven so' we a'lso should wa'lk in new'ness of life. 5 For if we have been plan'ted togeth'er in the li'keness of his death', we shall be a'lso 'in the li'keness' of 'his' resurrec'tion: 6 Kno'wing this', that our o'ld man is cru'cified with 'him',' that the bod'y of sin might be destroy'ed, that henc'eforth we should not serv'e sin. 7 For he that is dead' is fre'ed from sin. 8 Now, if we be dead' with Chri'st, we belie've that we shall a'lso liv'e with him: 9 Kno'wing that Chri'st, be'ing ra'ised from the dead', di'eth no mo're; death' hath no mo're domin'ion o'ver him. 10 For in that he di'ed, he di'ed un'to sin o'nce; but in that he liv'eth, he liv'eth un'to Go'd. 11 Li'kewise reck'on ye a'lso yoursel'ves to be dead inde'ed un'to sin, but ali've un'to Go'd through Je'sus Chri'st our Lo'rd. 12 Let not sin ther'efore re'ign in your mo'rtal bod'y, that ye should obe'y it in the lusts' thereof': 13 Ne'ither yie'ld ye your mem'bers 'as' in'struments of unright'eousness un'to sin': but yie'ld yoursel'ves un'to Go'd, as those that are ali've from the dead', and your mem'bers 'as' in'struments of right'eousness un'to Go'd. 14 For sin

shall not' have domin'ion o'ver you: for ye are not un'der the law, but un'der gra'ce. 15 What then'? shall we sin', beca'use we are not un'der the law, but un'der gra'ce? God forbid'. 16 Know ye not, that to whom ye yie'ld your-sel'ves ser'vants to o'bey, his' ser'vants ye are to whom ye obey; wheth'er of sin' un'to death', or of obe'dience un'to right'eousness? 17 But God be thank'ed, that ye wer'e the ser'vants of sin, but ye have obey'ed from the hea'rt that form of doc'trine which was deliv'ered you. 18 Be'ing then ma'de fre'e from sin', ye beca'me the ser'vants of right'eous-ness. 19 I spe'ak af'ter the man'ner of men', beca'use of the infir'mity of your flesh': for as ye have yie'lded your mem'bers ser'vants to uncle'anness, and to iniq'uity un'to iniq'uity; e'ven so' now yie'ld your mem'bers ser'vants to right'eousness un'to ho'liness. 20 For when ye were the ser'vants of sin', ye were fre'e from right'eousness. 21 What fru'it had ye then in those things whereof' ye are now asha'med? for the end' of those things 'is' death'. 22 But now', be'ing made fre'e from sin', and becom'e ser'vants to God, ye have your fru'it un'to ho'liness, and the end' ever-las'ting li'fe. 23 For the wa'ges of sin' 'is' death'; but the gift' of God 'is' eter'nal li'fe through Je'sus Chri'st our Lord.

CHAP. VII.—1 Know ye not', breth'ren, (for I spe'ak to them that kno'w the law,) how that the law hath domin'ion o'ver a man as long as he liv'eth? 2 For the wom'an which hath an hus'band is bound' by the law to 'her' hus'band so long as he liv'eth; but if the hus'band be dead', she is lo'osed from the law of 'her' hus'band. 3 So then if, while 'her' hus'band liv'eth, she be mar'ried to anoth'er man, she shall be ca'lled an adul'teress: but if her hus'band be dead', she is fre'e from that law; so that she is no' adul'teress, tho'ugh she be mar'ried to anoth'er man. 4 Wher'efore, my breth'ren, ye a'lso are becom'e dead' to the law by the bod'y of Chri'st; that ye should be mar'ried to anoth'er, 'e'ven' to him' who is ra'ised from the dead', that we should bring fo'rth fru'it un'to God: 5 For when we were in the flesh', the mo'tions of sins, which were by the la'w, did work' in our mem'bers to bring fo'rth fru'it un'to death'. 6 But now' we are deliv'ered from the la'w, that' be'ing dead' wherein' we were held'; that we should serve in new'ness of spir'it, and not' 'in' the o'ldness of the let'ter. 7 What' shall we sa'y then? 'Is' the la'w sin'? God forbid'. Nay, I had not kno'wn

sin, but by' the law: for I had not known lust', except' the la'w had said, Thou shalt not cov'et. 8 But sin', ta'king occa'sion by the command'ment, wro'ught in me a'll man'ner of concu'piscence. For without' the la'w sin 'was' dead'. 9 For I was ali've without' the law once; but when the command'ment ca'me, sin revi'ved, and I di'ed. 10 And the command'ment, which 'was orda'ined' to li'fe, I found 'to be' un'to death'. 11 For sin, ta'king occa'sion by the command'ment, dece'ived me, and by' it slew' 'me.' 12 Wher'efore the law 'is' ho'ly, and the command'ment ho'ly, and just', and good'. 13 Was then that which is good' made death' un'to me? God forbid'. But sin, that it might appe'ar sin, work'ing death' in me by that which is good'; that sin by the command'ment might becom'e exce'eding sin'ful. 14 For we know that the law is spir'itual; but I' am ca'rnal, so'ld un'der sin. 15 For that which I do' I allow' not: for what I would', that do I not'; but what I ha'te, that do' I. 16 If then I do' that which I would' not', I consent' un'to the la'w that 'it is' good'. 17 Now then, it is no' more I' that do it, but sin' that dwell'eth in me. 18 For I know that in me' (that is, in my flesh') dwell'eth no' good' thing: for to will' is pres'ent with me; but 'how' to perfo'rm that which is good' I fi'nd not. 19 For the good' that I would' I do not': but the e'vil which I would not', that' I do'. 20 Now, if I do that' I would not', it is no' more I' that do it, but sin' that dwell'eth in me. 21 I find then a la'w, that, when I would' do good', e'vil is pres'ent with me. 22 For I delight' in the law of God af'ter the in'ward man: 23 But I see anoth'er law in my mem'bers, wa'rring against' the law of my mi'nd, and brin'ging me in'to captiv'ity to the law of sin', which is in my mem'bers. 24 O wretch'ed man that I am'! who shall deliv'er me from the bod'y of this death'? 25 I thank' God through Je'sus Chri'st our Lo'rd. So' then with the mi'nd I myself' serve the law of God; but with the flesh' the law of sin'.

CHAP. VIII.—1 There 'is' ther'efore now no' condemna'tion to them which are in Chri'st Je'sus, who walk not' af'ter the flesh', but af'ter the Spir'it. 2 For the law of the Spir'it of li'fe in Chri'st Je'sus hath made me fre'e from the law of sin' and death'. 3 For what the la'w could not' do, in that it was we'ak through the flesh', God sen'ding his o'wn Son' in the li'keness of sin'ful flesh, and for sin' condem'ned sin in the flesh'; 4 That the right'eousness of

the law might be fulfill'ed in us', who walk not' after the flesh', but after the Spir'it. 5 For they that are after the flesh' do mi'nd the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spir'it the things of the Spir'it. 6 For to be carnally mi'nded 'is' death'; but to be spir'itually mi'nded 'is' li'fe and pe'ace. 7 Because the carnal mind 'is' en'mity against' God: for it is not sub'ject to the law of God, neither inde'ed can' be. 8 So' then they that are in the flesh can'not please God. 9 But ye' are not' in the flesh', but in the Spir'it, if so be that the Spir'it of God dwell' in you. Now, if an'y man have not the Spir'it of Chri'st, he is none of his'. 10 And if Chri'st 'be' in' you, the bod'y 'is' dead' beca'use of sin'; but the Spir'it 'is' li'fe beca'use of right'eousness. 11 But if the Spir'it of him that ra'ised up Je'sus from the dead' dwell' in you, he that ra'ised up Chri'st from the dead' shall a'lso quick'en your mo'rtal bod'ies by his Spir'it that dwell'eth in you. 12 Ther'efore, breth'ren, we are debt'ors, not' to the flesh', to live af'ter the flesh. 13 For if ye live af'ter the flesh', ye shall di'e: but if ye through the Spir'it do mo'rtify the de'eds of the bod'y, ye shall liv'e. 14 For as man'y as are led' by the Spir'it of God, they are the son's of God. 15 For ye have not' rece'ived the spir'it of bon'dage again' to fe'ar; but ye have rece'ived the Spir'it of adop'tion, whereby' we cry, Ab'ba, Fa'ther. 16 The Spir'it itself' bea'reth wit'ness with our' spir'it, that we are the chil'dren of God: 17 And if chil'dren, then he'irs; heirs of God, and joint' heirs with Chri'st; if so be that we suf'fer with 'him,' that we may be a'lso glo'rified together. 18 For I reck'on, that the suf'ferings of this pres'ent time 'are' not wor'thy 'to be compa'red' with the glo'ry which shall be reve'aled in us. 19 For the ear'nest expecta'tion of the cre'ature wa'iteth for the manifesta'tion of the sons of God. 20 For the cre'ature was made sub'ject to van'ity, not will'ingly, but by re'ason of him' who hath subjec'ted 'the sa'me' in ho'pe; 21 Because the cre'ature itself' a'lso shall be deliv'ered from the bon'dage of corrup'tion in'to the glo'rious lib'erty of the chil'dren of God. 22 For we know that the whole crea'tion gro'aneth and trav'aileth in pa'in together until' now': 23 And not o'nly 'they,' but ourself'ves a'lso, which have the first'-fruits of the Spir'it, e'ven we ourself'ves gro'an within' ourself'ves, wa'iting for the adop'tion, 'to wit,' the redem'ption of our bod'y. 24 For we are sa'ved by ho'pe: but hope that is se'en

is not' hope: for what a man se'eth, why doth he yet ho'pe for? 25 But if we ho'pe for that we se'e not, 'then' do we with pa'tience wa'it for 'it.' 26 Li'kewise the Spir'it a'lso hel'peth our infir'mities: for we know not what we should pra'y for as we o'ught; but the Spir'it itself' ma'keth intercess'ion for us with gro'anings which can'not be ut'tered. 27 And he that se'archeth the hea'rts kno'weth what 'is' the mi'nd of the Spir'it, beca'use he ma'keth intercess'ion for the sa'ints acco'rding to 'the will of' Go'd. 28 And we know that a'll things work togeth'er for good' to them that lov'e Go'd, to them who are the ca'lled acco'rding to 'his' pur'pose. 29 For whom he did foreekno'w, he a'lso did predes'tinate 'to be' confo'rmed to the im'age of his Son', that he might be the first'-bo'rn amon'g man'y breth'ren. 30 Moreo'ver, whom he did predes'tinate, them he a'lso ca'lled; and whom he ca'lled, them he a'lso jus'tified; and whom he jus'tified, them he a'lso glo'rified. 31 What shall we then sa'y to these things? If Go'd 'be' for' us, w'ho 'can be' against' us? 32 He that spa'red not his o'wn Son', but deliv'ered him up for us a'll, how shall he not with him a'lso fre'ely give us a'll things? 33 W'ho shall lay an'y thing to the cha'rge of Go'd's elect'? 'It is' Go'd that jus'tifieth; 34 W'ho 'is' he' that condem'neth? 'It is' Chri'st that di'ed, yea rath'er, that is ris'en again', who is e'ven at the right' hand of Go'd, who a'lso ma'keth intercess'ion for us. 35 W'ho shall sep'arate us from the lov'e of Chri'st? 'shall' tribula'tion, or distress', or persecu'tion, or fam'ine, or na'kedness, or per'il, or swo'rd? 36 (As it is writ'ten, For thy' sake we are kill'ed a'll the day long; we are accoun'ted as she'ep for the sla'ughter.) 37 Nay, in a'll these things we are mo're than con'querors, through him that lov'ed us. 38 For I am persua'ded, that ne'ither death', nor li'fe, nor a'ngels, nor prin'cipal'ities, nor pow'ers, nor things pres'ent, nor things to com'e, 39 Nor height', nor depth', nor an'y oth'er cre'ature, shall be a'ble to sep'arate us from the lov'e of Go'd, which is in Chri'st Je'sus our Lo'rd.

CHAP. IX.—1 I say the tru'th in Chri'st, I li'e not, my con'science a'lso bea'ring me wit'ness in the Ho'ly Gho'st, 2 That I have grea't heav'iness and contin'ual sor'row in my hea'rt. 3 For I could wish that myself' were accur'sed from Chri'st for my breth'ren, my kins'men acco'rding to the flesh': 4 Who are Is'raelites; to whom 'perta'ineth' 'adop'tion, and the glo'ry, and the cov'enants, and the

giv'ing of the law, and the ser'vice 'of God,' and the prom'-
ises; 5 Whose 'are' the fa'thers, and of whom, as con-
cer'ning the flesh', Chri'st 'came,' who is o'ver a'll, God
bles'sed for ev'er. A'men'. 6 Not as though the word of
God hath ta'ken none effect'. For 'they 'are' not a'll
Is'rael which are of' Is'rael: 7 Ne'ither, beca'use they are the
se'ed of A'braham, 'are they' a'll chil'dren: but, In I'saac
shall thy se'ed be ca'lled; 8 That' is, They which are the
chil'dren of the flesh', these 'are' not' the chil'dren of God:
but the chil'dren of the prom'ise are coun'ted for the se'ed.
9 For this' 'is' the word of prom'ise, At this' time will I
come, and Sa'ra shall have a son'. 10 And not o'nly 'this,'
but when Rebec'ca a'lso had conce'ived by one, 'e'ven' by
our fa'ther I'saac, 11 (For 'the chil'dren' be'ing not yet
bo'rn, ne'ither hav'ing done any good' or e'vil, that the
pur'pose of God accor'ding to elec'tion might stand, not of
works', but of him that ca'lleth,) 12 It was said unto her,
The el'der shall serve the young'er. 13 As it is writ'ten,
Ja'cob have I lov'ed, but E'sau have I ha'ted. 14 What
shall we say then? 'Is there' unright'eousness with God?
God forbid'. 15 For he sa'ith to Mo'ses, I will have mer'cy
on whom I will' have mer'cy, and I will have compass'ion
on whom I will' have compass'ion. 16 So then 'it is' not of
him that will'eth, nor of him that run'neth, but of God
that she'weth mer'cy. 17 For the scrip'ture sa'ith unto
Pha'raoh, E'ven for this same pur'pose have I ra'ised thee
up', that I might she'w my pow'er in thee, and that my
na'me might be decla'red throughout' a'll the earth.
18 Ther'efore hath he mer'cy on whom he will' 'have mer'cy,'
and whom he will' he ha'rdeneth. 19 Thou wilt say then
un'to me, Why doth he yet find fa'ult? for who hath
resis'ted his will? 20 Nay but, O man, w'ho art thou' that
repli'est against' God? Shall the thing fo'rmed say to him
that fo'rmed 'it,' Why hast thou ma'de me thus'? 21 Hath
not the pot'ter pow'er o'ver the clay, of the same lump to
make one ves'sel un'to hon'our, and another un'to dis'hon-
our? 22 'What'' if God, will'ing to shew 'his' wra'th, and
to ma'ke his pow'er kno'wn, endu'red with much long-
suf'fering the ves'sels of wra'th fit'ted to destruc'tion;
23 And that he might make known the rich'es of his glo'ry
on the ves'sels of mer'cy, which he had afo're prepa'red
un'to glo'ry, 24 E'ven us', whom he hath ca'lled, not of the
Jew's o'nly, but a'lso of the Gen'tiles? 25 As he sa'ith a'lso

in O'see, I will ca'll them my pe'ople, which were not' my pe'ople; and her' belov'ed, which was not' belov'ed. 26 And it shall come to pass', 'that' in the pla'ce where it was said un'to them, Ye 'are' not' my pe'ople; the're shall they be ca'lled the chil'dren of the liv'ing Go'd. 27 Esa'ias a'lso cri'eth concer'ning Is'rael, Though the num'ber of the chil'dren of Is'rael be as the sand of the se'a, a rem'nant shall be sa'ved: 28 Fo'r he will fin'ish the work, and cut 'it' sho'rt in right'eousness; beca'use a sho'rt work will the Lo'rd make upon' the earth. 29 And as Esa'ias said befo're, Except' the Lo'rd of saba'oth had left us a se'ed, we had been as Sod'oma, and been made li'ke un'to Gomor'rha. 30 What' shall we sa'y then? That the Gen'tiles, which fol'lowed not af'ter right'eousness, have atta'ined to right'-eousness, e'ven the right'eousness which is of fa'ith; 31 But Is'rael, which fol'lowed af'ter the law of right'eousness, hath not atta'ined to the law of right'eousness. 32 Wher'e-fore? Beca'use 'they so'ught it' not by fa'ith, but as it were by the works' of the la'w: fo'r they stum'bled at that stum'bling-sto'ne; 33 As it is writ'ten, Beho'ld, I lay in Si'on a stum'bling-sto'ne, and rock of offence: and whoso-ev'er belie've'th on him' shall not' be asha'med.

CHAP. X.—1 Breth'ren, my hea'rt's desi're and pra'yer to Go'd for Is'rael is', that they might be sa'ved. 2 Fo'r I bea'r them rec'ord, that they hav'e a ze'al of Go'd, but not acco'rding to knowl'edge. 3 Fo'r they, be'ing ig'norant of Go'd's right'eousness, and go'ing about' to estab'lish their o'wn right'eousness, have not submit'ted themsel'ves un'to the right'eousness of Go'd. 4 Fo'r Chri'st 'is' the end' of the law for right'eousness to ev'ery one that belie've'th. 5 Fo'r Mo'ses descri'beth the right'eousness which is of the la'w, That the man which do'eth those things shall liv'e by them. 6 But the right'eousness which is of fa'ith spe'aketh on this' wise, Say not in thine hea'rt, Who shall ascend' in'to heav'en? (that is, to bring Chri'st down' 'from above':) 7 Or, Who shall descend' in'to the de'ep? (that is, to bring up Chri'st again' from the dead'.) 8 But what sa'ith it? The word is ni'gh thee, 'e'ven' in thy mouth', and in thy hea'rt: that' is, the word of fa'ith which we pre'ach; 9 That if thou shalt confess' with thy mouth' the Lo'rd Je'sus, and shalt belie've in thine hea'rt that Go'd hath ra'ised him from the dead', thou shalt be sa'ved. 10 Fo'r with hea'rt man belie've'th un'to right'eousness; and with

the mouth' confess'ion is ma'de un'to salva'tion. 11 For the
scrip'ture sa'ith, Whosoev'er belie'veth on him' shall not be
asha'med. 12 For there is no dif'ference betwe'en the Jew'
and the Gre'ek: for the same Lo'rd o'ver a'll is rich un'to
a'll that ca'll upon' him. 13 For whosoev'er shall ca'll upon'
the na'me of the Lo'rd shall be sa'ved. 14 How' then shall
they ca'll on him' in whom they have not belie'ved? and
how' shall they belie've in him' of whom they have not
heard'? and how shall they he'ar without' a pre'acher? 15 And
how shall they pre'ach except' they be sent'? as it is
writ'ten, How beau'tiful are the fe'et of them that pre'ach
the gos'pel of pe'ace, and bring glad' ti'dings of good' things!
16 But they have not a'll obe'yed the gos'pel: for Esa'ias
sa'ith, Lo'rd, who hath belie'ved our repo'rt? 17 So then
fa'ith 'com'eth' by he'aring, and he'aring by the word of
Go'd. 18 But I say, Have they not' heard? Yes ver'ily,
their sound went in'to a'll the earth', and their words' un'to
the ends' of the world. 19 But I say, Did not Is'rael kno'w?
First, Mo'ses sa'ith, I will provo'ke you to jeal'ousy by
'them that are' no' pe'ople, 'and' by a fo'olish na'tion I
will an'ger you. 20 But Esa'ias is ver'y bo'ld, and sa'ith, I
was found' of them that so'ught me not; I was made
man'ifest un'to them that ask'ed not af'ter me. 21 But to
Is'rael he sa'ith, A'll day long I have stretch'ed fo'rth my
hands un'to a disobe'dient and gainsa'ying pe'ople.

CHAP. XI.—1 I sa'y then, Hath Go'd cast awa'y his
pe'ople? Go'd forbid'. For I' a'lso am an Is'raelite, of the
se'ed of A'braham, 'of' the tri'be of Ben'jamin. 2 Go'd hath
not' cast awa'y his pe'ople which he foreknew'. Wot' ye
not what the scrip'ture sa'ith of Eli'as? how he ma'keth
intercess'ion to Go'd against' Is'rael, sa'ying, 3 Lo'rd, they
have kill'ed thy proph'ets, and digged down' thine a'ltars;
and I' am left alo'ne, and they se'ek my li'fe. 4 But what
sa'ith the an'swer of Go'd un'to him? I have reserv'ed to
myself' sev'en thou'sand men, who have not bow'ed the
kne'e to 'the im'age of' Ba'al. 5 E'ven so' then at this
pres'ent time a'lso there is a rem'nant acco'rding to the
elec'tion of gra'ce. 6 And if by gra'ce, then 'is it' no'
more of works'; oth'erwise gra'ce is no mo're grace. But if
'it be' of works', then is it no mo're gra'ce; oth'erwise
work' is no mo're work. 7 What then'? Is'rael hath not'
obta'ined that which he se'eketh for; but the elec'tion hath
obta'ined it, and the rest' were bli'nded 8 (Acco'rding as it

is writ'ten, God hath giv'en them the spir'it of slum'ber, ey'es that they should not see, and e'ars that they should not he'ar) un'to this da'y. 9 And Da'vid sa'ith, Let their ta'ble be ma'de a sna're and a trap', and a stum'blingblock, and a rec'ompence un'to them: 10 Let their ey'es be da'rkened, that they may not see, and bow' down their back' a'lway. 11 I say then, Have they stum'bled that they should fa'll? God forbid': but 'rath'er' through the'ir fa'll salva'tion 'is come' un'to the Gen'tiles, for to provo'ke them to jeal'ousy. 12 Now, if the fa'll of them 'be' the rich'es of the world', and the dimin'ishing of them the rich'es of the Gen'tiles; how much mo're their ful'ness? 13 For I spe'ak to you Gen'tiles, inasmuch' as I' am the apos'tle of the Gen'tiles, I mag'nify mine of'fice; 14 If by an'y me'ans I may provo'ke to emula'tion 'them which are' my flesh', and might sa've some of them. 15 For if the cas'ting awa'y of them 'be' the rec'onciling of the world', what' 'shall' the rece'iving 'of them be,' but li'fe from the dead'? 16 For if the first'-fruit 'be' ho'ly, the lump' 'is' a'lso 'ho'ly;' and if the ro'ot 'be' ho'ly, so 'are' the branch'es. 17 And if some of the branch'es be bro'ken of'f, and thou, be'ing a wi'ld ol'ive-tre'e, wert graf'fed in' amon'g them, and with them parta'kest of the ro'ot and fat'ness of the ol'ive-tre'e; 18 Bo'ast not against' the branch'es: but if thou bo'ast, thou bea'rest not the ro'ot, but the ro'ot the'e. 19 Thou wilt say then, The branch'es were bro'ken of'f, that I' might be graf'fed in'. 20 Well'; beca'use of unbelie'f they were bro'ken of'f, and thou' stan'dest by fa'ith. Be not hi'gh-mi'nded, but fe'ar: 21 For if God spa'red not the nat'ural branch'es, 'take he'ed' lest he a'lso spare not the'e. 22 Beho'ld ther'efore the good'ness and sever'ity of God: on them which fell', sever'ity; but to'ward the'e, good'ness, if thou contin'ue in 'his' good'ness; oth'erwise thou' a'lso shalt be cut of'f. 23 And the'y a'lso, if they abi'de not still' in unbelie'f, shall be graf'fed in': for God is a'ble to graf'f them in' again'. 24 For if thou' wert cut out of the ol'ive-tre'e, which is wi'ld by na'ture, and wert graf'fed con'trary to na'ture in'to a good' ol'ive-tre'e; how much mo're shall the'se, which be the nat'ural 'branch'es,' be graf'fed in'to their o'wn ol'ive-tre'e? 25 For I would not, breth'ren, that ye should be ig'norant of this mys'tery, (lest ye should be wi'se in your own con-ce'its,) that bli'ndness in pa'rt is hap'pened to Is'rael, until'

the ful'ness of the Gen'tiles be come in'. 26 And so a'll Is'rael shall be sa'ved; as it is writ'ten, There shall come out of Si'on the Deliv'erer, and shall turn awa'y ungod'liness from Ja'cob: 27 For this 'is' my cov'enant un'to them, when I shall take awa'y their sins'. 28 As concer'ning the gos'pel, 'they are' en'emies for yo'ur sakes: but as touch'ing the elec'tion, 'they are' belov'ed for the fa'thers' sakes. 29 For the gifts' and ca'lling of God 'are' without' repen'tance. 30 For as ye in times past' have not' belie'ved God, yet have now' obta'ined mer'cy through the'ir unbelie'f; 31 E'ven so have the'se a'lso now not' belie'ved, that through yo'ur mer'cy the'y a'lso may obta'in mer'cy. 32 For God hath conclu'ded them a'll in unbelie'f, that he might have mer'cy upon' a'll. 33 O the depth of the rich'es both of the wis'dom and knowl'edge of God! how unsearch'able 'are' his judg'ments, and his wa'ys past' fi'nding out'! 34 For who hath kno'wn the mi'nd of the Lo'rd? or who hath been his coun'sellor? 35 Or who hath first giv'en to him', and it shall be rec'ompensed un'to him again'? 36 For of' him, and thro'ugh him, and to' him, 'are' a'll things: to whom 'be' glo'ry for ev'er. A'men'.

CHAP. XII.—1 I bese'ech you ther'efore, breth'ren, by the mer'cies of God, that ye present' your bod'ies a liv'ing sac'rifice, ho'ly, ac'ceptable un'to God, 'which is' your re'asonable ser'vice. 2 And be not confo'rmed to this world; but be ye trans'formed by the renew'ing of your mi'nd, that ye may pro've what 'is' that good', and ac'ceptable, and per'fect will of God. 3 For I sa'y, through the gra'ce giv'en un'to me, to ev'ery man that is amon'g you, not to think 'of himself'' mo're hi'ghly than he o'ught to think; but to think so'berly, acco'rding as God hath dealt to ev'ery man the meas'ure of fa'ith. 4 For as we have man'y mem'bers in on'e bod'y, and a'll mem'bers have not the sa'me of'fice; 5 So we', 'be'ing' man'y, are on'e bod'y in Chri'st, and ev'ery one mem'bers one of anoth'er. 6 Hav'ing then gifts' dif'fering acco'rding to the gra'ce that is giv'en to us, wheth'er proph'ecy, 'let us proph'esy' acco'rding to the propo'rtion of fa'ith; 7 Or min'istry, 'let us wa'it' on 'our' min'istering; or he that te'acheth, on te'aching; 8 Or he that exho'rteth, on exhorta'tion: he that giv'eth, 'let him do it' with simplic'ity; he that ru'leth, with dil'igence; he that she'weth mer'cy, with che'erfulness. 9 'Let' love be without' dissimula'tion. Abho'r

that which is e'vil, cle'ave to that which is good'. 10 'Be' ki'ndly affec'tioned one to anoth'er with broth'erly lov'e; in hon'our prefer'ring one anoth'er; 11 Not slo'thful in bus'i-ness; fer'vent in spir'it; ser'ving the Lo'rd; 12 Rejoi'cing in ho'pe; pa'tient in tribula'tion; contin'uing in'stant in pra'yer; 13 Distrib'uting to the neces'sity of sa'ints; giv'en to hospital'ity. 14 Bless' them which per'secute you: bless', and curs'e not. 15 Rejoi'ce with them that do rejoi'ce, and we'ep with them that we'ep. 16 'Be' of the sa'me mi'nd one to'ward anoth'er. Mi'nd not hi'gh things, but conde-scend' to men of lo'w esta'te. Be not wi'se in your o'wn conce'its. 17 Rec'ompense to no' man e'vil for e'vil. Provi'de things hon'est in the sight of a'll men. 18 If it be pos'sible, as much as li'eth in' you, live pe'aceably with a'll men. 19 De'arly belov'ed, aveng'e not yoursel'ves, but 'rath'er' give pla'ce un'to wra'th: fo'r it is writ'ten, Ven'geance 'is' mi'ne; I' will repa'y, saith the Lo'rd. 20 Ther'efore if thine en'emy hun'ger, fe'ed him; if he thirst', give him drink': fo'r in so do'ing thou shalt he'ap co'als of fi're on his head'. 21 Be not overcom'e of e'vil, but overcom'e e'vil with good'.

CHAP. XIII.—1 Let ev'ery so'ul be sub'ject un'to the hi'gher pow'ers; fo'r there is no' pow'er but of Go'd: the pow'ers that be' are orda'ined of Go'd. 2 Whosoev'er ther'e-fore resis'teth the pow'er, resis'teth the o'rdinance of Go'd; and they that resist' shall rece'ive to themsel'ves damna'-tion: 3 Fo'r ru'lers are not a ter'ror to good' works, but to the e'vil. Wilt thou then not be afra'id of the pow'er? Do' that which is good', and thou shalt have pra'ise of the sa'me: 4 For he' is the min'ister of Go'd to thee for good'. But if thou do' that which is e'vil, be afra'id; fo'r he bea'reth not the swo'rd in va'in: fo'r he is the min'ister of Go'd, a reven'ger to 'ex'ecute' wra'th upon' him that do'eth e'vil. 5 Wher'efore 'ye' must ne'eds be sub'ject, not o'nly for wra'th, but a'lso for con'science' sake. 6 Fo'r, for this ca'use pay ye trib'ute a'lso: fo'r they are Go'd's min'isters, atten'ding contin'ually upon' this ver'y thing'. 7 Ren'der ther'efore to a'll their du'es: trib'ute to whom trib'ute 'is due;' cus'tom to whom cus'tom; fe'ar to whom fe'ar; hon'our to whom hon'our. 8 O'we no' man an'y thing, but to lov'e one anoth'er: fo'r he that lov'eth anoth'er hath ful-fill'ed the law. 9 Fo'r this', Thou shalt not commit' adul'-tery, Thou shalt not kill', Thou shalt not ste'al, Thou shalt not bea'r fa'lse wit'ness, Thou shalt not cov'et; and if

'there be' any other command'ment, it is brie'fly compre-hen'ded in this' sa'ying, na'mely, Thou shalt lov'e thy ne'ighbour as thyself'. 10 Lov'e work'eth no ill' to his ne'ighbour: ther'efore love 'is' the fulfill'ing of the la'w. 11 And that, kno'wing the time, that now' 'it is' hi'gh time to awa'ke out of sle'ep: fo'r now' 'is' our salva'tion ne'arer than when we belie'ved. 12 The ni'ght is fa'r spent', the da'y is at hand': let us ther'efore cast of'f the works of da'rkness, and let us put on' the a'rmour of light'. 13 Let us walk hon'estly, as in the da'y; not' in ri'oting and drunk'enness, not' in cha'mbering and wan'tonness, not' in stri'fe and en'vying: 14 But put ye on' the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, and ma'ke not provis'ion for the flesh', to 'fulfil'' the lusts' 'thereof'.'

CHAP. XIV.—1 Him' that is we'ak in the fa'ith rece'ive ye, 'but' not to doubt'ful disputa'tions. 2 Fo'r on'e belie'veth that he may eat a'll things: anoth'er, who is we'ak, e'ateth herbs'. 3 Let not him that e'ateth despi'se him that e'ateth not'; and let not him which e'ateth not' judge him that e'ateth: fo'r Go'd hath rece'ived him. 4 Who art thou' that judg'est anoth'er man's ser'vant? to his o'wn mas'ter he stan'deth or fa'lleth: yea, he shall be ho'lden up'; fo'r Go'd is a'ble to ma'ke him stand'. 5 On'e man este'emeth on'e day abov'e anoth'er; anoth'er este'emeth ev'ery day 'ali'ke.' Let ev'ery man be full'y persua'ded in his own mi'nd. 6 He that rega'rdeth the day, rega'rdeth 'it' un'to the Lo'rd; and he that rega'rdeth not' the day, to the Lo'rd he doth not rega'rd 'it.' He that e'ateth, e'ateth to the Lo'rd, fo'r he giv'eth Go'd thanks'; and he that e'ateth not', to the Lo'rd he e'ateth not, and giv'eth Go'd thanks'. 7 Fo'r non'e of us liv'eth to himself', and no' man di'eth to himself'. 8 Fo'r whether we liv'e, we live un'to the Lo'rd; and whether we di'e, we di'e un'to the Lo'rd: whether we liv'e ther'efore, or di'e, we are the Lo'rd's. 9 Fo'r to this end Chri'st both di'ed, and ro'se, and revi'ved, that he might be Lo'rd both of the dead' and liv'ing. 10 But why dost thou judg'e thy broth'er? or why dost thou set at no'ught thy broth'er? fo'r we shall a'll stand befo're the judg'ment-se'at of Chri'st. 11 Fo'r it is writ'ten, 'As' I liv'e, sa'ith the Lo'rd, ev'ery kne'e shall bow' to me', and ev'ery tongue shall confess' to Go'd. 12 So then ev'ery on'e of us shall give account' of himself' to Go'd. 13 Let us not ther'efore judg'e one anoth'er any mo're: but judge this'

rath'er, that no' man put a stum'blingblock, or an occa'sion to fa'll, in 'his' broth'er's wa'y. 14 I kno'w, and am persua'ded by the Lo'rd Je'sus, that 'there is' noth'ing uncle'an of itself': but to him that este'emeth an'y thing to be uncle'an, to him' 'it is' uncle'an. 15 But if thy broth'er be grie'ved with 'thy' me'at, now wa'lkest thou not char'itably. Destroy' not him' with thy me'at for whom Chri'st di'ed. 16 Let not then your good' be e'vil spo'ken of: 17 For the kin'gdom of Go'd is not me'at and drink'; but right'eousness, and pe'ace, and joy' in the Ho'ly Gho'st. 18 For he that in the'se things ser'veth Chri'st 'is' ac'ceptable to Go'd, and appro'ved of men'. 19 Let us ther'efore fol'low af'ter the things which ma'ke for pe'ace, and things wherewith' on'e may ed'ify anoth'er. 20 For me'at destroy' not the work of Go'd. A'll things inde'ed 'are' pu're; but 'it is' e'vil for that' man who e'ateth with offence. 21 'It is' good' ne'ither to eat flesh', nor to drink wi'ne, nor 'an'y thing' whereby' thy broth'er stum'bleth, or is offen'ded, or is made we'ak. 22 Hast thou fa'ith? have 'it' to thyself' befo're Go'd. Hap'py 'is' he' that condem'neth not himself' in that' thing which he allow'eth. 23 And he that doubt'eth is dam'ned if he e'at, beca'use 'he e'ateth' not of fa'ith: for whatsoev'er 'is' not' of fa'ith is sin'.

CHAP. XV.—1 We' then that are stron'g o'ught to bea'r the infir'mities of the we'ak, and not to ple'ase ourselves. 2 Let ev'ery on'e of us ple'ase 'his' ne'ighbour for 'his' good' to edifica'tion. 3 For e'ven Chri'st ple'ased not himself'; but, as it is writ'ten, The repro'aches of them that repro'ached the'e fell on me'. 4 For whatsoev'er things were writ'ten afo'retime were writ'ten for our lear'ning; that we, through pa'tience and com'fort of the scrip'tures, might have ho'pe. 5 Now the Go'd of pa'tience and consola'tion grant you to be li'ke-mi'nded one to'ward anoth'er, acco'rding to Chri'st Je'sus; 6 That ye may with on'e mind 'and' on'e mouth glo'rify Go'd, e'ven the Fa'ther of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st. 7 Wher'efore rece'ive ye one anoth'er, as Chri'st a'lso rece'ived us', to the glo'ry of Go'd. 8 Now I say, that Je'sus Chri'st was a min'ister of the circumcis'ion for the tru'th of Go'd, to confirm' the prom'ises 'made' un'to the fa'thers: 9 And that the Gen'tiles might glo'rify Go'd for 'his' mer'cy; as it is writ'ten, For this ca'use I will confess' to the'e amon'g the Gen'tiles, and sin'g un'to thy name. 10 And again' he sa'ith, Rejoi'ce, ye Gen'tiles,

with his pe'ople. 11 And again', Pra'ise the Lo'rd, a'll ye
Gen'tiles; and la'ud him, a'll ye pe'ople. 12 And again',
Esa'ias sa'ith, There shall be a root' of Jes'se, and he that
shall rise to reign o'ver the Gen'tiles; in him' shall the
Gen'tiles trust'. 13 Now the Go'd of ho'pe fill' you with a'll
joy and pe'ace in belie'ving, that ye may abound' in hope,
through the pow'er of the Ho'ly Gho'st. 14 And I myself'
a'lso am persua'ded of you, my breth'ren, that ye a'lso are
full' of good'ness, fill'ed with a'll knowl'edge, a'ble a'lso to
admon'ish one anoth'er. 15 Nevertheless', breth'ren, I have
writ'ten the mo're bo'ldly un'to you in som'e sort, as
put'ting you in mi'nd, beca'use of the gra'ce that is given
to me of Go'd, 16 That I should be the min'ister of Je'sus
Chri'st to the Gen'tiles, min'istering the gos'pel of Go'd,
that the of'fering up of the Gen'tiles might be ac'ceptable,
be'ing sanc'tified by the Ho'ly Gho'st. 17 I have ther'efore
whereof' I may glo'ry through Je'sus Chri'st in those things
which perta'in to Go'd. 18 For I will not da're to spe'ak
of an'y of those things which Chri'st hath not wro'ught by
me, to make the Gen'tiles obe'dient, by word' and de'ed,
19 Through might'y si'gns and won'ders, by the pow'er of the
Spir'it of Go'd; so that from Jeru'salem, and round about'
un'to Illyr'icum, I have ful'ly pre'ached the gos'pel of Chri'st.
20 Yea, so have I stri'ved to pre'ach the gos'pel, not where
Chri'st was na'med, lest I should build upon' anoth'er man's
founda'tion: 21 But, as it is writ'ten, To whom he was not
spo'ken of, the'y shall se'e: and they that have not heard'
shall understand'. 22 For which ca'use a'lso I have been
much hin'dered from com'ing to you. 23 But now hav'ing
no mo're pla'ce in these pa'rts, and hav'ing a grea't desi're
these man'y ye'ars to come un'to you; 24 Whensoev'er I
ta'ke my jour'ney in'to Spa'in, I will com'e to you: fo'r I
trust to se'e you in my jour'ney, and to be bro'ught on my
way thith'erward by you, if first I be som'ewhat fill'ed with
your 'com'pany.' 25 But now' I go un'to Jeru'salem to
min'ister un'to the sa'ints. 26 For it hath ple'ased them of
Mace'donia and Acha'ia to ma'ke a cer'tain contribu'tion for
the po'or sa'ints which are at Jeru'salem. 27 It hath ple'ased
them ver'ily; and their debt'ors they are. For if the Gen'-
tiles have been ma'de parta'kers of their spir'itual things,
their du'ty is a'lso to min'ister un'to them in ca'rnal things.
28 When ther'efore I have perfo'rmed this, and have se'aled
to them this fru'it, I will come by you in'to Spa'in. 29 And

I am su're that, when I com'e un'to you, I shall come in the ful'ness of the bles'sing of the gos'pel of Chri'st. 30 Now, I bese'ech you, breth'ren, for the Lord Je'sus Chri'st's sa'ke, and for the lov'e of the Spir'it, that ye stri've together with me in 'your' pra'yers to Go'd for me; 31 That I may be deliv'ered from them that do not belie've in Jude'a; and that my ser'vice which 'I have' for Je-ru'salem may be accep'ted of the sa'ints; 32 That I may come un'to you with joy' by the will of Go'd, and may with you be refresh'ed. 33 Now the Go'd of pe'ace 'be' with' you a'll. A'men'.

CHAP. XVI.—1 I commend' un'to you Phe'be our sis'ter, which is a ser'vant of the church which is at Cen'chrea: 2 That ye rece'ive her in the Lo'rd, as becom'eth sa'ints, and that ye assist' her in whatsoev'er bus'iness she hath ne'ed of you: fo'r she hath been a suc'courer of man'y, and of myself' a'lso. 3 Gre'et Prisci'la and Aq'uila my hel'pers in Chri'st Je'sus; 4 Who have for my' life laid down' their o'wn necks: un'to whom not o'nly I' give thanks, but a'lso a'll the church'es of the Gen'tiles. 5 Lik'ewise 'gre'et' the church that is in their house. Salu'te my well-belov'ed Epen'etus, who is the first'-fruits of Acha'ia un'to Chri'st. 6 Gre'et Ma'ry, who besto'wed much la'bour on us. 7 Salu'te Andron'icus and Ju'nia, my kins'men, and my fel'low-pris'oners, who are of no'te among the apos'tles, who a'lso were in Chri'st befo're me. 8 Gre'et Am'plias, my belov'ed in the Lo'rd. 9 Salu'te Urba'ne, our hel'per in Chri'st, and Sta'chys my belov'ed. 10 Salu'te Apel'les, appro'ved in Chri'st. Salu'te them which are of Aristobu'lus' 'hous'e-hold.' 11 Salu'te Hero'dion my kins'man. Gre'et them that be of the 'hous'ehold' of Narcis'sus, which are in the Lo'rd. 12 Salu'te Tryphe'na and Trypho'sa, who la'bour in the Lo'rd. Salu'te the belov'ed Per'sis, which la'boured much' in the Lo'rd. 13 Salu'te Ru'fus, cho'sen in the Lo'rd, and his' moth'er and mi'ne. 14 Salu'te Asyn'critus, Phle'gon, Her'mas, Pat'robas, Her'mes, and the breth'ren which are with' them. 15 Salu'te Philol'ogus, and Ju'lia, Ne'reus, and his sis'ter, and Olym'pas, and a'll the sa'ints which are with' them. 16 Salu'te one anoth'er with an ho'ly kiss'. The church'es of Chri'st salu'te you. 17 Now I bese'ech you, breth'ren, ma'rk them which ca'use divis'ions and offen'ces con'trary to the doc'trine which ye have learn'ed; and avoid' them. 18 Fo'r they that a're such' serve not our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, but their o'wn bel'ly;

and by good' word's and fa'ir spe'eches dece'ive the hea'rts of the sim'ple. 19 For your obe'dience is come abro'ad un'to a'll 'men.' I am glad' ther'efore on your beha'lf: but yet I would have you wi'se un'to that which is good', and sim'ple concer'ning e'vil. 20 And the God of pe'ace shall bru'ise Sa'tan un'der your fe'et sho'rtly. The gra'ce of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st 'be' with' you. A'men'. 21 Timo'theus my work'fel'low, and Lu'cius, and Ja'son, and Sosip'ater, my kins'men, salu'te you. 22 I Ter'tius, who wro'te 'this' epis'tle, salu'te you in the Lo'rd. 23 Ga'ius mine ho'st, and of the whole church, salu'teth you. Eras'tus, the cha'mberlain of the cit'y, salu'teth you, and Qua'rtus a broth'er. 24 The gra'ce of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st 'be' with you a'll. A'men'. 25 Now to him' that is of pow'er to stab'lish you acco'rding to my gos'pel, and the pre'aching of Je'sus Chri'st, (acco'rding to the revela'tion of the mys'tery, which was kept se'cret since the world began', 26 But now' is made man'ifest, and by the scrip'tures of the proph'ets, acco'rding to the command'ment of the ev'erlas'ting Go'd, made kno'wn to a'll na'tions for the obe'dience of fa'ith;) 27 To God o'nly wise, 'be' glo'ry through Je'sus Chri'st for ev'er. A'men'.

¶ Writ'ten to the Ro'mans from Corin'thus, 'and sent' by Phe'be, ser'vant of the church at Cen'chrea.

THE FIRST EPISTLE

OF

PAUL THE APOSTLE

TO

THE CORINTHIANS.

CHAPTER I.

1 PA'UL, ca'lled 'to be' an apos'tle of Je'sus Chri'st, through the will of Go'd, and Sos'thenes 'our' broth'er, 2 Un'to the church' of Go'd which is at Cor'inth, to them that are sanc'tified in Chri'st Je'sus, ca'lled 'to be' sa'ints, with a'll that in ev'ery pla'ce ca'll upon' the name of Je'sus

Chri'st our Lo'rd, both the'irs and ours': 3 Gra'ce 'be'
un'to you, and pe'ace, from Go'd our Fa'ther, and 'from'
the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st. 4 I thank' my Go'd a'lways on
your beha'lf, for the gra'ce of Go'd which is giv'en you
by Je'sus Chri'st; 5 That in ev'ery thing ye are enrich'ed
by him', in a'll ut'terance, and 'in' a'll knowl'edge;
6 E'ven as the tes'timony of Chri'st was confirm'ed in you:
7 So that ye come behi'nd in no' gift; wa'iting for the
com'ing of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st: 8 Who shall a'lso
confirm' you un'to the end', 'that ye may be' bla'meless
in the day of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st. 9 Go'd is fa'ithful,
by whom ye were ca'lled un'to the fel'lowship of his Son
Je'sus Chri'st our Lo'rd. 10 Now I bese'ech you, breth'ren,
by the na'me of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, that ye a'll spe'ak
the sa'me thing, and 'that' there be no' divis'ions amon'g
you; but 'that' ye be per'fectly join'ed togeth'er in the
sa'me mi'nd, and in the sa'me judg'ment. 11 For it hath
been decla'red un'to me of you', my breth'ren, by them
'which are of the house' of Chlo'e, that there are conten'tions amon'g you. 12 Now this' I sa'y, that ev'ery
on'e of you saith, I' am of Pa'ul, and I' of Apol'los, and I'
of Ce'phas, and I' of Chri'st. 13 Is Chri'st divi'ded? was
Pa'ul cru'cified for you? or were ye bapti'zed in the na'me
of Pa'ul? 14 I thank Go'd that I bapti'zed non'e of you,
but Cris'pus and Ga'ius; 15 Lest an'y should sa'y that I
had bapti'zed in mine o'wn na'me. 16 And I bapti'zed a'lso
the hous'ehold of Steph'anas: besi'des, I know not wheth'er
I bapti'zed an'y oth'er. 17 For Chri'st sent me not' to
bapti'ze, but to pre'ach the gos'pel: not with wis'dom of
word's, lest the cross of Chri'st should be ma'de of none
effect'. 18 For the pre'aching of the cross' is to them that
per'ish fo'olishness; but un'to us' which are sa'ved it is the
pow'er of Go'd. 19 For it is writ'ten, I will destroy' the
wis'dom of the wi'se, and will bring to noth'ing the under-
stan'ding of the pru'dent. 20 Whe're 'is' the wi'se? whe're
'is' the scri'be? whe're 'is' the dispu'ter of this' world?
hath not Go'd made fo'olish the wis'dom of this' world?
21 For af'ter that, in the wis'dom of Go'd, the world by
wis'dom knew' not Go'd, it ple'ased Go'd by the fo'olishness
of pre'aching to sa've them that belie've. 22 For the Jew's
requi're a si'gn, and the Gre'eks se'ek af'ter wis'dom:
23 But we' preach Chri'st cru'cified, un'to the Jew's a stum'-
blingblock, and un'to the Gre'eks fo'olishness; 24 But

un'to them which are ca'lled, both Jew's and Gre'eks, Chri'st the pow'er of Go'd, and the wis'dom of Go'd. 25 Beca'use the fo'olishness of Go'd is wi'ser than men'; and the we'akness of Go'd is stron'ger than men'. 26 Fo'r ye see your ca'lling, breth'ren, how that not man'y wi'se men af'ter the flesh', not man'y might'y, not man'y no'ble, 'are ca'lled:' 27 But Go'd hath cho'sen the fo'olish things of the world to confound' the wi'se; and Go'd hath cho'sen the we'ak things of the world' to confound' the things which are might'y; 28 And ba'se things of the world, and things which are despi'sed, hath Go'd cho'sen, 'yea',' and things which are not', to bring to no'ught things that ar'e; 29 That no' flesh should glo'ry in his pres'ence. 30 But of him' are ye in Chri'st Je'sus, who of Go'd is ma'de un'to us' wis'dom, and right'eousness, and sanctifica'tion, and redem'ption: 31 That, acco'rding as it is writ'ten, He that glo'rieth, let him glo'ry in the Lo'rd.

CHAP. II.—1 And I, breth'ren, when I ca'me to you, came not with ex'cellency of spe'ech, or of wis'dom, decla'ring un'to you the tes'timony of Go'd: 2 Fo'r I deter'mined not to know an'y thing amon'g you, sa've Je'sus Chri'st, and him cru'cified. 3 And I was with' you in we'akness, and in fe'ar, and in much trem'bling. 4 And my spe'ech and my pre'aching 'was' not' with enti'cing words of man''s wis'dom, but in demonstra'tion of the Spir'it and of pow'er; 5 That your fa'ith should not stand in the wis'dom of men', but in the pow'er of Go'd. 6 Howbe'it we spe'ak wis'dom amon'g them that are per'fect; yet not the wis'dom of this' world, nor of the prin'ces of this' world, that come to no'ught: 7 But we spe'ak the wis'dom of Go'd in a mys'tery, 'e'ven' the hid'den 'wis'dom,' which Go'd orda'ined befo're the world un'to our glo'ry; 8 Which non'e of the prin'ces of this' world knew': fo'r had' they known 'it,' they would not' have cru'cified the Lo'rd of glo'ry. 9 But, as it is writ'ten, Ey'e hath not se'en, nor e'ar heard', ne'ither have en'tered in'to the hea'rt of man, the things which Go'd hath prepa'red for them that lov'e him. 10 But Go'd hath reve'aled 'them' un'to us by his Spir'it: fo'r the Spir'it search'eth a'll things, yea', the de'ep things of Go'd. 11 Fo'r what' man kno'weth the thin'gs of a man, sa've the spir'it of man which is in' him? e'ven so' the things of Go'd kno'weth no' man, but the Spir'it of Go'd. 12 Now we' have rece'ived, not the spir'it of the

world', but the Spir'it which is of Go'd; that we might
kno'w the things that are fre'ely giv'en to us of Go'd.
13 Which' things a'lso we spe'ak, not' in the words which
man''s wis'dom te'acheth, but which the Ho'ly Gho'st
te'acheth; compa'ring spir'itual things with' spir'itual.
14 But the nat'ural man rece'iveth not the things of the
Spir'it of Go'd; fo'r they are fo'olishness un'to him; ne'ither
can he kno'w 'them,' beca'use they are spir'itually dis-
cer'ned. 15 But he' that is spir'itual judg'eth a'll things,
yet he himself' is judged of no' man. 16 Fo'r w'ho hath
kno'wn the mi'nd of the Lo'rd, that he may instruct' him?
But we' have the mi'nd of Chri'st.

CHAP. III.—1 And I', breth'ren, could not spe'ak un'to
you as un'to spir'itual, but as un'to ca'rnal, 'e'ven' as un'to
ba'bes in Chri'st. 2 I have fed' you with milk', and not
with me'at: fo'r hith'erto ye were not a'ble 'to bea'r it,'
ne'ither yet now' are ye a'ble. 3 Fo'r ye are yet ca'rnal:
fo'r whereas' 'there is' amon'g you en'vying, and stri'fe,
and divis'ions, are ye not ca'rnal, and wa'lk as men'? 4 Fo'r
while on'e saith, I' am of Pa'ul; and anoth'er, I' 'am' of
Apol'los; are ye not ca'rnal? 5 W'ho then is Pa'ul, and
who 'is' Apol'los, but min'isters by whom ye belie'ved,
e'ven as the Lo'rd ga've to ev'ery man? 6 I' have plan'ted,
Apol'los wa'tered; but Go'd ga've the incre'ase. 7 So then
ne'ither is he that plan'teth any thing, ne'ither he that
wa'tereth; but Go'd that giv'eth the incre'ase. 8 Now he
that plan'teth and he that wa'tereth are on'e: and ev'ery
man shall rece'ive his o'wn rewa'rd, acco'rding to his o'wn
la'bour. 9 Fo'r we' are la'bourers together with Go'd: ye
are Go'd's hus'bandry, 'ye are' Go'd's buil'ding. 10 Ac-
co'rding to the gra'ce of Go'd which is giv'en un'to me, as
a wise mas'ter-buil'der, I' have laid the founda'tion, and
anoth'er buil'deth thereon'. But let ev'ery man ta'ke he'ed
how' he buil'deth thereupon'. 11 Fo'r oth'er founda'tion can
no' man la'y than that is' laid, which is' Je'sus Chri'st.
12 Now if an'y man build' upon' this founda'tion go'ld, sil'ver,
prec'ious sto'nes, wood', ha'y, stub'ble; 13 Ev'ery man's
work' shall be made man'ifest: fo'r the da'y shall decla're
it, beca'use it shall be reve'aled by fi're; and the fi're shall
try' ev'ery man's work' of what so'rt it is. 14 If an'y man's
work abi'de which he hath built' thereupon', he shall
rece'ive a rewa'rd. 15 If an'y man's work shall be burnt',
he shall suf'fer loss': but he himself' shall be sa'ved; yet so

as by fi're. 16 Kno'w ye not that ye' are the tem'ple of Go'd, and 'that' the Spir'it of Go'd dwel'leth in you? 17 If an'y man defi'le the tem'ple of Go'd, him shall Go'd destroy': fo'r the tem'ple of Go'd is ho'ly, which 'tem'ple' ye' are. 18 Let no' man dece'ive himself'. If an'y man amon'g you se'emeth to be wi'se in this world, let him becom'e a fo'ol, that he may be wi'se. 19 Fo'r the wis'dom of this' world is fo'olishness with Go'd: fo'r it is writ'ten, He ta'keth the wi'se in their o'wn craf'tiness. 20 And again', The Lo'rd kno'weth the tho'ughts of the wi'se, that they are va'in. 21 Ther'efore let no' man glo'ry in men': fo'r a'll things are yo'urs; 22 Wheth'er Pa'ul, or Apol'los, or Ce'phas, or the world', or li'fe, or death', or things pres'ent, or things to com'e; a'll are yo'urs; 23 And ye' are Chri'st's; and Chri'st 'is' Go'd's.

CHAP. IV.—1 Let a man so account' of us' as of the min'isters of Chri'st, and stew'ards of the mys'teries of Go'd. 2 Moreo'ver, it is requi'red in stew'ards that a man be found fa'ithful. 3 But with me' it is a ver'y sma'll thing that I should be judged of yo'u, or of man's judg'ment; yea, I judge not mine o'wn self': 4 Fo'r I know noth'ing by myself'; yet am I not hereby' jus'tified: but he that jud'geth me is the Lo'rd. 5 Ther'efore judge noth'ing befo're the time, until' the Lo'rd com'e, who both will bring to light the hid'den things of da'rkness, and will ma'ke man'ifest the coun'sels of the hea'rts; and then' shall ev'ery man have pra'ise of Go'd. 6 And these things, breth'ren, I have in a fig'ure transfer'red to myself' and 'to' Apol'los for your sa'kes; that ye might learn in us not to think 'of men' above' that which is writ'ten, that no' one of you be puff'ed up' for on'e against' anoth'er. 7 For who ma'keth the'e to dif'fer 'from anoth'er?' and what hast' thou that thou didst not rece'ive? now, if thou didst rece'ive 'it,' why dost thou glo'ry as if thou hadst not' rece'ived 'it?' 8 Now' ye are full', now ye are rich, ye have reigned as kin'gs without' us: and I would to Go'd ye did' reign, that we al'so might reign with' you. 9 For I think that Go'd hath set fo'rth us the apos'tles last', as it were appoin'ted to death': fo'r we are ma'de a spec'tacle un'to the world', and to a'ngels, and to men'. 10 We' 'are' fo'ols for Chri'st's sa'ke, but ye' 'are' wi'se in Chri'st: we' 'are' we'ak, but ye' 'are' stron'g: ye 'are' hon'ourable, but we' 'are' despi'sed. 11 E'ven un'to this pres'ent hour we both hun'ger, and

thirst', and are na'ked, and are buf'feted, and have no cer'tain dwel'ling-pla'ce; 12 And la'bour, work'ing with our o'wn hands': be'ing revi'led, we bless'; be'ing per'secuted, we suf'fer it: 13 Be'ing defa'med, we entre'at: we are ma'de as the filth' of the world, 'and are' the off'scouring of a'll things un'to this da'y. 14 I write not these things to sha'me you, but, as my belov'ed sons, I wa'rn 'you.' 15 For tho'ugh ye have ten thou'sand instruc'tors in Chri'st, yet 'have ye' not man'y fa'thers: for in Chri'st Je'sus I have begot'ten you through the gos'pel. 16 Wher'efore, I bese'ech you, be ye fol'lowers of me'. 17 For this ca'use have I sent un'to you Timo'theus, who is my belov'ed son', and fa'ithful in the Lo'rd, who shall bring you in'to remem'brance of my ways which be in Chri'st, as I te'ach ev'ery where in ev'ery church. 18 Now some are puff'ed up, as though I would not come to you. 19 But I will' come to you sho'rtly, if the Lo'rd will', and will kno'w, not the spe'ech of them which are puf'fed up', but the pow'er. 20 For the kin'gdom of Go'd 'is' not' in word', but in pow'er. 21 What will' ye? shall I come un'to you with a rod', or in lov'e, and 'in' the spir'it of me'ekness?

CHAP. V.—1 It is repo'rted com'monly 'that there is' fornica'tion amon'g you, and 'such fornica'tion as is not so much as na'med amon'g the Gen'tiles, that one should have his fa'ther's wi'fe. 2 And ye are puff'ed up, and have not rath'er mo'urned, that he that hath don'e this de'ed might be ta'ken awa'y from amon'g you. 3 For I' ver'ily, as ab'sent in bod'y, but pres'ent in spir'it, have judged alread'y, as though I were pres'ent, 'concer'ning' him that hath so done this de'ed, 4 In the na'me of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, when ye are gath'ered togeth'er, and my spir'it, with the pow'er of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, 5 To deliv'er such an one un'to Sa'tan for the destruc'tion of the flesh', that the spir'it may be sa'ved in the day of the Lo'rd Je'sus. 6 Your glo'rying 'is' not good'. Kno'w ye not that a lit'tle leav'en leav'eneth the whole lump? 7 Purg'e out ther'efore the o'ld leaven, that ye may be a new' lump, as ye are unleav'ened. For e'ven Chri'st our pass'over is sac'rificed for us: 8 Ther'efore let us ke'ep the fe'ast, not with o'ld leav'en, ne'ither with the leav'en of mal'ice and wick'edness; but with the unleav'ened 'bread' of sincer'ity and tru'th. 9 I wrote un'to you in an epis'tle not to com'pany with fo'rnicators: 10 Yet not altogeth'er with the fo'rnicators

of this' world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then' must ye needs go out' of the world.
11 But now I have writ'ten un'to you not to keep com'pany, if any man that is ca'lled a broth'er be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idol'ater, or a ra'iler, or a drunk'ard, or an extor'tioner; with such an one no not to eat. 12 For what have I' to do' to judge them' a'lso that are without'? do not ye judge them' that are within'? 13 But them that are without' God judg'eth. Ther'efore put awa'y from amon'g yoursel'ves that wick'ed per'son.

CHAP. VI.—1 Da're any of you, hav'ing a mat'ter against' anoth'er, go to law befo're the unjust', and not befo're the sa'ints? 2 Do ye not kno'w that the sa'ints shall judge the world'? and if the world' shall be judged by you, are ye unwor'thy to judge the sma'llest mat'ters? 3 Kno'w ye not that we shall judge a'ngels? how much mo're things that perta'in to this' life? 4 If then ye have judg'ments of things perta'ining to this' life, set them' to judge who are le'ast este'emed in the church. 5 I spe'ak to your sha'me. Is' it so, that there is not a wi'se man amon'g you? no, not on'e that shall be a'ble to judge betwe'en his breth'ren? 6 But broth'er go'eth to la'w with broth'er, and that befo're the unbelie'vers. 7 Now ther'efore there is ut'terly a fa'ult amon'g you, beca'use ye go to la'w one with anoth'er: why do ye not rath'er ta'ke wrong? why do ye not rath'er 'suf'fer yoursel'ves' to be defra'uded? 8 Nay, ye do wron'g, and defra'ud, and that 'your' breth'ren. 9 Know ye not that the unright'eous shall not inher'it the kin'gdom of God? Be not dece'ived: ne'ither fo'rnicators, nor idol'aters, nor adul'terers, nor effem'inate, nor abu'sers of themsel'ves with manki'nd, 10 Nor thie'ves, nor cov'etous, nor drunk'ards, nor revi'lers, nor extor'tioners, shall inher'it the kin'gdom of God. 11 And such were som'e of you: but ye are wash'ed, but ye are sanc'tified, but ye are jus'tified in the na'me of the Lord Je'sus, and by the Spir'it of our God. 12 A'll things are la'wful un'to me, but a'll things are not expe'dient: a'll things are la'wful for me, but I will not be bro'ught un'der the pow'er of an'y. 13 Me'ats for the bel'ly, and the bel'ly for me'ats: but God shall destroy' both it' and them'. Now the bod'y 'is' not' for fornica'tion, but for the Lo'rd, and the Lo'rd for the bod'y. 14 And God hath both ra'ised up the Lo'rd, and will a'lso ra'ise up us' by his o'wn pow'er. 15 Kno'w ye not that your bod'ies are

the mem'bers of Chri'st? shall I then ta'ke the mem'bers of Chri'st, and ma'ke 'them' the mem'bers of an ha'rlot? Go'd forbid'. 16 What'! kno'w ye not that he which is joined to an ha'rlot is one flesh'. 17 But he that is joined un'to the Lo'rd is one spir'it. 18 Fle'e fornica'tion. Ev'ery sin that a man do'eth is without' the bod'y; but he that commit'teth fornica'tion sin'neth against' his o'wn bod'y. 19 What'! kno'w ye not that your bod'y is the tem'ple of the Ho'ly Gho'st 'which is' in' you, which ye have of Go'd, and ye are not your o'wn? 20 Fo'r ye are bo'ught with a pri'ce: ther'efore glo'rify Go'd in your bod'y, and in your spir'it, which are Go'd's.

CHAP. VII.—1 Now concer'ning the things whereof' ye wro'te un'to me: 'It is' good' for a man not to touch' a wom'an. 2 Nevertheless', 'to avoid'' fornica'tion, let ev'ery man have his o'wn wi'fe, and let ev'ery wom'an have her o'wn hus'band. 3 Let the hus'band ren'der un'to the wi'fe due benev'olence: and li'kewise a'lso the wi'fe un'to the hus'band. 4 The wi'fe hath not pow'er of her o'wn bod'y, but the hus'band: and li'kewise a'lso the hus'band hath not pow'er of his o'wn bod'y, but the wi'fe. 5 Defra'ud ye not one the oth'er, except' 'it be' with consent' for a ti'me, that ye may give yourself'ves to fas'ting and pra'yer; and come togeth'er again', that Sa'tan tempt' you not for your incon'tinency. 6 But I spe'ak this by permiss'ion, 'and' not of command'ment. 7 Fo'r I would' that a'll men were e'ven as I myself': but ev'ery man hath his prop'er gift of Go'd, one af'ter this' man'ner, and anoth'er af'ter that'. 8 I say ther'efore to the un'married and wid'ows, It is good' for them if they abi'de e'ven as I'. 9 But if they can'not conta'in, let them mar'ry: fo'r it is bet'ter to mar'ry than to burn'. 10 And un'to the mar'ried I command', 'yet' not I', but the Lo'rd, Let not the wi'fe depa'rt from 'her' hus'band: 11 But and if' she depa'rt, let her rema'in un'married, or be rec'onciled to 'her' hus'band: and let not the hus'band put awa'y 'his' wi'fe. 12 But to the rest' speak I', not the Lo'rd; If an'y broth'er hath a wife that belie'veth not, and she be ple'ased to dwell' with him, let him not' put her awa'y. 13 And the wom'an which hath an hus'band that belie'veth not, and if he be ple'ased to ll' with her, let her not le'ave him. 14 Fo'r the un'-ving hus'band is sanc'tified by the wi'fe, and the un'-

belie'ving wife is sanc'tified by the hus'band: else were your chil'dren uncle'an; but now' are they ho'ly. 15 But if the unbelie'ving depa'rt, let him depa'rt. A broth'er or a sis'ter is not un'der bon'dage in such 'ca'ses:' but Go'd hath ca'lled us to pe'ace. 16 For what kno'west thou, O wi'fe, wheth'er thou shalt sa've 'thy' hus'band? or how kno'west thou, O man', whether thou shalt sa've 'thy' wi'fe? 17 But as Go'd hath distrib'uted to ev'ery man, as the Lo'rd hath ca'lled ev'ery one, so let him wa'lk: and so orda'in I in a'll church'es. 18 Is an'y man ca'lled be'ing cir'cumcised? let him not becom'e un'circumcised: is an'y ca'lled in un'circumcision? let him not be cir'cumcised. 19 Cir'cumcision is noth'ing, and un'circumcision is noth'ing, but the ke'eping of the command'ments of Go'd. 20 Let ev'ery man abi'de in the sa'me ca'lling wherein' he was ca'lled. 21 Art thou ca'lled 'be'ing' a ser'vant? ca're not for it; but if thou ma'yest be made fre'e, u'se 'it' rath'er. 22 For he that is ca'lled in the Lo'rd, 'be'ing' a ser'vant, is the Lo'rd's fre'e-man: li'kewise a'lso he that is ca'lled, 'be'ing' fre'e, is Chri'st's ser'vant. 23 Ye are bo'ught with a pri'ce; be not ye the ser'vants of men'. 24 Breth'ren, let ev'ery man, wherein' he is ca'lled, therein' abi'de with Go'd. 25 Now concer'ning vir'gins I have no' command'ment of the Lo'rd: yet I give my judg'ment, as one that hath obta'ined mer'cy of the Lo'rd to be fa'ithful. 26 I suppo'se ther'efore that this is good' for the pres'ent distress'; 'I say,' that 'it is' good' for a man so' to be. 27 Art thou bound un'to a wi'fe? se'ek not to be lo'osed. Art thou lo'osed from a wife? se'ek not a wife. 28 But and if thou mar'ry, thou hast not sin'ned; and if a vir'gin mar'ry, she' hath not sinned: nevertheless' such shall have troub'le in the flesh': but I spa're you. 29 But this' I say, breth'ren, the ti'me 'is' sho'rt: it rema'ineth, that both they that have wi'ves be as though they had non'e; 30 And they that we'ep, as though they wept' not; and they that rejoi'ce, as though they rejoi'ced not; and they that buy', as though they possess'ed not; 31 And they that u'se this world, as not abu'sing 'it:' for the fash'ion of this' world pass'eth awa'y. 32 But I would ha've you without' ca'refulness. He that is un'married ca'reth for the things that belon'g to the Lo'rd, how he may ple'ase the Lo'rd: 33 But he that is mar'ried ca'reth for the things that are of the world', how he may ple'ase 'his' wi'fe. 34 There is dif'ference 'a'lso' betwe'en

a wi'fe and a vir'gin. The un'married wom'an ca'reth for the things of the Lo'rd, that she may be ho'ly both in bod'y and in spir'it: but she that is mar'ried ca'reth for the things of the world', how she may ple'ase 'her' hus'band. 35 And this I spe'ak for your own prof'it; not' that I may cast a sna're upon' you, but for that which is com'ely, and that ye may attend' upon' the Lo'rd without' distrac'tion. 36 But if an'y man think that he beha'veth himself' uncom'ely to'ward his vir'gin, if she pass' the flow'er of 'her' age, and ne'ed so requi're, let him do' what he will', he sin'neth not; let' them mar'ry. 37 Nevertheless', he that stan'deth sted'fast in his hea'rt, hav'ing no neces'sity, but hath pow'er o'ver his o'wn will', and hath so decre'ed in his own hea'rt that he will ke'ep his vir'gin, do'eth well'. 38 So then he that giv'eth 'her' in mar'riage do'eth well'; but he that giv'eth 'her' not' in mar'riage do'eth bet'ter. 39 The wi'fe is bound by the la'w as long as her hus'band liv'eth; but if her hus'band be dead', she is at lib'erty to be mar'ried to whom she will'; o'nly in the Lo'rd. 40 But she is hap'pier if she so abi'de, af'ter my judg'ment: and I think a'lso that I have the Spir'it of Go'd.

CHAP. VIII.—1 Now, as touch'ing things of'fered un'to i'dols, we know that we a'll have knowl'edge. Knowl'edge puff'eth up', but char'ity ed'ifieth. 2 And if an'y man think that he kno'weth an'y thing, he kno'weth noth'ing yet as he o'ught to know. 3 But if an'y man love Go'd, the sa'me is kno'wn of him. 4 As concer'ning ther'efore the e'ating of those things that are of'fered in sac'rifice un'to i'dols, we know that an i'dol is noth'ing in the world, and that 'there is' none oth'er Go'd but on'e. 5 For though there be that are ca'lled go'ds, wheth'er in heav'en or in earth', (as there be go'ds man'y, and lo'rds man'y,) 6 But to us' 'there is but' on'e Go'd, the Fa'ther, of' whom 'are' a'll things, and we in' him; and one Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, by' whom 'are' a'll things, and we by him. 7 Howbe'it 'there is' not in ev'ery man that knowl'edge: for some, with con'science of the i'dol un'to this hour', e'at 'it' as a thing of'fered un'to an i'dol; and their con'science be'ing we'ak is defi'led. 8 But me'at commen'deth us not to Go'd: for ne'ither, if we e'at, are we the bet'ter; ne'ither, if we e'at not', are we the wors'e. 9 But ta'ke he'ed lest by an'y me'ans this lib'erty of yo'urs become'e a stum'blingblock to them that are we'ak. 10 For if an'y man se'e the'e which

hast knowl'edge sit at me'at in the i'dol's tem'ple, shall not
the con'science of him which is we'ak be embo'ldened to e'at
those things which are of'fered to i'dols; 11 And through thy'
knowl'edge shall the we'ak broth'er per'ish, for whom Chri'st
di'ed? 12 But when ye sin' so against' the breth'ren, and wo'und
their we'ak con'science, ye sin against' Chri'st. 13 Wher'efore
if me'at ma'ke my broth'er to of'fend', I will e'at no flesh'
while the world stand'eth, lest' I ma'ke my broth'er to offend'.

CHAP. IX.—1 Am I not an apos'tle? am I not fre'e?
have I not se'en Je'sus Chri'st our Lo'rd? are not ye' my
work in the Lo'rd? 2 If I be not an apos'tle un'to
oth'ers, yet doubt'less I am to you: for the se'al of mine
apos'tleship are ye in the Lo'rd. 3 Mine an'swer to them
that do exam'ine me is this'; 4 Have we not pow'er to
e'at and to drink'? 5 Have we not pow'er to le'ad about' a
sis'ter, a wife, as well as oth'er apos'tles, and 'as' the
breth'ren of the Lo'rd, and Ce'phas? 6 Or I' o'nly and
Ba'rnabas, have not we pow'er to forbea'r work'ing? 7 W'ho
go'eth a wa'rfare an'y time at his o'wn cha'rges? who
plan'teth a vin'eyard, and e'ateth not of the fru'it thereof'?
or who fe'edeth a flock, and e'ateth not of the milk' of the
flock? 8 Say I these things as a man? or sa'ith not the
la'w the sa'me a'lso? 9 For it is writ'ten in the law
of Mo'ses, Thou shalt not muz'zle the mouth' of the ox
that tread'eth out the co'rn. Doth Go'd take ca're for
ox'en? 10 Or sa'ith he 'it' a'lto'geth'er for our' sakes? For
our' sakes, no doubt, 'this' is writ'ten: that he that
plou'gheth should plough in ho'pe; and that he that
thrash'eth in ho'pe should be parta'ker of his ho'pe. 11 If
we have so'wn un'to you spir'itual things, 'is it' a grea't
thing if we shall re'ap your ca'rnal things? 12 If oth'ers
be parta'kers of 'this' pow'er o'ver you, 'are' not we'
rath'er? Nevertheless' we have not u'sed this pow'er; but
suf'fer a'll things, lest we should hin'der the gos'pel of
Chri'st. 13 Do ye not kno'w, that they which min'ister
about' ho'ly things liv'e 'of the things' of the tem'ple?
and they which wa'it at the a'ltar are parta'kers with the
a'ltar? 14 E'ven so' hath the Lo'rd orda'ined, that they
which pre'ach the gos'pel should liv'e of the gos'pel. 15 But
I have u'sed non'e of these things; ne'ither have I writ'ten
these things, that it should be so don'e un'to me: for 'it
were' bet'ter for me to di'e, than that an'y man should
ma'ke my glo'rying void'. 16 For tho'ugh I pre'ach the

gos'pel, I have noth'ing to glo'ry of: fo'r neces'sity is la'id upon' me; yea, wo'e is un'to me, if I preach not' the gos'pel! 17 Fo'r if I do this thing will'ingly, I have a rewa'rd: but if against' my will', a dispensa'tion 'of the gos'pel' is commit'ted un'to me. 18 What is my rewa'rd then? 'Ver'ily,' that, when I pre'ach the gos'pel, I may ma'ke the gos'pel of Chri'st without' cha'rge, that I abu'se not my pow'er in the gos'pel. 19 Fo'r though I be fre'e from a'll 'men,' yet have I made myself' ser'vant un'to a'll, that I might ga'in the mo're. 20 And un'to the Jew's I beca'me as a Jew', that I might ga'in the Jews; to them that are un'der the la'w, as un'der the law, that I might ga'in them that are un'der the law; 21 To them that are without' law, as' without' law, (be'ing not' without' law to Go'd, but un'der the law to Chri'st,) that I might ga'in them' that are without' law. 22 To the we'ak beca'me I as we'ak, that I might ga'in the we'ak: I am made a'll things to a'll 'men,' that I might by a'll me'ans save som'e. 23 And this' I do' for the gos'pel's sa'ke, that I might be parta'ker thereof' with 'yo'u.' 24 Kno'w ye not that they which run in a ra'ce run a'll, but on'e rece'iveth the pri'ze? So' run, that ye may obta'in. 25 And ev'ery man that stri'veth for the mas'tery is tem'perate in a'll things. Now they 'do it' to obta'in a corrup'tible crown, but we' an in'corruptible. 26 I ther'efore so run', not as uncer'tainly; so fight' I, not as one that be'ateth the a'ir: 27 But I keep un'der my bod'y, and bring 'it' in'to subjec'tion; lest that by an'y me'ans, when I have pre'ached to oth'ers, I myself' should be a cast'awa'y.

CHAP. X.—1 More'over, breth'ren, I would' not that ye should be ig'norant, how that a'll our fa'thers were un'der the cloud', and a'll pass'ed through the se'a; 2 And were a'll bapti'zed un'to Mo'ses in the cloud' and in the se'a; 3 And did a'll e'at the sa'me spir'itual me'at; 4 And did a'll drink the sa'me spir'itual drink': (fo'r they drank of that spir'itual Rock that fol'lowed them; and that Rock was Chri'st.) 5 But with man'y of them Go'd was not well ple'ased; fo'r they were overthro'wn in the wil'derness. 6 Now these things were our exam'ples, to the intent' we should not lust' af'ter e'vil things, as the'y a'lso lus'ted. 7 Ne'ither be ye idol'aters, as 'were' some of them'; as it is writ'ten, The pe'ople sat down' to e'at and drink', and rose up' to pla'y. 8 Ne'ither let us commit' fornica'tion, as

some of them' commit'ted, and fell in on'e day thre'e and
twen'ty thou'sand. 9 Ne'ither let us tempt' Chri'st, as some
of them' a'lso tem'pted, and were destroy'ed of ser'pents.
10 Ne'ither mur'mur ye, as some of them a'lso mur'mured, and
were destroy'ed of the destroy'er. 11 Now a'll these things
hap'pened un'to them for ensam'ples: and they are writ'ten
for our' admonit'ion, upon' whom the ends' of the world
are com'e. 12 Wher'efore, let him that think'eth he stan'-
deth ta'ke he'ed lest he fa'll. 13 Ther'e hath no tempta'tion
ta'ken you but such as is com'mon to man: but Go'd 'is'
fa'ithful, who will not suf'fer you to be tem'pted abov'e
that' ye are a'ble; but will' with the tempta'tion a'lso ma'ke a
wa'y to esca'pe, that ye may be a'ble to bea'r 'it.' 14 Wher'e-
fore, my de'arly belov'ed, fle'e from idol'atry. 15 I spe'ak as to
wi'se men; judg'e ye what I sa'y. 16 The cup of bless'ing
which we bless', is it not the commu'nion of the blood' of
Chri'st? the bread' which we brea'k, is it not the commu'nion
of the bod'y of Chri'st? 17 Fo'r we', 'be'ing' man'y, are on'e
bread, 'and' on'e bod'y: fo'r we are a'll parta'kers of that
on'e bread. 18 Beho'ld Is'rael af'ter the flesh'. Are not
they which e'at of the sac'rifices parta'kers of the a'ltar?
19 What sa'y I then? that the i'dol is an'y thing? or that
which is of'fered in sac'rifice to i'dols is an'y thing?
20 But 'I say,' that the things which the Gen'tiles sac'rifice,
they sac'rifice to dev'ils, and not to Go'd: and I would' not
that ye should have fel'lowship with dev'ils. 21 Ye can'not
drink the cup of the Lo'rd, and the cup of dev'ils: ye
can'not be parta'kers of the Lo'rd's table, and of the table
of dev'ils. 22 Do we provo'ke the Lo'rd to jeal'ousy? are
we' stron'ger than he'? 23 A'll things are la'wful for me, but
a'll things are not expe'dient: a'll things are la'wful for me,
but a'll things ed'ify not. 24 Let no' man se'ek his o'wn,
but ev'ery man anoth'er's 'wealth.' 25 Whatsoev'er is so'ld
in the sham'bles, 'that'' e'at, ask'ing no ques'tion for con'-
science' sake. 26 Fo'r the earth' is the Lo'rd's, and the
ful'ness thereof'. 27 If an'y of them that belie've not bid'
you 'to a fe'ast,' and ye be dispo'sed to go', whatsoev'er is
set befo're you e'at, ask'ing no ques'tion for con'science'
sake. 28 But if an'y man sa'y un'to you, This' is of'fered in
sac'rifice un'to i'dols, e'at not for his' sa'ke that she'wed it,
and for con'science' sake: fo'r the earth' 'is' the Lo'rd's,
and the ful'ness thereof'. 29 Con'science, I say, not thine
o'wn, but of the oth'er; fo'r why is my' lib'erty judged of

anoth'er 'man's' con'science? 30 For if I by gra'ce be a parta'ker, why am I e'vil spo'ken of for that for which I give thanks'? 31 Wheth'er ther'efore ye e'at or drink', or whatsoev'er ye do', do a'll to the glo'ry of Go'd. 32 Give non'e offence, ne'ither to the Jew's, nor to the Gen'tiles, nor to the church of Go'd: 33 E'ven as I' ple'ase a'll 'men' in a'll 'things,' not se'eking mine o'wn prof'it, but the 'prof'it' of man'y, that they may be sa'ved.

CHAP. XI.—1 Be ye fol'lowers of me', e'ven as I' a'lso 'am' of Chri'st. 2 Now I pra'ise you, breth'ren, that ye remem'ber me in a'll things, and ke'ep the o'rdinances, as I deliv'ered 'them' to you. 3 But I would have you kno'w, that the head of ev'ery man is Chri'st; and the head of the wom'an 'is' the man'; and the head of Chri'st 'is' Go'd. 4 Ev'ery man pra'ying or proph'esying, hav'ing 'his' head cov'ered, dishon'oureth his head. 5 But ev'ery wom'an that pra'yeth or proph'esieth with 'her' head un'covered, dishon'oureth her head: for that is e'ven a'll on'e as if she were sha'ven. 6 For if the wom'an be not cov'ered, let her a'lso be sho'rn: but if it be a sha'me for a wom'an to be sho'rn or sha'ven, let her be cov'ered. 7 For a man' inde'ed ought not' to cov'er 'his' head, forasmuch' as he' is the im'age and glo'ry of Go'd: but the wom'an is the glo'ry of the man'. 8 For the man' is not' of the wom'an; but the wom'an of the man'. 9 Ne'ither was the man crea'ted for the wom'an; but the wom'an for the man'. 10 For this' ca'use o'ught the wom'an to have pow'er on 'her' head beca'use of the a'ngels. 11 Nevertheless', ne'ither is the man' without' the wom'an, ne'ither the wom'an without' the man', in the Lo'rd. 12 For as the wom'an 'is' of the man', e'ven so' 'is' the man' a'lso by' the wom'an: but a'll things of Go'd. 13 Judg'e in yoursel'ves: is it com'ely that a wom'an pray un'to Go'd un'covered? 14 Doth not e'ven na'ture itself' te'ach you, that, if a man' have long ha'ir, it is a sha'me un'to him? 15 But if a wom'an have long ha'ir, it is a glo'ry to her': for 'her' ha'ir is giv'en her for a cov'ering. 16 But if an'y man se'em to be conten'tious, we have no' such cus'tom, ne'ither the church'es of Go'd. 17 Now in this' that I decla're 'un'to you' I pra'ise 'you' not, that ye come together not' for the bet'ter, but for the wors'e. 18 For first of a'll, when ye come together in the church, I he'ar that there be divis'ions amon'g you; and I a'rtly belie've it. 19 For there must be a'lso her'esies

amon'g you, that they which are appro'ved may be ma'de man'ifest amon'g you. 20 When ye come togeth'er ther'efore in'to on'e place, 'this' is not' to eat the Lo'rd's sup'per. 21 For in e'ating ev'ery one ta'keth befo're 'oth'er' his o'wn sup'per: and on'e is hun'gry, and anoth'er is drunk'en. 22 What'! have ye not hou'ses to eat and to drink' in? or despi'se ye the church of Go'd, and sha'me them that have not'? What' shall I sa'y to you? shall I pra'ise you in this? I pra'ise 'you' not'. 23 For I have rece'ived of the Lo'rd that which a'lso I deliv'ered un'to you, That the Lo'rd Je'sus, the 'same' night in which he was betra'yed, took' bread': 24 And, when he had giv'en thanks', he bra'ke 'it,' and said, Ta'ke, eat; this' is my bod'y, which is bro'ken for yo'u: this do' in remem'brance of me'. 25 Af'ter the same man'ner a'lso 'he took' the cup', when he had sup'ped, sa'ying, This cup' is the new tes'tament in my blood': this do' ye, as oft' as ye drink' 'it,' in remem'brance of me'. 26 For as of'ten as ye eat this bread', and drink' this cup', ye do shew' the Lo'rd's death' till' he come. 27 Wher'efore, whosoev'er shall eat this bread', and drink' 'this' cup' of the Lo'rd, unwor'thily, shall be guil'ty of the bod'y and blood' of the Lo'rd. 28 But let a man exam'ine himself', and so' let him eat of 'that'' bread, and drink' of 'that' cup'. 29 For he that eateth and drink'eth unwor'thily, eateth and drink'eth damna'tion to himself', not discer'ning the Lo'rd's bod'y. 30 For this cause man'y 'are' we'ak and sick'ly amon'g you, and man'y sle'ep. 31 For if we would judge ourself'ves, we should not' be judged. 32 But when we are judg'ed, we are cha'stened of the Lo'rd, that we should not be condem'ned with the world'. 33 Wher'efore, my breth'ren, when ye come together to eat, tar'ry one for anoth'er. 34 And if an'y man hun'ger, let him eat at ho'me; that ye come not together un'to condemna'tion. And the rest' will I set in o'rder when I com'e.

CHAP. XII.—1 Now concer'ning spir'itual 'gifts,' breth'ren, I would not have you ig'norant. 2 Ye kno'w that ye were Gen'tiles, car'ried awa'y un'to these dumb i'dols, e'ven as ye were led'. 3 Wher'efore I give you to understand', that no' man spe'aking by the Spir'it of Go'd ca'lleth Je'sus accur'sed; and 'that' no' man can sa'y that Je'sus is the Lo'rd, but by the Ho'ly Gho'st. 4 Now there are diver'-

sities of gifts', but the sa'me Spir'it. 5 And there are differences of administra'tions, but the sa'me Lo'rd. 6 And there are diver'sities of opera'tions, but it is the sa'me Go'd which work'eth a'll in' a'll. 7 But the manifesta'tion of the Spir'it is giv'en to ev'ery man to prof'it witha'l. 8 Fo'r to one is giv'en by the Spir'it the word of wis'dom; to another the word of knowl'edge by the sa'me Spir'it; 9 To another fa'ith by the sa'me Spir'it; to another the gifts of he'aling by the sa'me Spir'it; 10 To another the work'ing of mir'-acles; to another proph'ecy; to another discer'ning of spir'its; to another 'di'vers' ki'nds of ton'gues; to another the interpreta'tion of ton'gues. 11 But a'll these work'eth that one and the self'-sa'me Spir'it, divi'ding to ev'ery man sev'erally as he will'. 12 Fo'r as the bod'y is one, and hath man'y mem'bers, and a'll the mem'bers of that one bod'y, be'ing man'y, are one bod'y; so a'lso 'is' Chri'st. 13 Fo'r by one Spir'it are we a'll bapti'zed in'to one bod'y, whether 'we be' Jew's or Gen'tiles, whether 'we be' bond' or fre'e; and have been a'll made to drink' in'to one Spir'it. 14 Fo'r the bod'y is not one mem'ber, but man'y. 15 If the foot' shall say, Beca'use I am not' the hand', I am not' of the bod'y; is it ther'efore not' of the bod'y? 16 And if the e'ar shall say, Beca'use I am not' the ey'e, I am not' of the bod'y; is it ther'efore not' of the bod'y? 17 If the who'le bod'y 'were' an ey'e, whe're 'were' the he'aring? if the who'le 'were' he'aring, whe're 'were' the smell'ing? 18 But now hath Go'd set the mem'bers ev'ery one of them in' the bod'y as it hath ple'ased him. 19 And if they were a'll one mem'ber, whe're 'were' the bod'y? 20 But now' 'are they' man'y mem'bers, yet but one bod'y. 21 And the ey'e can'not say un'to the hand', I have no ne'ed of the'e: nor again' the head' to the fe'et, I have no ne'ed of you'u. 22 Nay, much mo're those mem'bers of the bod'y, which se'em to be more fe'eble, are nec'essary: 23 And those 'mem'bers' of the bod'y, which we think to be less' hon'ourable, upon' the'se we besto'w more abun'dant hon'our; and our un'comely 'pa'rts' have more abun'dant com'eliness. 24 Fo'r our com'ely 'parts' have no ne'ed; but Go'd hath tem'pered the bod'y together, hav'ing giv'en more abun'dant hon'our to that' 'part' which lack'ed: 25 That there should be no schism' in the bod'y; but 'that' the mem'bers should have the sa'me ca're one for another. 26 And

whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all the members rejoice with it. 27 Now ye are the body of Christ, and members in particular. 28 And God hath set some in the church, first, apostles; secondarily, prophets; thirdly, teachers; after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues. 29 'Are' all apostles? 'are' all prophets? 'are' all teachers? 'are' all workers of miracles? 30 Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret? 31 But covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way.

CHAP. XIII.—1 Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become 'as' sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. 2 And though I have 'the gift of' prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing. 3 And though I bestow all my goods to feed 'the poor,' and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing. 4 Charity suffereth long, 'and' is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, 5 Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil; 6 Rejoiceth not in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the truth; 7 Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things. 8 Charity never faileth: but whether 'there be' prophecies, they shall fail; whether 'there be' tongues, they shall cease; whether 'there be' knowledge, it shall vanish away. 9 For we know in part, and we prophesy in part. 10 But when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away. 11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child; but when I became a man, I put away childish things. 12 For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. 13 And now abideth faith, hope, charity, these three; but the greatest of these 'is' charity.

CHAP. XIV.—1 Follow after charity, and desire spiritual 'gifts,' but rather that ye may prophesy. 2 For he that speaketh in an 'unknown' tongue, speaketh not unto

men', but un'to Go'd: fo'r no' man understan'deth 'him;' howbe'it in the spir'it he spe'aketh mys'teries. 3 But he that proph'esieth spe'aketh un'to men 'to' edifica'tion, and exhorta'tion, and com'fort. 4 He that spe'aketh in an 'unkno'wn' tongue ed'ifieth himself'; but he that proph'esieth ed'ifieth the church'. 5 I would' that ye a'll spa'ke with tongues, but rath'er that ye proph'esied; fo'r grea'ter 'is' he that proph'esieth than he that spe'aketh with ton'gues, except' he inter'pret, that the church' may rece'ive ed'ifying. 6 Now, breth'ren, if I com'e un'to you spe'aking with ton'gues, what' shall I prof'it you, except' I shall spe'ak to you e'ither by revela'tion, or by knowl'edge, or by proph'esying, or by doc'trine? 7 And e'ven things without' li'fe giv'ing sound, wheth'er pi'pe or ha'rp, except' they give a distinc'tion in the sounds, how' shall it be kno'wn what' is pi'ped or ha'rped? 8 Fo'r if the trum'pet give an uncer'tain sound', w'ho shall prepa're himself' to the bat'tle? 9 So li'kewise ye', except' ye ut'ter by the ton'gue words e'asy to be understood', how' shall it be kno'wn what' is spo'ken? fo'r ye shall spe'ak in'to the a'ir. 10 There ar'e, it ma'y be, so man'y ki'nds of voi'ces in the world, and non'e of them is without' significa'tion. 11 Ther'efore if I kno'w not the me'aning of the voice, I shall be un'to him that spe'aketh a barba'rian, and he that spe'aketh 'shall be' a barba'rian un'to me'. 12 E'ven so' ye, forasmuch' as ye are zeal'ous of spir'itual 'gifts,' se'ek that ye may excel' to the ed'ifying of the church'. 13 Wher'efore let him that spe'aketh in an 'unkno'wn' tongue pra'y that he may inter'pret. 14 Fo'r if I pray in an 'unkno'wn' tongue, my spir'it pra'yeth, but my understan'ding is unfru'itful. 15 What is' it then? I will pray with the spir'it, and I will pray with the understan'ding a'lso: I will sin'g with the spir'it, and I will sing with the understan'ding a'lso. 16 Else, when thou shalt bless' with the spir'it, how shall he that oc'cupieth the room of the un'learned say A'men' at thy giv'ing of thanks, se'eing he understan'deth not what thou sa'yest? 17 Fo'r thou ver'ily giv'est thanks well', but the oth'er is not ed'ified. 18 I thank my Go'd, I spe'ak with ton'gues mo're than ye a'll: 19 Yet in the church' I had rath'er spe'ak fi've words with my understan'ding, that 'by my voice' I might te'ach oth'ers a'lso, than ten thou'sand words in an 'unkno'wn' tongue. 20 Breth'ren, be not chil'dren in understan'ding: howbe'it in mal'ice be ye chil'dren, but in

understan'ding be men'. 21 In the la'w it is writ'ten, With 'men of' oth'er tongues and oth'er lips will I spe'ak un'to this pe'ople; and yet for a'll that' will they not he'ar me, saith the Lo'rd. 22 Wher'efore ton'gues are for a si'gn, not to them that belie've, but to them that belie've not': but proph'esying 'ser'veth' not for them that belie've not', but for them which belie've. 23 If ther'efore the whole church' be come together in'to on'e place, and a'll spe'ak with ton'gues, and there come in' 'those that are' unlear'ned, or unbelie'vers, will they not sa'y that ye are mad'? 24 But if a'll proph'esy, and there come in' one that belie'veth not', or 'one' unlear'ned, he is convin'ced of a'll, he is judg'ed of a'll: 25 And thus' are the se'crets of his hea'rt made man'ifest; and so, fa'lling down on 'his' fa'ce, he will wor'ship Go'd, and repo'rt that Go'd is in' you of a tru'th. 26 How is' it then, breth'ren? when ye come together, ev'ery on'e of you hath a psa'lm, hath a doc'trine, hath a ton'gue, hath a revela'tion, hath an interpreta'tion. Let a'll things be done un'to ed'ifying. 27 If an'y man spe'ak in an 'unkno'wn' tongue, 'let it be' by tw'o, or at the mo'st 'by' thre'e, and 'that' by co'urse; and let on'e inter'pret. 28 But if there be no' inter'preter, let him keep si'lence in the church'; and let him spe'ak to himself', and to Go'd. 29 Let the proph'ets spe'ak tw'o or thre'e, and let the oth'er judg'e. 30 If 'an'y thing' be reve'aled to anoth'er that sit'teth by', let the first' hold his pe'ace. 31 Fo'r ye may a'll proph'esy on'e by on'e, that a'll may learn', and a'll may be com'forted. 32 And the spir'its of the proph'ets are sub'ject to the proph'ets. 33 Fo'r Go'd is not' 'the a'uthor' of confu'sion, but of pe'ace, as in a'll church'es of the sa'ints. 34 Let your wom'en keep si'lence in the church'es: fo'r it is not' permit'ted un'to them' to spe'ak: but 'they are comman'ded' to be un'der obe'dience, as a'lso sa'ith the la'w. 35 And if they will learn' an'y thing, let them ask' their hus'bands at ho'me: fo'r it is a sha'me for wom'en to spe'ak in the church'. 36 What'! ca'me the word of Go'd out from yo'u? or ca'me it un'to you o'nly? 37 If an'y man think himself' to be a proph'et, or spir'itual, let him acknowl'edge that the things that I wri'te un'to you are the command'ments of the Lo'rd. 38 But if an'y man be ig'norant, let' him be ig'norant. 39 Wher'efore, breth'ren, cov'et to proph'esy, and forbid' not to spe'ak with ton'gues. 40 Let a'll things be done de'cently, and in o'rder.

CHAP. XV.—[1] Moreo'ver, breth'ren, I decla're un'to you the gos'pel which I pre'ached un'to you, which a'lso ye have rece'ived, and wherein' ye stand'; [2] By which a'lso ye are sa'ved, if ye ke'ep in mem'ory what I pre'ached un'to you, unless' ye have belie'ved in va'in: [3] For I deliv'ered un'to you first of a'll that which I a'lso rece'ived, how that Chri'st di'ed for our sin's acco'rding to the scrip'tures; [4] And that he was bur'ied, and that he rose again' the third day acco'rding to the scrip'tures; [5] And that he was se'en of Ce'phas, then of the twelv'e: [6] Af'ter that, he was se'en of above five hun'dred breth'ren at once; of whom the grea'ter pa'rt rema'in un'to this pres'ent; but som'e are fa'llen asle'ep. [7] Af'ter that, he was se'en of Ja'mes; then of a'll the apos'tles. [8] And last' of a'll he was se'en of me' a'lso, as of one bo'rn out of due ti'me. [9] For I' am the le'ast of the apos'tles, that am not me'et to be ca'lled an apos'tle, beca'use I per'secuted the church of Go'd. [10] But by the gra'ce of Go'd I am' what' I am: and his' gra'ce which 'was besto'wed' upon' me was not in va'in; but I la'boured more abun'dantly than they a'll: yet not I', but the gra'ce of Go'd which was with' me. [11] Ther'efore, wheth'er 'it were' I' or the'y, so we' pre'ach, and so ye' belie'ved. [12] Now, if Chri'st be pre'ached that he ro'se from the dead', how say som'e amon'g you, that there is no' resurrec'tion of the dead? [13] But if there be no' resurrec'tion of the dead, then is Chri'st not ris'en: [14] And if Chri'st be not ris'en, then 'is' our pre'aching va'in, and your fa'ith 'is' a'lso vain. [15] Yea, and we are found fa'lse wit'nesses of Go'd; beca'use we have tes'tified of Go'd that he ra'ised up Chri'st: whom he raised not' up, if so' be that the dead ri'se not. [16] For if the dead ri'se not, then is not Chri'st ra'ised; [17] And if Chri'st be not ra'ised, your fa'ith 'is' va'in; ye are yet in your sin's. [18] Then the'y a'lso which are fa'llen asle'ep in Chri'st are per'ished. [19] If in this' life o'nly we have ho'pe in Chri'st, we are of a'll men most mis'erable. [20] But now' is' Chri'st ris'en from the dead', 'and' become the first'-fru'its of them that slept'. [21] For since by man' 'came' death', by man' 'came' a'lso the resurrec'tion of the dead. [22] For as in Ad'am a'll di'e, e'ven so' in Chri'st shall a'll be made ali've. [23] But ev'ery man in his o'wn o'rder: Chri'st the first'-fru'its; af'terward the'y that are Chri'st's at his com'ing. [24] Then 'com'eth' the end', when he shall have de-

liv'ered up the kin'gdom to Go'd, e'ven the Fa'ther; when he shall have put down' a'll rul'e, and a'll author'ity and pow'er. 25 For he must re'ign, till he hath put a'll en'emies un'der his fe'et. 26 The last' en'emy 'that' shall be destroy'ed 'is' death'. 27 For he hath' put a'll things un'der his fe'et. But when he sa'ith, a'll things are put un'der 'him, it is' man'ifest that he' is excep'ted which did' put a'll things un'der him. 28 And when a'll things shall be subdu'ed un'to him, then shall the Son a'lso himself' be sub'ject un'to him' that put a'll things un'der him, that Go'd may be a'll in' a'll. 29 Else what shall the'y do which are bapti'zed for the dead', if the dead ri'se not at a'll? why are they then bapti'zed for the dead? 30 And why stand we in jeop'ardy ev'ery hour? 31 I protest' by your rejoi'cing which I have in Chri'st Je'sus our Lo'rd, I di'e da'ily. 32 If af'ter the man'ner of men' I have fo'ught with be'asts at Eph'esus, what advan'tageth it me if the dead ri'se not? let us e'at and drink'; fo'r to-mor'row we di'e. 33 Be not deceived: e'vil communica'tions corrupt' good' man'ners. 34 Awa'ke to right'eousness, and sin' not; fo'r some have not the knowl'edge of Go'd: I spe'ak 'this'' to your sha'me. 35 But som'e 'man' will say, How' are the dead ra'ised up? and with what' bod'y do they com'e? 36 'Thou' fo'ol, that which thou so'west is not quick'ened, except' it di'e. 37 And that which thou so'west, thou so'west not that' bod'y that shall' be, but ba're gra'in, it may chance of whe'at, or of some oth'er 'gra'in:' 38 But Go'd giv'eth it a bod'y as it hath ple'ased him, and to ev'ery se'ed his o'wn bod'y. 39 A'll flesh 'is' not the sa'me flesh: but 'there is' on'e 'kind of' flesh of men', anoth'er flesh of be'asts, anoth'er of fish'es, 'and' anoth'er of birds. 40 'There are' a'lso celes'tial bod'ies, and bod'ies terres'trial: but the glo'ry of the celes'tial 'is' on'e, and the 'glo'ry' of the terres'trial 'is' anoth'er. 41 'There is' on'e glo'ry of the sun, and anoth'er glo'ry of the mo'on, and anoth'er glo'ry of the sta'rs; fo'r 'on'e' star dif'fereth from 'anoth'er' star in glo'ry. 42 So' a'lso 'is' the resurrec'tion of the dead': it is so'wn in corrup'tion, it is ra'ised in in'corruption: 43 It is so'wn in dishon'our, it is ra'ised in glo'ry: it is so'wn in wea'kness, it is ra'ised in pow'er: 44 It is so'wn a nat'ural bod'y, it is ra'ised a spir'itual bod'y. There is' a nat'ural bod'y, and there is a spir'itual bod'y. 45 And so' it is writ'ten, The first' man Ad'am was made a liv'ing so'ul,

the last' Ad'am 'was made' a quick'ening spir'it. 46 How-
be'it that' 'was' not first' which is spir'itual, but that
which is nat'ural; and af'terward that which is spir'itual.
47 The first' man 'is' of the earth', earth'y; the sec'ond
man 'is' the Lo'rd from heav'en. 48 As' 'is' the earth'y,
such' 'are' the'y a'lso that are earth'y; and as' 'is' the
heav'enly, such' 'are' the'y a'lso that are heav'enly. 49 And as
we have bo'rne the im'age of the earth'y, we shall a'lso bea'r
the im'age of the heav'enly. 50 Now this' I say, breth'ren,
that flesh' and blood' can'not inher'it the kin'gdom of Go'd;
ne'ither doth corrup'tion inher'it in'corruption. 51 Beho'ld,
I she'w you a mys'tery; We shall not a'll sle'ep, but we
shall a'll be cha'nged, 52 In a mo'ment, in the twink'ling
of an ey'e, at the last' trump'; (fo'r the trum'pet shall
sound';) and the dead shall be ra'ised incorrup'tible, and
we' shall be cha'nged. 53 Fo'r this corrup'tible must put
on' in'corruption, and this mo'rtal 'must' put on' im'mor-
tality. 54 So when' this corrup'tible shall have put on'
incorrup'tion, and this mo'rtal shall have put on' immor-
tal'ity, then' shall be bro'ught to pass' the sa'ying that is
writ'ten, Death' is swal'lowed up in vic'tory. 55 O death',
whe're 'is' thy sting'? O gra've, whe're 'is' thy vic'tory?
56 The sting of death' 'is' sin'; and the strength' of sin
'is' the la'w. 57 But thanks' 'be' to Go'd, which giv'eth
us' the vic'tory, through our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st. 58 Ther'e-
fore, my belov'ed breth'ren, be ye sted'fast, unmo'veable,
a'lways aboun'ding in the work of the Lo'rd, forasmuch' as
ye kno'w that your la'bour is not in va'in in the Lo'rd.

CHAP. XVI.—1 Now concer'ning the collec'tion for the
sa'ints, as I have giv'en o'rder to the church'es of Gala'tia,
e'ven so do ye'. 2 Upon' the first' 'day'' of the we'ek let
ev'ery on'e of you lay by' him in sto're, as 'Go'd' hath
pros'pered him, that there be no' gath'erings when I com'e.
3 And when' I come, whomsoev'er ye shall appro've by
'your' let'ters, them' will I send' to bring your liberal'ity
un'to Jeru'salem. 4 And if it be me'et that I' go a'lso,
the'y shall go with' me. 5 Now I will come un'to you
when I shall pass' through Mace'donia: (fo'r I do' pass
through Mace'donia:) 6 And it ma'y be that I will abi'de,
yea, and win'ter with you, that ye may bring me on'
my jour'ney whith'ersoev'er I go'. 7 Fo'r I will not
see you now' by the way; but I trust to tar'ry a
'ile with you, if the Lo'rd permit'. 8 But I will tar'ry

at Eph'esus until' Pen'tecost. 9 For a grea't do'or and effec'tual is o'pened un'to me, and 'there are' man'y ad'versaries. 10 Now, if Timo'theus com'e, se'e that he may be with' you without' fe'ar: for he work'eth the work of the Lo'rd, as I' a'lso 'do.' 11 Let no' man ther'efore despi'se him; but conduct' him fo'rth in pe'ace, that he may com'e un'to me: for I look' for him with the breth'ren. 12 As touch'ing 'our' broth'er Apol'los, I grea'tly desi'red him to come un'to you with the breth'ren: but his will' was not at a'll to come at this' time; but he will' come when he shall have conve'nient ti'me. 13 Watch' ye, stand fast' in the fa'ith, quit you like men', be stron'g. 14 Let a'll your things be done with char'ity. 15 I bese'ech you, breth'ren, (ye know the house of Steph'anas, that it is the first'-fru'its of Acha'ia, and 'that' they have addic'ted themsel'ves to the min'istry of the sa'ints,) 16 That ye submit' yoursel'ves un'to such, and to ev'ery one that help'eth with 'us,' and la'boureth. 17 I am glad' of the com'ing of Steph'anas, and Fortuna'tus, and Acha'icus: for that which was lack'ing on yo'ur part the'y have suppli'ed. 18 For they have refresh'ed my' spir'it and yo'urs: ther'efore acknowl'edge ye them' that are such. 19 The church'es of A'sia salu'te you. Aq'uila and Prisci'la salu'te you much in the Lo'rd, with the church' that is in their hous'e. 20 A'll the breth'ren gre'et you. Gre'et ye one anoth'er with an ho'ly kiss. 21 The saluta'tion of 'me'' Pa'ul with mine own hand'. 22 If an'y man love not' the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, let him be Anath'ema Maran-ath'a. 23 The gra'ce of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st 'be' with' you. 24 My lov'e 'be' with' you a'll in Chri'st Je'sus. A'men'.

¶ The first 'epis'tle' to the Corin'thians was writ'ten from Philip'pi by Steph'anas, and Fortuna'tus, and Acha'icus, and Timo'theus.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO

THE CORINTHIANS.

CHAPTER I.

1 PA'UL, an apos'tle of Je'sus Chri'st, by the will of Go'd, and Tim'othy 'our' broth'er, un'to the church

of Go'd which is at Cor'inth, with a'll the sa'ints which are in a'll Acha'ia: 2 Gra'ce 'be' to you, and pe'ace, from
Go'd our Fa'ther, and 'from' the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st.
3 Bless'ed 'be' Go'd, e'ven the Fa'ther of our Lo'rd Je'sus
Chri'st, the Fa'ther of mer'cies, and the Go'd of a'll com'-
fort; 4 Who com'forteth us in a'll our tribula'tion, that we
may be a'ble to com'fort them' which are in an'y trouble,
by the com'fort wherewith' we ourscl'ves are com'forted of
Go'd. 5 For as the suf'ferings of Chri'st abound' in us, so
our consola'tion a'lso aboun'deth by Chri'st. 6 And wheth'er
we be afflic'ted, 'it is' for yo'ur consola'tion and salva'tion,
which is effec'tual in the endu'ring of the sa'me suf'ferings
which we' a'lso suf'fer: or wheth'er we be com'forted, 'it is'
for yo'ur consola'tion and salva'tion. 7 And our ho'pe of
you 'is' sted'fast, kno'wing, that as ye are parta'kers of
the suf'ferings, so 'shall ye be' a'lso of the consola'tion.
8 For we would' not, breth'ren, have you ig'norant of our
trouble which ca'me to us in A'sia, that we were press'ed
out of meas'ure, above strength, insomuch' that we de-
spa'ired e'ven of li'fe: 9 But we had the sen'tence of death'
in ourscl'ves, that we should not trust' in ourscl'ves, but in
Go'd which ra'iseth the dead'; 10 Who deliv'ered us from
so grea't a death, and doth' deliv'er; in whom we trust
that he will yet' deliv'er 'us:' 11 Ye' a'lso help'ing together
by pra'yer for us, that, for the gift 'besto'wed' upon' us
by the me'ans of man'y per'sons, thanks may be given by
man'y on our beha'lf. 12 For our rejoi'cing is this', the
tes'timony of our con'science, that in simplic'ity and god'ly
sincer'ity, not with flesh'ly wis'dom, but by the gra'ce of
Go'd, we have had our conversa'tion in the world, and
mo're abun'dantly to yo'u-ward. 13 For we write none
oth'er things un'to you than what ye re'ad or acknowl'edge,
and I trust ye shall' acknowl'edge e'ven to the end';
14 As a'lso ye hav'e acknowl'edged us in pa'rt, that we' are
yo'ur rejoi'cing, e'ven as ye' a'lso 'are' ours' in the day
of the Lo'rd Je'sus. 15 And in this con'fidence I was
mi'nded to come un'to you befo're, that ye might have
a sec'ond ben'efit; 16 And to pass' by you in'to Mace-
do'nia, and to come again' out of Maceda'nia un'to you,
and of yo'u to be bro'ught on my way to'ward Jude'a.
17 When I ther'efore was thus mi'nded, did I u'se light'ness?
the things that I pur'pose, do I pur'pose acco'rding to
flesh', that with me' there should be yea', yea', and

na'y, na'y? 18 But 'as' Go'd 'is' tru'e, our' word to'ward you was not yea' and na'y. 19 For the Son of Go'd, Je'sus Chri'st, who was pre'ached amon'g you by us', 'e'ven' by me', and Silva'nus, and Timo'theus, was not' yea' and na'y, but in him' was yea'. 20 For a'll the prom'ises of Go'd in him' 'are' yea', and in him' A'men', un'to the glo'ry of Go'd by us'. 21 Now he which stab'lisheth us with you in Chri'st, and hath anoin'ted us, 'is' Go'd; 22 Who hath a'lso se'aled us, and giv'en the ear'nest of the Spir'it in our hea'rts. 23 Moreo'ver, I ca'll Go'd for a reco'rd upon' my so'ul, that to spa're you I ca'me not as yet un'to Cor'inth. 24 Not' for that we have domin'ion o'ver your fa'ith, but are hel'pers of your joy': fo'r by fa'ith ye stand'.

CHAP. II.—1 But I deter'mined this' with myself', that I would' not come again' to you in heav'iness. 2 For if I ma'ke you sor'ry, who is he' then that ma'keth me glad', but the sa'me which is ma'de sor'ry by me? 3 And I wro'te this sa'me un'to you, lest, when I ca'me, I should have sor'row from them of whom I o'ught to rejoi'ce; hav'ing con'fidence in you a'll, that my' joy is 'the joy' of you a'll. 4 For out of much afflic'tion and an'guish of hea'rt I wro'te un'to you with man'y te'ars; not' that ye should be grie'ved, but that ye might kno'w the lov'e which I have more abun'dantly un'to you. 5 But if an'y have ca'used grie'f, he hath not grie'ved me, but in pa'rt; that I may not overcha'rge you a'll. 6 Suffic'ient to such a man 'is' this pun'ishment, which 'was inflic'ted' of man'y. 7 So that con'trariwise, ye 'o'ught' rath'er to forgiv'e 'him,' and com'fort 'him,' lest perhaps' such an one should be swal'lowed up with overmuch' sor'row. 8 Wher'efore I bese'ech you that ye would confirm' 'your' lov'e to'ward him. 9 For to this end' a'lso did I wri'te, that I might know the proof' of you, wheth'er ye be obe'dient in a'll things. 10 To whom ye forgiv'e an'y thing, 'I' forgiv'e' a'lso: fo'r if I forga've an'y thing, to whom I forga've 'it,' for yo'ur sakes 'forga've I it' in the per'son of Chri'st; 11 Lest Sa'tan should get an advan'tage of us: fo'r we are not ig'norant of his devi'ces. 12 Farthermo're, when I ca'me to Tro'as to 'pre'ach' Chri'st's gos'pel, and a do'or was o'pened un'to me of the Lo'rd, 13 I had no rest' in my spir'it, beca'use I found not Ti'tus my broth'er: but, ta'king my le'ave of them, I went from thence in'to Maceedo'nia. 14 Now thanks' 'be' un'to Go'd, which a'lways ca'useth us

to tri'umph in Chri'st, and ma'keth man'ifest the sa'vour of his knowl'edge by us in ev'ery pla'ce. 15 For we are unto God a swe'et sa'vour of Chri'st, in them that are sa'ved, and in them that per'ish: 16 To the on'e 'we are' the sa'vour of death' unto death'; and to the oth'er the sa'vour of li'fe unto li'fe: and who 'is' suffic'ient for these things? 17 For we are not as man'y, which corrupt' the word of God: but as of sincer'ity, but as of God, in the sight' of God spe'ak we in Chri'st.

CHAP. III.—1 Do we begin' again' to commend' ourself'ves? or ne'ed we, as some 'oth'ers,' epis'tles of commenda'tion to' you, or 'let'ters' of commenda'tion from' you? 2 Ye' are our epis'tle writ'ten in our hea'rts, kno'wn and read' of a'll men: 3 'Forasmuch' as ye are' man'ifestly decla'red to be the epis'tle of Chri'st, min'istered by us', writ'ten not' with ink', but with the Spir'it of the liv'ing God; not' in ta'bles of sto'ne, but in flesh'ly ta'bles of the hea'rt. 4 And such' trust have we through Chri'st to God'ward: 5 Not' that we are suffic'ient of ourself'ves to think' an'y thing as of ourself'ves; but our suffic'iency 'is' of God; 6 Who a'lso hath ma'de us a'ble min'isters of the new tes'tament; not' of the let'ter, but of the spir'it: for the let'ter kill'eth, but the spir'it giv'eth li'fe. 7 But if the ministra'tion of death', writ'ten 'and' engra'ven in sto'nes, was glo'rious, so that the chil'dren of Is'rael could not sted'fastly beho'ld the fa'ce of Mo'ses for the glo'ry of his coun'tenance; which' 'glo'ry' was to be done awa'y: 8 How shall not the ministra'tion of the Spir'it be rath'er glo'rious? 9 For if the ministra'tion of condemna'tion 'be' glo'ry, much mo're doth the ministra'tion of right'eousness exce'ed in glo'ry. 10 For e'ven that which was ma'de glo'rious had no' glo'ry in this' respect', by re'ason of the glo'ry that excel'leth. 11 For if that which was done awa'y 'was' glo'rious, much mo're that which rema'ineth 'is' glo'rious. 12 Se'eing then that we have such ho'pe, we use grea't pla'inness of spe'ech; 13 And not as Mo'ses, 'which' put a va'il o'ver his fa'ce, that the chil'dren of Is'rael could not sted'fastly look' to the end' of that which is abol'ished: 14 But their mi'nds were bli'nded: for until' this' day rema'ineth the sa'me vail unta'ken awa'y in the re'ading of the o'ld tes'tament; which 'vail' is done awa'y in Chri'st. 15 But e'ven un'to this da'y, when Mo'ses is read', the vail is upon' their hea'rt. 16 Nevertheless' when it shall turn'

to the Lo'rd, the vail shall be ta'ken awa'y. 17 Now the Lo'rd is that Spir'it: and where the Spir'it of the Lo'rd 'is,' there 'is' lib'erty. 18 But we a'll, with o'pen fa'ce beho'lding as in a glass' the glo'ry of the Lo'rd, are cha'nged in'to the sa'me im'age, from glo'ry to glo'ry, 'e'ven' as by the Spir'it of the Lo'rd.

CHAP. IV.—1 Ther'efore, se'eing we have this min'istry, as we have rece'ived mer'cy, we fa'int not; 2 But have renoun'ced the hid'den things of dishon'esty, not' wa'lking in craf'tiness, nor han'dling the word of Go'd dece'itfully; but by manifesta'tion of the tru'th, commen'ding oursel'ves to ev'ery man's con'science in the sight of Go'd. 3 But if our gos'pel be hid', it is hid' to them that are lost': 4 In' whom the god of this' world hath bli'nded the mi'nds of them which belie've not, lest the light of the glo'rious gos'pel of Chri'st, who is the im'age of Go'd, should shi'ne un'to them. 5 For we preach not oursel'ves, but Chri'st Je'sus the Lo'rd; and oursel'ves yo'ur ser'vants for Je'sus' sa'ke. 6 For Go'd, who comman'ded the light to shi'ne out of da'rkness, hath shi'ned in our hea'rts, to 'give' the light of the knowl'edge of the glo'ry of Go'd in the fa'ce of Je'sus Chri'st. 7 But we have this treas'ure in earth'en ves'sels, that the ex'cellency of the pow'er may be of Go'd, and not of us'. 8 'We are' troub'led on ev'ery side, yet not distress'ed; 'we are' perplex'ed, but not in despa'ir; 9 Per'secuted, but not forsa'ken; cast down', but not destroy'ed; 10 A'lways bea'ring about' in the bod'y the dy'ing of the Lo'rd Je'sus, that the li'fe a'lso of Je'sus might be made man'ifest in our bod'y. 11 For we which liv'e are a'lway deliv'ered un'to death' for Je'sus' sake, that the li'fe a'lso of Je'sus might be made man'ifest in our mo'rtal flesh. 12 So then death work'eth in us', but li'fe in yo'u. 13 We' hav'ing the sa'me spir'it of fa'ith, acco'rding as it is writ'ten, I belie'ved, and ther'efore have I spo'ken; we' a'lso belie've, and ther'efore spe'ak: 14 Kno'wing that he which ra'ised up the Lo'rd Je'sus, shall ra'ise up us' a'lso by Je'sus, and shall present' 'us' with yo'u. 15 For a'll things 'are' for yo'ur sa'kes, that the abun'dant gra'ce might, through the thanks'giving of man'y, redound' to the glo'ry of Go'd. 16 For which ca'use we fa'int not; but though our out'ward man per'ish, yet the in'ward 'man' is renew'ed da'y by da'y. 17 For our light' afflic'tion, which is but for a mo'ment, work'eth for us a far more

exce'eding 'and' eter'nal we'ight of glo'ry; 18 While we look' not at the things which are se'en, but at the things which are not' seen: fo'r the things which are se'en 'are' tem'poral; but the things which are not' seen 'are' eter'nal.

CHAP. V.—1 Fo'r we kno'w, that, if our earth'ly house of 'this' tab'ernacle were dissol'ved, we have a buil'ding of Go'd, an house not' made with hands', eter'nal in the heav'ens. 2 Fo'r in this' we gro'an, ear'nestly desi'ring to be clo'thed upon' with our house which is from heav'en: 3 If so' be that be'ing clo'thed we shall not' be found na'ked. 4 Fo'r we' that are in 'this' tab'ernacle do gro'an, be'ing bur'dened: not' for that we would' be un'clothed, but clothed upon', that mortal'ity might be swal'lowed up of li'fe. 5 Now he that hath wro'ught us for the self'-same thing 'is' Go'd, who a'lso hath giv'en un'to us the ear'nest of the Spir'it. 6 Ther'efore 'we are' a'lways con'fident, kno'wing that, whi'lst we are at ho'me in the bod'y, we are ab'sent from the Lo'rd: 7 (Fo'r we wa'lk by fa'ith, not by sight':) 8 We are con'fident, 'I say,' and wil'ling rath'er to be ab'sent from the bod'y, and to be pres'ent with the Lo'rd. 9 Wher'efore we la'bour, that, wheth'er pres'ent or ab'sent, we may be accep'ted of him. 10 Fo'r we must a'll appe'ar befo're the judg'ment-se'at of Chri'st; that ev'ery one may rece'ive the things 'done' in 'his' bod'y, acco'rding to that he hath' done, wheth'er 'it be' good' or bad'. 11 Kno'wing ther'efore the ter'ror of the Lo'rd, we persua'de men: but we are ma'de man'ifest un'to Go'd, and I trust a'lso are ma'de man'ifest in your con'sciences. 12 Fo'r we commend' not ourscl'ves again' un'to you, but give you occa'sion to glo'ry on our beha'lf, that ye may have som'ewhat to 'an'swer' them which glo'ry in appe'arance, and not in hea'rt. 13 Fo'r wheth'er we be besi'de ourscl'ves, 'it is' to Go'd; or wheth'er we be so'ber, 'it is' for your ca'use. 14 Fo'r the lov'e of Chri'st constra'ineth us; beca'use we thus judge, that if one di'ed for a'll, then were a'll dead': 15 And 'that' he di'ed for a'll, that they which liv'e should not henc'eforth live un'to themscl'ves, but un'to him which di'ed for them, and ro'se again'. 16 Wher'efore, henc'eforth know we no' man af'ter the flesh'; yea, though we have kno'wn Chri'st af'ter the flesh', yet now henc'eforth kno'w we 'him' no mo're. 17 Ther'efore, if an'y man 'be' Chri'st, 'he is' a new cre'ature: o'ld things are pass'ed y; beho'ld, a'll things are becom'e new'. 18 And a'll things

'are' of God, who hath reconciled us to himself' by Je'sus Chri'st, and hath giv'en to us the min'istry of reconcilia'tion; 19 To wit, that God was in Chri'st, reconciling the world unto himself', not impu'ting their tres'passes unto them; and hath commit'ted unto us' the word of reconcilia'tion. 20 Now then we are ambas'sadors for Chri'st, as though God did bese'ech 'you' by us': we pray 'you' in Chri'st's stead, be ye reconciled to God. 21 For he hath made him' 'to be' sin' for us', who knew no' sin; that we' might be made the right'eousness of God in him'.

CHAP. VI.—1 We' then, 'as' work'ers together 'er 'with him',' bese'ech 'you' also, that ye rece'ive not the gra'ce of God in vain. 2 (For he sa'ith, I have heard' thee in a time accep'ted, and in the day of salva'tion have I suc'coured thee: beho'ld, now' 'is' the accep'ted time; beho'ld, now' 'is' the day of salva'tion.) 3 Giv'ing no offence in an'y thing, that the min'istry be not bla'med: 4 But in a'll 'things' appro'ving ourselves as the min'isters of God, in much pa'tience, in afflic'tions, in neces'sities, in distress'es, 5 In stri'pes, in impris'onments, in tu'mults, in la'bours, in watch'ings, in fas'tings; 6 By pu'reness, by knowl'edge, by long-suf'fering, by ki'ndness, by the Ho'ly Gho'st, by love unfe'igned, 7 By the word of tru'th, by the pow'er of God, by the a'rmour of right'eousness on the right' hand and on the left', 8 By hon'our and dis'honour, by e'vil repo'rt and good' repo'rt: as deceivers, and 'yet' tru'e; 9 As un'known, and 'yet' well' known; as dy'ing, and, beho'ld, we live; as cha'stened, and not kill'ed; 10 As sor'rowful, yet a'lway rejoi'cing; as po'or, yet ma'king man'y rich'; as hav'ing noth'ing, and 'yet' possess'ing a'll things. 11 O 'ye' Corin'thians, our mouth is o'pen unto you, our hea'rt is enla'rged. 12 Ye are not stra'itened in us', but ye are stra'itened in your o'wn bow'els. 13 Now, for a reco'mpence in the sa'me, (I spe'ak as unto 'my' chil'dren,) be ye' a'lso enla'rged. 14 Be ye not une'qually yo'ked together 'er with unbelie'vers; fo'r what fel'lowship hath right'eousness with un'righteousness? and what commu'nion hath light' with da'rkness? 15 And what con'cord hath Chri'st with Be'lial? or what pa'rt hath he that belie'veth with an in'fidel? 16 And what agre'ement hath the tem'ple of God with i'dols? fo'r ye' are the temple of the liv'ing God: as God hath said', I will dwell' in them, and wa'lk in 'them;' and I' will be their God, and the'y

shall be my people. 17 Wherefore, come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you, 18 And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

CHAP. VII.—1 Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God. 2 Receive us: we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, we have defrauded no man. 3 I speak not this to condemn you: for I have said before, that ye are in our hearts to die and live with you. 4 Great is my boldness of speech toward you, great is my glorying of you: I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in all our tribulation. 5 For, when we were come into Macedonia, our flesh had no rest, but we were troubled on every side; without were fightings, within were fears. 6 Nevertheless God, that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted us by the coming of Titus; 7 And not by his coming only, but by the consolation wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward me; so that I rejoiced the more. 8 For though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, though I did repent: for I perceive that the same epistle hath made you sorry, though it were but for a season. 9 Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing. 10 For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death. 11 For, behold, this self-same thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, what clearing of yourselves, yea, what indignation, yea, what fear, yea, what vehement desire, yea, what zeal, yea, what revenge! In all things ye have approved yourselves to be clear in this matter. 12 Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, I did it not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered wrong, but that our care for you in the sight of God might appear unto you. 13 Therefore we were comforted in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because his spirit was

refresh'ed by you a'll. 14 For if I have bo'asted an'y thing to him of you, I am not asha'med; but as we spa'ke a'll things to you in tru'th, e'ven so' our bo'asting, which 'I ma'de' befo're Ti'tus, is found a tru'th. 15 And his in'ward affec'tion is mo're abun'dant to'ward you, whilst he remem'bereth the obe'dience of you a'll, how with fe'ar and trem'bling ye rece'ived him. 16 I rejoi'ce ther'efore that I have con'fidence in you in a'll 'things.'

CHAP. VIII.—1 More'over, breth'ren, we do you to wit of the gra'ce of Go'd besto'wed on the church'es of Mace-do'nia; 2 How that in a grea't tri'al of afflic'tion, the abun'dance of their joy', and their de'ep pov'erty, abun'ded un'to the rich'es of their liberal'ity. 3 For to 'their' pow'er, (I bea'r rec'ord,) yea', and beyond' 'their' pow'er, 'they were' will'ing of themsel'ves; 4 Pra'ying us with much entre'aty that we would rece'ive the gift, and 'take upon' us' the fel'lowship of the min'istering to the sa'ints. 5 And this 'they did'' not as we ho'ped; but first' gave their own sel'ves to the Lo'rd, and un'to us' by the will of Go'd: 6 Insomuch' that we desi'red Ti'tus, that as he had begun', so he would a'lso fin'ish in you the sa'me gra'ce a'lso. 7 Ther'efore, as ye abound' in ev'ery 'thing, in' fa'ith, and ut'terance, and knowl'edge, and 'in' a'll dil'igence, and 'in' your lov'e to us', 'se'e' that ye abound' in this' grace a'lso. 8 I spe'ak not by command'ment, but by occa'sion of the fo'rwardness of oth'ers, and to pro've the sincer'ity of your love. 9 For ye know the gra'ce of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, that, tho'ugh he was rich', yet for yo'ur sakes he beca'me po'or, that ye' through his' pov'erty might be rich'. 10 And herein' I give 'my' advi'ce: fo'r this is expe'dient for you, who have begun' befo're, not o'nly to do', but a'lso to be fo'rward a ye'ar ago'. 11 Now ther'efore perfo'rm the do'ing 'of it;' that as 'there was' a read'iness to will', so 'there may be' a perfo'rmance a'lso out of that which ye hav'e. 12 For if there be first' a will'ing mi'nd, 'it is' accep'ted acco'rding to that a man hath', 'and' not acco'rding to that he hath not'. 13 For 'I me'an' not that oth'er men be e'ased, and yo'u bur'dened; 14 But by an equa'lity, 'that' now at this' time your abun'dance 'may be a supply'' for the'ir want, that their abun'dance a'lso may be 'a supply'' for yo'ur want; that there may be equa'lity: 15 As it is writ'ten, He that 'had gath'ered' much' had noth'ing over; and he that 'had gath'ered' lit'tle had no

lack. 16 But thanks 'be' to God, which put the same earnest care in to the heart of Titus for you. 17 For indeed he accepted the exhortation; but, being more forward, of his own accord he went' unto you. 18 And we have sent' with him the brother, whose praise 'is' in the gospel throughout' all the church'es. 19 And not 'that'' only, but who was also chosen of the church'es to travel with us with this grace, which is administered by us' to the glory of the same Lord, and 'declaration of' your ready mind: 20 Avoiding this', that no' man should blame us in this abundance which is administered by us: 21 Providing for honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men'. 22 And we have sent' with them our brother, whom we have of'tentimes proved diligent in many things, but now' much more diligent, upon' the great confidence which 'I have' in you. 23 Whether 'any do enquire' of Titus, 'he is' my partner and fellow-helper concerning you; or our brethren 'be enquired of, they are' the messengers of the church'es, 'and' the glory of Christ. 24 Wherefore shew ye to them', and before the church'es, the proof of your love, and of our boasting on your behalf.

CHAP. IX.—1 For as touching the ministering to the saints, it is superfluous for me to write to you: 2 For I know the forwardness of your mind, for which I boast of you to them of Macedonia, that Achaia was ready a year ago'; and your zeal hath provoked very many. 3 Yet have I sent the brethren, lest our boasting of you should' be in vain in this behalf; that, as I said, ye may be ready: 4 Lest haply if they of Macedonia come with me, and find you unprepared, we' (that we say not, ye') should be ashamed in this same confident boasting. 5 Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they would go before unto you, and make up beforehand your bounty, whereof' ye had notice before, that the same might be ready, as 'a matter of' bounty, and not as 'of' covetousness. 6 But this' 'I say,' He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully. 7 Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, 'so' let him give;' not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver. 8 And God 'is' able to make gracе abound' toward you; that ye', always having all

suffic'iency in all 'things,' may abound' to ev'ery good' work: 9 (As it is writ'ten, He hath dispers'ed abro'ad; he hath giv'en to the po'or: his right'eousness rema'ineth for ev'er. 10 Now he that min'istereth se'ed to the so'wer, both min'ister bread for 'your' fo'od, and mul'tiply your se'ed so'wn, and incre'ase the fru'its of your right'eousness;) 11 Be'ing enrich'ed in ev'ery thing to all boun'tifulness, which ca'useth through us thanks'giving to Go'd. 12 For the administra'tion of this ser'vice not o'nly suppli'eth the want' of the sa'ints, but is abun'dant also by man'y thanks'-givings un'to Go'd; 13 Whiles by the exper'iment of this ministra'tion they glo'rify Go'd for your profes'sed subjec'-tion un'to the gos'pel of Chri'st, and for 'your' lib'eral dis-tribu'tion un'to them', and un'to all 'men;' 14 And by their pra'yer for you, which long af'ter you for the ex-ce'eding gra'ce of Go'd in you. 15 Thanks 'be' un'to Go'd for his unspe'akable gift.

CHAP. X.—1 Now I Pa'ul myself' bese'ech you by the me'ekness and gen'tleness of Chri'st, who in pres'ence 'am' ba'se amon'g you, but be'ing ab'sent am bo'ld to'ward you: 2 But I bese'ech 'you,' that I may not be bo'ld when I am pres'ent with that con'fidence wherewith' I think to be bo'ld against' some, which think of us as if we wa'lked acco'rding to the flesh. 3 For though we wa'lk in' the flesh, we do not wa'r af'ter the flesh; 4 (For the weap'ons of our wa'rfare 'are' not ca'rnal, but might'y through Go'd to the pul'ling down of strong ho'lds;) 5 Cas'ting down imagina'tions, and ev'ery high thing that exa'lteth itself' against' the knowl'edge of Go'd, and brin'ging in'to cap-tiv'ity ev'ery tho'ught to the obe'dience of Chri'st; 6 And hav'ing in a read'iness to reveng'e all disobe'dience, when your obe'dience is fulfill'ed. 7 Do ye look' on things af'ter the out'ward appe'arance? If an'y man trust to himself' that he is Chri'st's, let him of himself' think this again', that as he' 'is' Chri'st's, e'ven so 'are' we' Chri'st's. 8 For though I should bo'ast som'ewhat mo're of our author'ity, which the Lo'rd hath giv'en us for edifica'tion, and not for your destruc'tion, I should not be asha'med; 9 That I may not se'em as if I would ter'rify you by let'ters. 10 For 'his' let'ters (say they) 'are' we'ighty and pow'erful; but 'his' bod'ily pres'ence 'is' we'ak, and 'his' spe'ech con-tem'ptible. 11 Let such an one think this, that such as we are in word by let'ters when we are ab'sent, such 'will we

be' a'lso in de'ed when we are pres'ent. 12 For we da're not ma'ke ourself'ves of the num'ber, or compa're ourself'ves with some that commend' themself'ves: but they, meas'uring themself'ves by' themself'ves, and compa'ring themself'ves among'st themself'ves, are not wi'se. 13 But we will not bo'ast of things without' 'our' meas'ure, but accor'ding to the meas'ure of the ru'le which God hath distrib'uted to us, a meas'ure to re'ach e'ven un'to you'. 14 For we stretch not ourself'ves beyond' 'our meas'ure,' as though we re'ached not un'to you'; for we are come as far as to you' a'lso in 'pre'aching' the gos'pel of Chri'st: 15 Not bo'asting of things without' 'our' meas'ure, 'that is,' of oth'er men's la'bours; but hav'ing ho'pe, when your fa'ith is incre'ased, that we shall be enla'rged by you accor'ding to our ru'le abun'dantly, 16 To pre'ach the gos'pel in the 're'gions' beyond' you, 'and' not to bo'ast in anoth'er man's li'ne of things made read'y to our hand'. 17 But he that glo'rieth, let him glo'ry in the Lo'rd. 18 For not he that commen'deth himself' is appro'ved, but whom the Lo'rd commen'deth.

CHAP. XI.—1 Would to God ye could bea'r with me a lit'tle in 'my' fol'ly: and inde'ed bea'r with me. 2 For I am jeal'ous o'ver you with god'ly jeal'ousy: for I have espou'sed you to one hus'band, that I may present' 'you as' a cha'ste vir'gin to Chri'st. 3 But I fe'ar, lest by an'y means, as the ser'pent begui'led E've through his sub'tilty, so your mi'nds should be corrup'ted from the simplic'ity that is in Chri'st. 4 For if he that com'eth pre'acheth anoth'er Je'sus, whom we' have not pre'ached, or 'if' ye rece'ive anoth'er spir'it, which ye have not rece'ived, or anoth'er gos'pel, which ye have not accep'ted, ye might well bea'r with 'him.' 5 For I suppo'se I was not a whit behi'nd the ver'y chie'fest apos'tles. 6 But though 'I be' ru'de in spe'ech, yet not in knowl'edge: but we have been thro'ughly made man'ifest among'st you in a'll things. 7 Have I commit'ted an offenc'e in aba'sing myself' that ye' might be exa'lted, beca'use I have pre'ached to you the gos'pel of God fre'ely? 8 I rob'bed oth'er church'es, ta'king wa'ges 'of them,' to do you'r ser'vice. 9 And when I was pres'ent with you, and wan'ted, I was cha'rgeable to no' man: for that which was lack'ing to me the breth'ren which came from Mace'donia suppli'ed: and in a'll 'things' I have kept myself' from be'ing bur'densome un'to you, and 'so' vill' I keep 'myself'.' 10 As the tru'th of Chri'st is in' me,

no' man shall stop' me of this bo'asting in the re'gions of Acha'ia. 11 Wher'efore? beca'use I lov'e you not? Go'd
kno'weth. 12 But what I do', that I will' do, that I may
cut of'f occa'sion from them which desi're occa'sion; that
wherein' they glo'ry, they may be found e'ven as we'.
13 For such 'are' fa'lse apos'tles, dece'itful wor'kers, trans-
for'ming themsel'ves in'to the apos'tles of Chri'st. 14 And
no ma'rvel; for Sa'tan himself' is transfo'rmed in'to an
a'ngel of light'. 15 Ther'efore 'it is' no' grea't thing if his
min'isters a'lso be transfo'rmed as the min'isters of right'-
eousness; whose end' shall be acco'rding to their work's.
16 I say again', Let no' man think me a fo'ol: if oth'erwise,
yet as' a fo'ol rece'ive me, that I may bo'ast myself' a lit'tle.
17 That which I spe'ak, I spe'ak 'it' not af'ter the Lo'rd,
but as it were fo'olishly, in this con'fidence of bo'asting.
18 See'ing that man'y glo'ry af'ter the flesh', I' will glo'ry
a'lso. 19 For ye suf'fer fo'ols glad'ly, see'ing ye 'yoursel'ves'
are wi'se. 20 For ye suf'fer, if a man bring you in'to
bon'dage, if a man devour' 'you,' if a man ta'ke 'of you,'
if a man exa'lt himself', if a man smi'te you on the fa'ce.
21 I spe'ak as concer'ning repro'ach, as though we had been
we'ak. Howbe'it, whereinsoev'er an'y is bo'ld, (I speak
fo'olishly,) I' am bo'ld a'lso. 22 Are they He'brews? so
'am' I'. Are they Is'raelites? so 'am' I'. Are they the
se'ed of A'braham? so 'am' I'. 23 Are they min'isters of
Chri'st? (I speak as a fo'ol,) I' 'am' mo're; in la'bours
more abun'dant, in stri'pes abov'e meas'ure, in pris'ons more
fre'quent, in death's oft'. 24 Of the Jews fi've times re-
ce'ived I fo'rty 'stri'pes' save on'e. 25 Thri'ce was I be'aten
with rod's, onc'e was I sto'ned, thri'ce I suf'fered ship'-
wreck, a night' and a da'y I have be'en in the de'ep;
26 'In' jour'neyings of'ten, 'in' per'ils of wa'ters, 'in'
per'ils of rob'bers, 'in' per'ils by 'mine o'wn' coun'trymen,
'in' per'ils by the he'athen, 'in' per'ils in the cit'y, 'in' per'ils
in the wil'derness, 'in' per'ils in the se'a, 'in' per'ils
amon'g fa'lse breth'ren; 27 In we'ariness and pa'infulness,
in watch'ings of'ten, in hun'ger and thirst', in fas'tings
of'ten, in co'ld and na'kedness. 28 Besi'des those things
that are without', that which com'eth upon' me da'ily, the
ca're of a'll the church'es. 29 W'ho is we'ak, and I' am not'
weak? w'ho is offen'ded, and I' burn' not? 30 If I must
ne'eds glo'ry, I will glo'ry of the things which concern'
mine infir'mities. 31 The Go'd and Fa'ther of our Lo'rd

Je'sus Chri'st, which is bless'ed for evermo're, kno'weth that I li'e not. 32 In Damas'cus the gov'ernor un'der Ar'etas the kin'g kept the cit'y of the Damasce'nes with a gar'rison, desi'rous to apprehend' me; 33 And through a win'dow in a bas'ket was I let down' by the wa'll, and esca'ped his hand's.

CHAP. XII.—1 It is not expe'dient for me doubt'less to glo'ry: I will come to vis'ions and revela'tions of the Lo'rd. 2 I knew a man in Chri'st above' fo'urteen ye'ars ago', (wheth'er in' the bod'y, I can'not tell'; or wheth'er out' of the bod'y, I can'not tell': Go'd kno'weth;) such' an one ca'ught up to the third heav'en. 3 And I knew such' a man, (wheth'er in' the bod'y, or out' of the bod'y, I can'not tell': Go'd kno'weth;) 4 How that he was ca'ught up in'to par'adise, and heard unspe'akable words, which it is not la'wful for a man to ut'ter. 5 Of such' an one will I glo'ry: yet of myself' I will not' glo'ry, but in mine infir'mities. 6 For though I would desi're to glo'ry, I shall not be a fo'ol; for I will say the tru'th: but 'now' I forbea'r, lest an'y man should think of me above' that which he se'eth me 'to be',' or 'that' he he'areth of me. 7 And lest I should be exa'lted above' meas'ure through the abun'dance of the revela'tions, there was giv'en to me a tho'rn in the flesh, the mes'senger of Sa'tan to buf'fet me, lest I should be exa'lted above' meas'ure. 8 For this thing I beso'ught the Lo'rd thri'ce, that it might depa'rt from me. 9 And he said un'to me, My gra'ce is suffic'ient for the'e; for my strength is made per'fect in we'akness. Most glad'ly ther'efore will I rath'er glo'ry in my infir'mities, that the pow'er of Chri'st may rest upon' me. 10 Ther'efore I ta'ke pleas'ure in infir'mities, in repro'aches, in neces'sities, in persecu'tions, in distress'es, for Chri'st's sa'ke: for when I am we'ak, then am I stron'g. 11 I am become'e a fo'ol in glo'rying; ye' have compell'ed me: fo'r I o'ught to have been commen'ded of you; fo'r in noth'ing am I behi'nd the ver'y chie'fest apos'tles, though I be noth'ing. 12 Tru'ly the si'gns of an apos'tle were wro'ught amon'g you in a'll pa'tience, in si'gns, and won'ders, and might'y de'eds. 13 Fo'r what' is it wherein' ye' were infe'rior to oth'er church'es, except' 'it be' that I myself' was not bur'densome to you? forgiv'e me this wron'g. 14 Beho'ld, the third' time I am read'y to come'e to you; and I will' not be bur'densome to you; fo'r I se'ek not

you'urs, but you: for the chil'dren ought not to lay up for the pa'rents, but the pa'rents for the chil'dren. 15 And I will ver'y glad'ly spend' and be' spent for you; though the more abun'dantly I lov'e you, the less I be' loved. 16 But be' it so, I did not bur'den you: nevertheless', be'ing craf'ty, I caught you with gui'le. 17 Did I make a ga'in of you by an'y of them whom I sent' un'to you? 18 I desi'red Ti'tus, and with 'him' I sent a broth'er: did Ti'tus make a ga'in of you? wa'lked we not in the sa'me spir'it? 'wa'lked we' not in the sa'me steps'? 19 Again', think ye that we excu'se ourscl'ves un'to you? we spe'ak befo're Go'd in Chri'st: but 'we do' a'll things, de'arly belov'ed, for your ed'ifying. 20 For I fe'ar, lest, when I come, I shall not fi'nd you such as I would', and 'that' I' shall be found un'to you such as ye would not'; lest 'there be' deba'tes, en'vyings, wra'ths, stri'fes, back'bitings, whis'perings, swell'ings, tu'mults: 21 'And' lest, when I come again', my Go'd will hum'ble me amon'g you, and 'that' I shall bewa'il man'y which have sin'ned alread'y, and have not repen'ted of the uncle'anness, and fornica'tion, and lasciv'iousness, which they have commit'ted.

CHAP. XIII.—1 This 'is' the third' 'time' I am com'ing to you. In the mouth of tw'o or thre'e wit'nesses shall ev'ery word' be estab'lished. 2 I to'ld you befo're, and forete'l' you, as if I were pres'ent, the sec'ond time; and be'ing ab'sent, now I wri'te to them' which he'retofore have sin'ned, and to a'll oth'er, that, if I come again', I will not spa're: 3 Since ye se'ek a pro'of of Chri'st spe'aking in me, which to you-ward is not we'ak, but is might'y in you. 4 For though he was cru'cified through we'akness, yet he liv'eth by the pow'er of Go'd: for we a'lso are we'ak in him, but we shall liv'e with him by the pow'er of Go'd to'ward you. 5 Exam'ine yourscl'ves wheth'er ye be in the fa'ith; pro've your o'wn scl'ves: kno'w ye not your o'wn scl'ves, how that Je'sus Chri'st is in' you, except' ye be rep'robates? 6 But I trust' that ye shall kno'w that we' are not' rep'robates. 7 Now I pray to Go'd that ye do no e'vil; not' that we' should appe'ar appro'ved, but that ye' should do that which is hon'est, though we' be as rep'robates. 8 For we can do noth'ing against' the tru'th, but for' the tru'th. 9 For we are glad', when we' are we'ak, and ye' are stron'g: and this' a'lso we wish, 'e'ven' your perfec'tion. 10 Ther'efore I wri'te these things be'ing ab'sent, lest be'ing

pres'ent I should use sha'rpness, accor'ding to the pow'er which the Lo'rd hath giv'en me to ed'ifica'tion, and not to destruc'tion. 11 Fi'nally, breth'ren, farewell'. Be per'fect, be of good' com'fort, be of one mind, live in pe'ace; and the Go'd of lov'e and pe'ace shall be with' you. 12 Gre'et one another with an ho'ly kiss. 13 A'll the sa'ints salu'te you. 14 The gra'ce of the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, and the lov'e of Go'd, and the commu'nion of the Ho'ly Gho'st, 'be' with' you a'll. A'men'.

¶ The sec'ond 'epis'tle' to the Corin'thians was writ'ten from Philip'pi, 'a cit'y' of Mace'donia, by Ti'tus and Lu'cas.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO

THE GALATIANS.

CHAPTER I.

1 PA'UL, an apos'tle, (not of men', ne'ither by man', but by Je'sus Chri'st, and Go'd the Fa'ther, who ra'ised him from the dead',) 2 And a'll the breth'ren which are with' me, un'to the church'es of Gala'tia: 3 Gra'ce 'be' to you, and pe'ace, from Go'd the Fa'ther, and 'from' our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, 4 Who ga've himself' for our sin's, that he might deliv'er us from this pres'ent e'vil world, accor'ding to the will of Go'd and our Fa'ther: 5 To whom 'be' glo'ry for ev'er and ev'er. A'men'. 6 I ma'rvel that ye are so so'on remo'ved from him that ca'lled you in'to the gra'ce of Chri'st un'to another gos'pel: 7 Which is not' another; but there be som'e that troub'le you, and would pervert' the gos'pel of Chri'st. 8 But though we', or an a'ngel from heav'en, pre'ach an'y oth'er gos'pel un'to you than that which we' have pre'ached un'to you, let him be accurs'ed. 9 As we said befo're, so say I now again', If an'y 'man' pre'ach an'y oth'er gos'pel un'to you than that ye have rece'ived, let him be accurs'ed. 10 For do I now persua'de men', or Go'd? or do I se'ek to ple'ase men? for if I yet ple'ased men', I should not' be the ser'vant of Chri'st.

11 But I cer'tify you, breth'ren, that the gos'pel which was
pre'ached of me' is not' af'ter man'. 12 For I ne'ither re-
ce'ived it of man', ne'ither was I ta'ught 'it,' but by the
revela'tion of Je'sus Chri'st. 13 For ye have heard' of my
conversa'tion in time past' in the Jews' relig'ion, how that
beyond' meas'ure I per'secuted the church of God, and
wa'sted it; 14 And prof'ited in the Jews' relig'ion abov'e
man'y my e'quals in mine o'wn na'tion, be'ing more ex-
ce'edingly zeal'ous of the tradit'ions of my fa'thers. 15 But
when it ple'ased God, who sep'arated me from my moth'er's
wo'mb, and ca'lled 'me' by his gra'ce, 16 To reve'al his
Son' in me, that I might pre'ach him amon'g the he'athen;
imme'diately I confer'red not with flesh' and blood':
17 Ne'ither went I up to Jeru'salem to them which were
apos'tles befo're me; but I went in'to Ara'bia, and re-
turn'ed again' un'to Damas'cus. 18 Then, af'ter thre'e ye'ars,
I went up to Jeru'salem to se'e Pe'ter, and abo'de with him
fif'teen days. 19 But oth'er of the apos'tles saw I non'e,
save Ja'mes the Lo'rd's broth'er. 20 Now the things which
I wri'te un'to you, beho'ld, befo're God, I li'e not. 21 Af'-
terwards I ca'me in'to the re'gions of Syr'ia and Cilic'ia;
22 And was unkno'wn by fa'ce un'to the church'es of Jude'a
which were in Chri'st: 23 But they had heard' o'nly, that he'
which per'secuted us in times past', now' pre'acheth the
fa'ith which onc'e he destroy'ed. 24 And they glo'rified
God in me.

CHAP. II.—1 Then fo'urteen ye'ars af'ter, I went up
again' to Jeru'salem with Ba'rnabas, and took Ti'tus with
'me' a'lso. 2 And I went up by revela'tion, and commu'-
nicated un'to them that gos'pel which I pre'ach amon'g the
Gen'tiles, but pri'vately to them which were of reputa'tion,
lest by an'y me'ans I should' run, or had' run, in va'in.
3 But ne'ither Ti'tus, who was with' me, be'ing a Gre'ek, was
compell'ed to be cir'cumcised: 4 And that beca'use of fa'lse
breth'ren un'awares bro'ught in', who came in' priv'ily to
spy' out our lib'erty which we have in Chri'st Je'sus, that
they might bring us in'to bon'dage: 5 To whom we ga've
pla'ce by subjec'tion, no', not for an hour', that the tru'th
of the gos'pel might contin'ue with you. 6 But of those
who se'emed to be som'ewhat, whatsoev'er they were, it
ma'keth no mat'ter to me': God accep'teth no' man's
per'son: fo'r they who se'emed 'to be som'ewhat' in con'-
ference ad'ded noth'ing to me: 7 But con'trariwise, when

they saw that the gos'pel of the un'circumcision was commit'ted un'to me', as 'the gos'pel' of the cir'cumcision 'was' un'to Pe'ter; 8 (For he that wro'ught effec'tually in Pe'ter to the apos'tleship of the circumcis'ion, the sa'me was might'y in me' to'ward the Gen'tiles:) 9 And when Ja'mes, Ce'phas, and John', who se'emed to be pil'lars, perce'ived the gra'ce that was giv'en un'to me, they ga've to me' and Ba'rnabas the right' hands of fell'owship, that we' 'should go' un'to the he'athen, and they un'to the circumcis'ion. 10 O'nly 'they would'' that we should remem'ber the po'or; the sa'me which I a'lso was fo'rward to do'. 11 But when Pe'ter was come to An'tioch, I withstood' him to the fa'ce, beca'use he was to be bla'med. 12 For, befo're that cer'tain ca'me from Ja'mes, he did e'at with the Gen'tiles: but when they were come he withdrew', and sep'arated himself', fe'aring them' which were of the circumcis'ion. 13 And the oth'er Jews dissem'bled li'kewise with him; insomuch' that Ba'rnabas a'lso was car'ried awa'y with their dissimula'tion. 14 But when I sa'w that they wa'lked not up'rightly, acco'rding to the tru'th of the gos'pel, I said un'to Pe'ter befo're 'them' a'll, If thou, be'ing a Jew', liv'est af'ter the man'ner of Gen'tiles, and not as do the Jew's, why compell'est thou the Gen'tiles to liv'e as do the Jew's? 15 We' 'who are' Jew's by na'ture, and not sin'ners of the Gen'tiles, 16 Kno'wing that a man is not' jus'tified by the works of the la'w, but by the fa'ith of Je'sus Chri'st, e'ven we' have belie'ved in Je'sus Chri'st, that we might be jus'tified by the fa'ith of Chri'st, and not' by the works of the la'w: fo'r by the works of the la'w shall no' flesh be jus'tified. 17 But if, while we se'ek to be jus'tified by Chri'st, we ourselves a'lso are found sin'ners, 'is' ther'efore Chri'st the min'ister of sin'? Go'd forbid'. 18 For if I build again' the things which I destroy'ed, I make myself' a transgress'or. 19 For I' through the la'w am dead' to the law, that I might liv'e un'to Go'd. 20 I am cru'cified with Chri'st: nevertheless' I liv'e; yet not I', but Chri'st liv'eth in' me: and the li'fe which I now' live in the flesh' I live by the fa'ith of the Son of Go'd, who lov'ed me, and ga've himself' for me. 21 I do not frus'trate the gra'ce of Go'd: fo'r if right'eousness 'come' by the la'w, then Chri'st is dead in va'in.

CHAP. III.—1 O fo'olish Gala'tians, who hath bewitch'ed ', that ye should' not obe'y the tru'th, befo're whose eyes as Chri'st hath been ev'idently set fo'rth, cru'cified

amon'g you? 2 This o'nly would I learn' of you, Rece'ived ye the Spir'it by the works of the la'w, or by the he'aring of fa'ith? 3 Are ye so fo'olish? hav'ing begun' in the Spir'it, are ye now' made per'fect by the flesh'? 4 Have ye suf'fered so man'y things in va'in? if' 'it be' yet in va'in. 5 He ther'efore that min'istereth to you the Spir'it, and work'eth mir'acles amon'g you, 'do'eth he it' by the work's of the la'w, or by the he'aring of fa'ith? 6 E'ven as A'braham belie'ved Go'd, and it was accoun'ted to him for right'eousness. 7 Kno'w ye ther'efore that they which are of fa'ith, the sa'me are the chil'dren of A'braham. 8 And the scrip'ture, forese'eing that Go'd would jus'tify the he'athen through fa'ith, pre'ached befo're the gos'pel un'to A'braham, 'sa'ying,' In the'e shall a'll na'tions be bless'ed. 9 So then they which be of fa'ith are bless'ed with fa'ithful A'braham. 10 Fo'r as man'y as are of the work's of the la'w are un'der the curs'e: fo'r it is writ'ten, Curs'ed 'is' ev'ery one that contin'ueth not in a'll things which are writ'ten in the book' of the la'w to do' them. 11 But that no' man is jus'tified by the la'w in the sight of Go'd, 'it is' ev'ident: fo'r, The just shall live by fa'ith. 12 And the la'w is not' of fa'ith: but, The man that do'eth them shall liv'e in them. 13 Chri'st hath rede'emed us from the curs'e of the law, be'ing made a curs'e for us': fo'r it is writ'ten, Curs'ed 'is' ev'ery one that han'geth on a tre'e: 14 That the bless'ing of A'braham might come on the Gen'tiles through Je'sus Chri'st; that we' might rece'ive the prom'ise of the Spir'it through fa'ith. 15 Breth'ren, I spe'ak af'ter the man'ner of men'; Though 'it be' but a man's' cov'enant, yet 'if it be' confirm'ed, no' man disannul'eth, or add'eth thereto'. 16 Now to A'braham and his se'ed were the prom'ises ma'de. He sa'ith not, And to se'eds, as of man'y; but as of on'e, And to thy' seed, which is Chri'st. 17 And this' I say, 'that' the cov'enant, that was confirm'ed befo're of Go'd in Chri'st, the law, which was fo'ur hun'dred and thir'ty ye'ars af'ter, can'not disannul', that it should make the prom'ise of none effect'. 18 Fo'r if the inher'itance 'be' of the la'w, 'it is' no mo're of prom'ise: but Go'd ga've 'it' to A'braham by prom'ise. 19 Wher'efore then 'ser'veth' the law? It was ad'ded beca'use of transgress'ions, till the se'ed should com'e to whom the prom'ise was ma'de; 'and it was' orda'ined by a'ngels in the hand of a media'tor. 20 Now, a media'tor is not' 'a media'tor' of

on'e; but Go'd is on'e. 21 'Is' the la'w then against' the prom'ises of Go'd? Go'd forbid': fo'r if there had been a law giv'en which could' have given li'fe, ver'ily right'eousness should' have been by the la'w. 22 But the scrip'ture hath conclu'ded a'll un'der sin', that the prom'ise by fa'ith of Je'sus Chri'st might be giv'en to them that belie've. 23 But befo're fa'ith came, we were kept' un'der the la'w, shut up un'to the fa'ith which should af'terwards be reve'aled. 24 Wher'efore the law was our scho'olmaster 'to bring us' un'to Chri'st, that we might be jus'tified by fa'ith. 25 But af'ter that fa'ith is com'e, we are no lon'ger un'der a scho'olmaster. 26 Fo'r ye are a'll the chil'dren of Go'd by fa'ith in Chri'st Je'sus. 27 Fo'r as man'y of you as have been bapti'zed in'to Chri'st have put on' Chri'st. 28 There is ne'ither Jew' nor Gre'ek, there is ne'ither bond' nor fre'e, there is ne'ither ma'le nor fe'male: fo'r ye are a'll on'e in Chri'st Je'sus. 29 And if' ye 'be' Chri'st's, then are ye A'braham's se'ed, and he'irs acco'rding to the prom'ise.

CHAP. IV.—1 Now I say, 'That' the he'ir, as long as he is a chi'ld, dif'fereth noth'ing from a ser'vant, though he be lo'rd of a'll; 2 But is un'der tu'tors and gov'ernors until' the ti'me appoin'ted of the fa'ther. 3 E'ven so' we', when we were chil'dren, were in bon'dage un'der the el'ements of the world': 4 But when the ful'ness of the ti'me was com'e, Go'd sent fo'rth his Son', ma'de of a wom'an, ma'de un'der the la'w, 5 To rede'em them that were un'der the law, that we' might rece'ive the adop'tion of son's. 6 And beca'use ye are son's, Go'd hath sent fo'rth the Spir'it of his Son in'to your hea'rts, cry'ing, Ab'ba, Fa'ther. 7 Wher'efore thou art no mo're a ser'vant, but a son'; and if' a son, then an he'ir of Go'd through Chri'st. 8 Howbe'it then, when ye knew' not Go'd, ye did ser'vice un'to them which by na'ture are no' gods. 9 But now', af'ter that ye have kno'wn Go'd, or rath'er are kno'wn of Go'd, how turn' ye again' to the we'ak and beg'garly el'ements, whereunto' ye desi're again' to be in bon'dage? 10 Ye observ'e da'ys, and month's, and ti'mes, and ye'ars. 11 I am afra'id of you, lest I have besto'wed upon' you la'bour in va'in. 12 Breth'ren, I bese'ech you, be' as I' 'am;' fo'r I' 'am' as ye' 'are:' ye have not in'jured me at a'll. 13 Ye kno'w how, through infir'mity of the flesh', I pre'ached the gos'pel un'to you at the first'. 14 And my tempta'tion, which was in my flesh', ye despi'sed not, nor rejec'ted; but rece'ived me as an

a'ngel of Go'd, 'e'ven' as Chri'st Je'sus. 15 Whe're is then the bles'sedness ye spa'ke of? fo'r I boa'r you rec'ord, that, if' 'it had been' pos'sible, ye would have pluck'ed out your own ey'es, and have giv'en them to me'. 16 Am I ther'efore becom'e your en'emy, beca'use I tell you the tru'th? 17 They zeal'ously affect' you, 'but' not well'; yea, they would exclu'de you, that ye might affect' them. 18 But 'it is' good' to be zeal'ously affec'ted a'lways in 'a' good' 'thing,' and not o'nly when I am pres'ent with you. 19 My lit'tle chil'dren, of whom I trav'ail in birth again' until' Chri'st be fo'rmed in you, 20 I desi're to be pres'ent with you now', and to cha'nge my voice; fo'r I stand in doubt' of you. 21 Tell' me, ye that desi're to be un'der the la'w, do ye not he'ar the law? 22 Fo'r it is writ'ten, that A'braham had two son's; the on'e by a bond'maid, the oth'er by a fre'ewoman. 23 But he 'who was' of the bond'woman was bo'rn af'ter the flesh'; but he of the fre'ewom'an 'was' by prom'ise. 24 Which things are an al'legory: for these are the two cov'enants; the on'e from the mount Si'na, which gen'dereth to bon'dage, which is A'gar. 25 Fo'r this A'gar is mount Si'na in Ara'bia, and an'swereth to Jeru'salem which now' is, and is in bon'dage with her chil'dren. 26 But Jeru'salem which is abov'e is fre'e, which is the moth'er of us a'll. 27 Fo'r it is writ'ten, Rejoi'ce, 'thou' bar'ren that bea'rest not; brea'k fo'rth and cry', thou that trav'ailest not: fo'r the des'olate hath man'y mo're chil'dren than she which hath an hus'band. 28 Now we, breth'ren, as I'saac was', are the chil'dren of prom'ise. 29 But as then he that was bo'rn af'ter the flesh' per'secuted him 'that was bo'rn' af'ter the Spir'it, e'ven so' 'it is' now'. 30 Nevertheless', what sa'ith the scrip'ture? Cast out' the bond'woman and her son': fo'r the son of the bond'woman shall not' be he'ir with the son of the fre'ewoman. 31 So then, breth'ren, we are not' chil'dren of the bond'woman, but of the fre'e.

CHAP. V.—1 Stand fast' ther'efore in the lib'erty wherewith' Chri'st hath made us fre'e, and be not entan'gled again' with the yo'ke of bon'dage. 2 Beho'ld, I' Pa'ul say unto you, that if ye be cir'cumcised, Chri'st shall prof'it you noth'ing. 3 Fo'r I tes'tify again' to ev'ery man that is cir'cumcised, that he is a debt'or to do the who'le law. 4 Chri'st is becom'e of no' effect' unto you, whosoev'er of you are jus'tified by the la'w; ye are fa'llen from gra'ce.

5 Fo'r we' through the Spir'it wa'it for the ho'pe of right'-
eousness by fa'ith. 6 Fo'r in Je'sus Chri'st ne'ither cir'cum-
cision ava'ileth an'y thing, nor un'circumcision; but fa'ith
which work'eth by lov'e. 7 Ye did' run well'; w'ho did
hin'der you, that ye should not obe'y the tru'th? 8 This
persua'sion 'com'eth' not of him that ca'lleth you. 9 A
lit'tle leav'en leav'eneth the whole lump'. 10 I have con'fi-
dence in you through the Lo'rd, that ye will be none
oth'erwise mi'nded: but he that troub'leth you shall bea'r
his judg'ment, whosoev'er he be. 11 And I', breth'ren, if I
yet pre'ach circumcis'ion, why do I yet suf'fer persecu'tion?
then is the offence of the cross ce'ased. 12 I would' they
were e'ven cut off' which troub'le you. 13 Fo'r, breth'ren,
ye have been ca'lled un'to lib'erty; o'nly 'u'se' not lib'erty
for an occa'sion to the flesh', but by lov'e serv'e one
anoth'er. 14 Fo'r a'll the law is fulfill'ed in on'e word,
'e'ven' in this', Thou shalt lov'e thy ne'ighbour as thyself'.
15 But if ye bi'te and devour' one anoth'er, ta'ke he'ed that
ye be not consu'med one of anoth'er. 16 'This'' I say then,
Wa'lk in the Spir'it, and ye shall not fulfil' the lust' of the
flesh'. 17 Fo'r the flesh' lus'teth against' the Spir'it, and
the Spir'it against' the flesh': and these are con'trary the
one to the oth'er; so that ye can'not do' the things that
ye would'. 18 But if ye be led by the Spir'it, ye are not'
un'der the la'w. 19 Now the work's of the flesh' are man'i-
fest, which are 'the'se;' Adul'tery, fornica'tion, uncle'anness,
lasciv'iousness, 20 Idol'atry, witch'craft, ha'tred, va'riance,
emula'tions, wra'th, stri'fe, sedit'ions, her'esies, 21 En'vyings,
mur'ders, drun'kenness, rev'ellings, and such li'ke: of the
which I tell you befo're, as I have a'lso to'ld 'you' in
time past', that they which do' such things shall not
inher'it the kin'gdom of Go'd. 22 But the fru'it of the
Spir'it is lov'e, joy', pe'ace, long-suf'fering, gen'tleness,
good'ness, fa'ith, 23 Me'ekness, tem'perance: against' such
there is no' law. 24 And they that are Chri'st's have cru'-
cified the flesh', with the affec'tions and lust's. 25 If we
liv'e in the Spir'it, let us a'lso wa'lk in the Spir'it. 26 Let
us not be desi'rous of vainglo'ry, provo'king one anoth'er,
en'vying one anoth'er.

CHAP. VI.—1 Breth'ren, if a man be overta'ken in a
fa'ult, ye' which are spir'itual resto're such an one in the
spir'it of me'ekness; consid'ering thyself', lest thou a'lso be
tem'pted. 2 Bea'r ye one anoth'er's bur'dens, and so fulfil'

the law of Chri'st. 3 For if a man think' himself' to be som'ething, when he is noth'ing, he dece'iveth himself'. 4 But let ev'ery man pro've his o'wn work, and then shall he have rejoi'cing in himself' alo'ne, and not in anoth'er. 5 For ev'ery man shall bea'r his o'wn bur'den. 6 Let him that is ta'ught in the word' commu'nicate un'to him that te'acheth in a'll good' things. 7 Be not dece'ived; God is not mock'ed: for whatsoev'er a man so'weth, that' shall he a'lso re'ap. 8 For he that so'weth to his flesh', shall of the flesh' reap corrup'tion; but he that so'weth to the Spir'it, shall of the Spir'it re'ap life everlas'ting. 9 And let us not be we'ary in well'-doing: for in due se'ason we shall re'ap, if we fa'int not. 10 As we have ther'efore opportu'nity, let us do good' un'to a'll 'men,' especi'ally un'to them' who are of the hous'ehold of fa'ith. 11 Ye see how la'rge a let'ter I have writ'ten un'to you with mine own hand'. 12 As man'y as desi're to ma'ke a fair shew in the flesh', they constra'in you to be cir'cumcised; o'nly lest they should suf'fer persecu'tion for the cross of Chri'st. 13 For ne'ither they themsel'ves who are cir'cumcised ke'ep the la'w; but desi're to have you cir'cumcised, that they may glo'ry in your flesh'. 14 But God forbid' that I' should glo'ry, sa've in the cross of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, by' whom the world is cru'cified un'to me', and I' un'to the world'. 15 For in Chri'st Je'sus ne'ither cir'cumcision ava'ileth an'y thing, nor un'circumcision, but a new' cre'ature. 16 And as man'y as wa'lk acco'rding to this ru'le, pe'ace 'be' on' them, and mer'cy, and upon' the Is'rael of God'. 17 From henc'eforth let no man troub'le me: for I bea'r in my bod'y the ma'rks of the Lo'rd Je'sus. 18 Breth'ren, the gra'ce of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st 'be' with your spir'it. A'men'.

¶ Un'to the Gala'tians writ'ten from Rome.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO

THE EPHESIANS.

CHAPTER I.

1 PA'UL, an apos'tle of Je'sus Chri'st by the will of God', to the sa'ints which are at Eph'esus, and to the fa'ith-

ful in Chri'st Je'sus: 2 Gra'ce 'be' to you, and pe'ace, from
God our Fa'ther, and 'from' the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st.
3 Bles'sed 'be' the God and Fa'ther of our Lo'rd Je'sus
Chri'st, who hath bless'ed us with a'll spir'itual bless'ings in
heav'enly 'pla'ces' in Chri'st; 4 Acco'rding as he hath
cho'sen us in him' befo're the founda'tion of the world', that
we should be ho'ly and without' bla'me befo're him in lov'e:
5 Hav'ing predes'tinated us un'to the adop'tion of chil'dren
by Je'sus Chri'st to himself', acco'rding to the good'
pleas'ure of his will', 6 To the pra'ise of the glo'ry of his
gra'ce, wherein' he hath ma'de us accep'ted in the Belov'ed:
7 In' whom we have redem'ption through his blood', the
forgiv'eness of sin's, acco'rding to the rich'es of his gra'ce;
8 Wherein' he hath abound'ed to'ward us in a'll wis'dom
and pru'dence; 9 Hav'ing ma'de kno'wn un'to us the
mys'tery of his will', acco'rding to his good' pleas'ure which
he hath pur'posed in himself': 10 That in the dispensa'tion
of the ful'ness of ti'mes, he might gath'er together in one
a'll things in Chri'st, both which are in heav'en, and which
are on earth', 'e'ven' in him': 11 In whom a'lso we have
obta'ined an inher'itance, be'ing predes'tinated acco'rding to
the pur'pose of him' who work'eth a'll things af'ter the
coun'sel of his own will'; 12 That we should' be to the
pra'ise of his' glo'ry, who first trus'ted in Chri'st. 13 In
whom ye' a'lso 'trus'ted,' af'ter that ye heard the word of
tru'th, the gos'pel of your salva'tion: in whom a'lso, af'ter
that ye belie'ved, ye were se'aled with that Ho'ly Spir'it of
prom'ise, 14 Which is the ear'nest of our inher'itance, until'
the redem'ption of the pur'chased possess'ion, un'to the
pra'ise of his glo'ry. 15 Wher'efore I' a'lso, af'ter I heard
of your fa'ith in the Lo'rd Je'sus, and lov'e un'to a'll the
sa'ints, 16 Ce'ase not to give thank's for you, ma'king
men'tion of you in my pra'yers; 17 That the God of our
Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, the Fa'ther of glo'ry, may give un'to
you the spir'it of wis'dom and revela'tion in the knowl'edge
of him: 18 The ey'es of your understan'ding be'ing en-
light'ened; that ye may kno'w what is the ho'pe of his
ca'lling, and what' the rich'es of the glo'ry of his inher'it-
ance in the sa'ints, 19 And what 'is' the exce'eding grea'tness
of his pow'er to us'-ward who belie've, acco'rding to
the work'ing of his might'y pow'er, 20 Which he wro'ught
in Chri'st, when he ra'ised him from the dead', and set
'him' at his o'wn right' hand in the heav'enly 'pla'ces,'

21 Fa'r above' all principal'ity, and pow'er, and might', and
domin'ion, and ev'ery na'me that is na'med, not' o'nly in
this' world, but also in that which is to com'e; 22 And
hath put all 'things' un'der his fe'et, and ga've him 'to
be' the head' o'ver all 'things' to the church', 23 Which
is his bod'y, the ful'ness of him that fill'eth all in' all.

CHAP. II.—1 And you 'hath he quick'ened,' who were
dead' in tres'passes and sin's; 2 Wherein' in time past' ye
wa'lked acco'rding to the co'urse of this' world, acco'rding
to the princ'e of the pow'er of the air, the spir'it that
now' work'eth in the chil'dren of disobe'dience: 3 Amon'g
whom also we all had our conversa'tion in times past' in
the lust's of our flesh', fulfill'ing the desi'res of the flesh'
and of the mi'nd; and were by na'ture the chil'dren of
wra'th, e'ven as oth'ers. 4 But Go'd, who is rich' in mer'cy,
for his grea't lov'e wherewith' he lov'ed us, 5 E'ven when
we were dead' in sins, hath quick'ened us together with
Chri'st; (by gra'ce ye are sa'ved;) 6 And hath ra'ised 'us'
up together, and made 'us' sit' together in heav'enly
'pla'ces' in Chri'st Je'sus; 7 That in the a'ges to com'e he
might she'w the exce'eding rich'es of his gra'ce, in 'his'
ki'ndness to'ward us through Chri'st Je'sus. 8 For by
gra'ce are ye sa'ved through fa'ith; and that' not' of
yoursel'ves: 'it is' the gift' of Go'd: 9 Not of work's, lest
an'y man should bo'ast. 10 For we' are his work'manship,
crea'ted in Chri'st Je'sus un'to good' works, which Go'd
hath befo're orda'ined that we should wa'lk in them.
11 Wher'efore remem'ber, that ye' 'be'ing' in time past'
Gen'tiles in the flesh', who are ca'lled Un'circumcision by
that which is ca'lled the Circumcis'ion in the flesh' made
by hand's; 12 That at that' time ye were without' Chri'st,
be'ing a'liens from the com'monwealth of Is'rael, and stra'ngers
from the cov'enants of prom'ise, hav'ing no ho'pe, and
without' Go'd in the world: 13 But now', in Chri'st Je'sus, ye'
who som'etimes were far off', are made ni'gh by the blood
of Chri'st. 14 For he' is our pe'ace, who hath made bo'th
on'e, and hath bro'ken down the mid'dle wa'll of partit'ion
'betwe'en us;' 15 Hav'ing abol'ished in his flesh' the
en'mity, 'e'ven' the law of command'ments 'conta'ined' in
o'rdinances; for to make in himself' of twa'in on'e new'
man, 'so'' ma'king pe'ace; 16 And that he might rec'oncile
bo'th un'to Go'd in on'e bod'y by the cross', hav'ing sla'in
the en'mity there'by'; 17 And ca'me and pre'ached pe'ace to

you which were far off, and to them that were nigh.
18 For through him we both have access by one Spirit
unto the Father. 19 Now therefore ye are no more
strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens with the
saints, and of the household of God; 20 And are built
upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus
Christ himself being the chief corner-stone;' 21 In
whom all the building fitly framed together, groweth
unto an holy temple in the Lord: 22 In whom ye also
are builded together for an habitation of God through
the Spirit.

CHAP. III.—1 For this cause I Paul, the prisoner of
Jesus Christ for you Gentiles, 2 (If ye have heard of
the dispensation of the grace of God which is given me
to you-ward: 3 How that by revelation he made know'n
unto me the mystery, as I wrote afore in few words;
4 Whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowl-
edge in the mystery of Christ, 5 Which in other ages
was not made know'n unto the sons of men, as it is now
revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the
Spirit;. 6 That the Gentiles should be fellow-heirs, and
of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ
by the gospel: 7 Whereof I was made a minister,
according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me
by the effectual working of his power. 8 Unto me, who
am less than the least of all saints, is this grace
given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the un-
searchable riches of Christ; 9 And to make all 'men'
see what 'is' the fellowship of the mystery, which from
the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who
created all things by Jesus Christ: 10 To the intent
that now, unto the principalities and powers in heavenly
'places,' might be know'n by the church the manifold
wisdom of God, 11 According to the eternal purpose
which he purposed in Christ Jesus our Lord: 12 In whom
we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith
of him. 13 Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at my
tribulations for you, which is your glory. 14 For this
cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord
Jesus Christ, 15 Of whom the whole family in heaven
and earth is named, 16 That he would grant you, ac-
cording to the riches of his glory, to be strengthened
with might by his Spirit in the inner man; 17 That

Chri'st may dwell' in your hea'rts by fa'ith; that ye, be'ing ro'oted and groun'ded in lov'e, 18 May be a'ble to comprehend' with a'll sa'ints what' 'is' the bread'th, and len'gth, and dep'th, and height'; 19 And to know the love of Chri'st, which pass'eth knowl'edge, that ye might be fill'ed with a'll the ful'ness of Go'd. 20 Now, un'to him that is a'ble to do' exce'eding abun'dantly above' a'll that we ask' or think', acco'rding to the pow'er that work'eth in us, 21 Un'to him' 'be' glo'ry in the church' by Chri'st Je'sus throughout' a'll a'ges, world without' end'. A'men'.

CHAP. IV.—1 I' ther'efore, the pris'oner of the Lo'rd,) bese'ech you that ye wa'lk wor'thy of the voca'tion where-with' ye are ca'lled, 2 With a'll lo'wliness and me'ekness, with lon'g-suf'fering, forbea'ring one anoth'er in lov'e; 3 Endeav'ouring to ke'ep the u'nity of the Spir'it in the bond of pe'ace. 4 'There is' on'e bod'y, and on'e Spir'it, e'ven as ye are ca'lled in on'e ho'pe of your ca'lling; 5 One Lo'rd, one fa'ith, one bap'tism, 6 One Go'd and Fa'ther of a'll, who 'is' above' a'll, and thro'ugh a'll, and in' you a'll. 7 But un'to ev'ery on'e of us is giv'en gra'ce acco'rding to the meas'ure of the gift' of Chri'st. 8 Wher'efore he sa'ith, When he ascen'ded up on hi'gh, he led captiv'ity cap'tive, and gave gift's un'to men'. 9 (Now that he as'cended, what is' it but that he a'lso de'scended first in'to the lo'wer pa'rts of the earth? 10 He that de'scended is the same a'lso that as'cended up fa'r above' a'll heav'ens, that he might fill a'll things.) 11 And he gave som'e, apos'tles; and som'e, proph'ets; and som'e, evan'gelists; and som'e, pas'tors and te'achers; 12 For the per'fecting of the sa'ints, for the work' of the min'istry, for the ed'ifying of the bod'y of Chri'st: 13 Till we a'll come in the u'nity of the fa'ith, and of the knowl'edge of the Son' of Go'd, un'to a per'fect man, un'to the meas'ure of the stat'ure of the ful'ness of Chri'st: 14 That we 'henc'eforth' be no' more chil'dren, tossed to' and fro', and car'ried about' with ev'ery wind' of doc'trine, by the sleight' of men', 'and' cun'ning craf'tiness, whereby' they lie in wa'it to dece'ive; 15 But, spe'aking the tru'th in lov'e, may grow up in'to him' in a'll things, which is the head', 'e'ven' Chri'st: 16 From whom the who'le bod'y, fit'ly joined togeth'er, and compac'ted by that' which ev'ery joint' suppli'eth, acco'rding to the effec'tual work'ing in the meas'ure of ev'ery pa'rt, ma'keth incre'ase of the bod'y, un'to the ed'ifying of itself' in lov'e. 17 This' I say ther'efore, and

tes'tify in the Lo'rd, that ye henc'eforth wa'lk not' as oth'er Gen'tiles wa'lk, in the van'ity of their mi'nds; 18 Hav'ing the understan'ding da'rkened, be'ing a'lienated from the life of Go'd through the ig'norance that is in' them, beca'use of the bli'ndness of their hea'rt: 19 Who, be'ing past fe'eling, have giv'en themselv'es o'ver un'to lasciv'iousness, to work a'll uncle'anness with gre'ediness. 20 But ye' have not so' learned Chri'st; 21 If so' be that ye have heard' him, and have been ta'ught by him, as the tru'th is in Je'sus: 22 That ye put of'f, concer'ning the fo'rmer conversa'tion, the o'ld man, which is corrupt' acco'rding to the dece'itful lust's; 23 And be renew'ed in the spir'it of your mi'nd; 24 And that ye put on' the new' man, which af'ter Go'd is crea'ted in right'eousness and true ho'liness. 25 Wher'efore, put'ting awa'y ly'ing, spe'ak ev'ery man tru'th with his ne'ighbour: fo'r we are mem'bers on'e of anoth'er. 26 Be ye an'gry, and sin' not: let not the sun' go down' upon' your wra'th: 27 Ne'ither give pla'ce to the dev'il. 28 Let him' that sto'le ste'al no mo're: but rath'er let him la'bour, work'ing with 'his' hand's the thing which is good', that he may hav'e to giv'e to him that ne'edeth. 29 Let no' corrupt' communica'tion proce'ed out of your mouth' but that' which is good' to the u'se of ed'ifying, that it may min'ister gra'ce un'to the he'arers. 30 And grie've not the Ho'ly Spir'it of Go'd, whereby' ye are se'aled un'to the day of redem'ption. 31 Let a'll bit'terness, and wra'th, and an'ger, and clam'our, and e'vil-spe'aking, be put awa'y from you, with a'll mal'ice: 32 And be ye ki'nd one to anoth'er, ten'der-hea'rted, forgiv'ing one anoth'er, e'ven as Go'd for Chri'st's sa'ke hath forgiv'en yo'u.

CHAP. V.—1 Be ye ther'efore fol'lowers of Go'd, as de'ar chil'dren; 2 And wa'lk in lov'e, as Chri'st a'lso hath lov'ed us, and hath giv'en himself' for us an of'fering and a sac'rifice to Go'd for a swe'et-smel'ling sa'vour. 3 But fornica'tion, and a'll uncle'anness, or cov'etousness, let it not be one'e na'med amon'g you, as becom'eth sa'ints; 4 Ne'ither fil'thiness, nor fo'olish ta'lking, nor jes'ting, which are not conve'nient; but rath'er giv'ing of thank's. 5 Fo'r this' ye kno'w, that no who'remonger, nor uncle'an per'son, nor cov'etous man, who is an idol'ater, hath an'y inher'itance in the kin'gdom of Chri'st and of Go'd. 6 Let no' man dece'ive you with va'in words; fo'r beca'use of he'se things com'eth the wra'th of Go'd upon' the chil'dren

of disobe'dience. 7 Be not ye' ther'efore parta'kers with them'.
8 For ye were som'etimes da'rkness, but now' 'are ye'
light' in the Lo'rd: wa'lk as chil'dren of light; 9 (For
the fru'it of the Spir'it 'is' in a'll good'ness, and right'eous-
ness, and tru'th;) 10 Pro'ving what is ac'ceptable un'to
the Lo'rd. 11 And have no fel'lowship with the unfru'itful
works of da'rkness, but rath'er repro've 'them.' 12 For it
is a sha'me e'ven to spe'ak of those things which are done
of them' in se'cret. 13 But a'll things that are repro'ved
are made man'ifest by the light': for whatsoev'er doth
make man'ifest is light'. 14 Wher'efore he sa'ith, Awa'ke
thou that sle'epest, and ari'se from the dead', and Chri'st
shall give thee light'. 15 See then that ye wa'lk cir'cum-
spectly, not' as fo'ols, but as wi'se, 16 Rede'eming the ti'me,
beca'use the days are e'vil. 17 Wher'efore be ye not un'-
wise, but understan'ding what the will' of the Lo'rd 'is.'
18 And be not drunk with wi'ne, wherein' is excess'; but be
fill'ed with the Spir'it; 19 Spe'aking to yoursel'ves in
psa'lms, and hym'ns, and spir'itual son'gs, sin'ging and
ma'king mel'ody in your hea'rt to the Lo'rd; 20 Giv'ing
thank's a'lways for a'll things un'to Go'd and the Fa'ther in
the na'me of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st; 21 Submit'ting your-
sel'ves on'e to anoth'er in the fe'ar of Go'd. 22 Wi'ves, submit'
yoursel'ves un'to your o'wn hus'bands, as un'to the Lo'rd.
23 For the hus'band is the head' of the wi'fe, e'ven as Chri'st is
the head' of the church'; and he' is the sa'viour of the bod'y.
24 Ther'efore as the church' is sub'ject un'to Chri'st, so' 'let'
the wi'ves 'be' to their o'wn hus'bands in ev'ery thing.
25 Hus'bands, lov'e your wi'ves, e'ven as Chri'st a'lso lov'ed
the church', and ga've himself' for it; 26 That he might
sanc'tify and cleans'e it with the wash'ing of wa'ter by the
word'; 27 That he might present' it to himself' a glo'rious
church, not hav'ing spot', or wrin'kle, or an'y such thin'g;
but that it should be ho'ly, and without' blem'ish. 28 So'
o'ught men to lov'e their wi'ves as their o'wn bod'ies: he
that lov'eth his wi'fe lov'eth himself'. 29 For no' man ev'er
yet ha'ted his own flesh'; but nour'isheth and cher'isheth
it, e'ven as the Lo'rd the church'. 30 For we are mem'bers
of his bod'y, of his flesh', and of his bo'nes. 31 For this'
ca'use shall a man le'ave his fa'ther and moth'er, and shall
be joi'ned un'to his wi'fe, and they tw'o shall be on'e flesh.
32 This' is a grea't mys'tery: but I spe'ak concer'ning
Chri'st and the church'. 33 Nevertheless', let ev'ery on'e of

you in partic'ular so' love his wi'fe e'ven as himself'; and the wi'fe 'se'e' that she rev'erence 'her' hus'band.

CHAP. VI.—[1] Chil'dren, obey your pa'rents in the Lo'rd: fo'r this is right'. [2] Hon'our thy fa'ther and moth'er, (which is the first' command'ment with prom'ise,) [3] That it may be well' with thee, and thou ma'yest live lon'g on the earth'. [4] And, ye fa'thers, provo'ke not your chil'dren to wra'th: but brin'g them up' in the nur'ture and admonit'ion of the Lo'rd. [5] Ser'vants, be obe'dient to them that are 'your' mas'ters acco'rding to the flesh', with fe'ar and trem'bling, in sin'gleness of your hea'rt, as un'to Chri'st; [6] Not' with ey'e-ser'vice, as men'-ple'asers; but as the ser'vants of Chri'st, do'ing the will' of Go'd from the hea'rt; [7] With good-will' do'ing ser'vice, as to the Lo'rd, and not' to men': [8] Kno'wing that whatsoev'er good' thing an'y man do'eth, the sa'me shall he rece'ive of the Lo'rd, wheth'er 'he be' bond' or fre'e. [9] And, ye mas'ters, do the sa'me things un'to them', forbea'ring threat'ening: kno'wing that yo'ur Mas'ter a'lso is in heav'en; ne'ither is there respect' of per'sons with him'. [10] Fi'nally, my breth'ren, be stron'g in the Lo'rd, and in the pow'er of his might'. [11] Put on' the whole a'rmour of Go'd, that ye may be a'ble to stand' against' the wi'les of the dev'il. [12] Fo'r we wres'tle not against' flesh' and blood', but against' principal'ities, against' pow'ers, against' the ru'lers of the da'rkness of this' world, against' spir'itual wick'edness in hi'gh 'pla'ces.' [13] Wher'efore ta'ke un'to you the who'le a'rmour of Go'd, that ye may be a'ble to withstand' in the e'vil day, and hav'ing done a'll, to stand'. [14] Stand' ther'efore, hav'ing your loins girt' about' with tru'th, and hav'ing on' the breast'plate of right'eousness; [15] And your feet shod' with the prepara'tion of the gos'pel of pe'ace; [16] Above' a'll, ta'king the shie'ld of fa'ith, wherewith' ye shall be a'ble to quench a'll the fi'ery da'rts of the wick'ed. [17] And take the hel'met of salva'tion, and the swo'rd of the Spir'it, which is the word' of Go'd: [18] Pra'ying a'lways with a'll pra'yer and supplica'tion in the Spir'it, and watch'ing thereunto' with a'll perseve'rance and supplica'tion for a'll sa'ints; [19] And for me', that ut'terance may be giv'en un'to me, that I may o'pen my mouth bo'ldly, to make kno'wn the mys'tery of the gos'pel, [20] For which I am an ambas'sador in bond's; that therein' I may spe'ak bo'ldly, as I o'ught to spe'ak. [21] But that ye a'lso may kno'w my affa'irs, 'and'

how I do', Tyc'hicus, a belov'ed broth'er and fa'ithful min'-ister in the Lo'rd, shall make kno'wn to you a'll things: 22 Whom I have sent' un'to you for the same pur'pose, that ye might kno'w our affa'irs, and 'that' he might com'fort your hea'rts. 23 Pe'ace 'be' to the breth'ren, and lov'e with fa'ith, from Go'd the Fa'ther, and the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st. 24 Gra'ce 'be' with a'll them' that lov'e our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st in sincer'ity. A'men'.

¶ Writ'ten from Rome un'to the Ephe'sians by Tyc'hicus.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO

THE PHILIPPIANS.

CHAPTER I.

1 PA'UL and Timo'theus, the ser'vants of Je'sus Chri'st, to a'll the sa'ints in Chri'st Je'sus which are at Philip'pi, with the bish'ops and de'acons: 2 Gra'ce 'be' un'to you, and pe'ace, from Go'd our Fa'ther, and 'from' the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st. 3 I thank' my Go'd upon' ev'ery remem'brance of you, 4 A'lways in ev'ery pra'yer of mi'ne for you a'll ma'king request' with joy', 5 For your fel'lowship in the gos'pel from the first' day until' now'; 6 Be'ing con'fident of this ver'y thin'g, that he' which hath begun' a good' work in you, will perfo'rm 'it' until' the da'y of Je'sus Chri'st: 7 E'ven as it is me'et for me to think' this of you a'll, beca'use I hav'e you in my hea'rt; inasmuch' as bo'th in my bond's, and in the defence and confirma'tion of the gos'pel, ye a'll are parta'kers of my gra'ce. 8 Fo'r Go'd is my rec'ord, how grea'tly I lon'g af'ter you a'll in the bow'els of Je'sus Chri'st. 9 And this' I pra'y, that your lov'e may abound' yet mo're and mo're in knowl'edge and 'in' a'll judg'ment; 10 That ye may appro've things that are ex'cellent; that ye may be since're, and without' offence, till the day of Chri'st; 11 Be'ing fill'ed with the fru'its of right'eousness, which are by Je'sus Chri'st, un'to the glo'ry and pra'ise of Go'd. 12 But I would' ye should understand', breth'ren, that the things 'which hap'pened'

un'to me have fa'llen out rath'er un'to the fur'therance of the gos'pel; 13 So that my bond's in Chri'st are man'ifest in a'll the pal'ace, and in a'll oth'er 'pla'ces;' 14 And man'y of the breth'ren in the Lo'rd, wax'ing con'fident by my bond's, are much more bo'ld to spe'ak the word' without' fe'ar. 15 Som'e inde'ed pre'ach Chri'st e'ven of en'vy and stri'fe; and som'e a'lso of good' will'. 16 The on'e pre'ach Chri'st of conten'tion, not since'rely, suppo'sing to add afflic'tion to my bonds; 17 But the oth'er of lov'e, kno'wing that I am set for the defence of the gos'pel. 18 What then'? notwithstan'ding, ev'ery way, wheth'er in pretence, or in tru'th, Chri'st is pre'ached; and I therein' do rejoi'ce, yea, and will' rejoi'ce. 19 Fo'r I kno'w that this shall turn to my salva'tion through your pra'yer, and the supply' of the Spir'it of Je'sus Chri'st, 20 Acco'rding to my ear'nest expecta'tion and 'my' ho'pe, that in noth'ing I shall be asha'med, but 'that' with a'll bo'ldness, as a'lways, 'so' now' a'lso Chri'st shall be mag'nified in my bod'y, wheth'er 'it be' by li'fe or by death'. 21 Fo'r to me' to liv'e 'is' Chri'st, and to di'e 'is' ga'in. 22 But if I liv'e in the flesh', this' 'is' the fru'it of my la'bour: yet what I shall cho'ose I wot' not. 23 Fo'r I am in a stra'it betwixt' tw'o, hav'ing a desi're to depa'rt, and to be with Chri'st; which is fa'r bet'ter: 24 Nevertheless' to abi'de in the flesh' 'is' mo're ne'edful for yo'u. 25 And hav'ing this con'fidence, I kno'w that I shall abi'de and contin'ue with you a'll, for your fur'therance and joy' of fa'ith; 26 That your rejoi'cing may be more abun'dant in Je'sus Chri'st for me, by my com'ing to you again'. 27 O'nly let your conversa'tion be' as it becom'eth the gos'pel of Chri'st; that wheth'er I come and se'e you, or else be ab'sent, I may he'ar of your affa'irs, that ye stand fast' in on'e spir'it, with on'e mi'nd stri'ving together for the fa'ith of the gos'pel; 28 And in noth'ing ter'rified by your ad'versaries: which is to them' an ev'ident to'ken of perdit'ion, but to yo'u of salva'tion, and that of Go'd. 29 Fo'r un'to yo'u it is giv'en in the beha'lf of Chri'st, not o'nly to belie've on him, but a'lso to suf'fer for his sa'ke; 30 Hav'ing the sa'me con'flict which ye sa'w in me, 'and' now he'ar 'to be' in me.

CHAP. II.—1 If 'there be' ther'efore an'y consola'tion in Chri'st, if an'y com'fort of lov'e, if an'y fel'lowship of the spir'it, if an'y bow'els and mer'cies, 2 Fulfil' ye my' joy, that ye be li'ke-mi'nded, hav'ing the sa'me lov'e, 'be'ing' of

on'e accord, of on'e mi'nd. 3 'Let' noth'ing 'be don'e' through stri'fe or vainglo'ry; but in lo'wliness of mi'nd let e'ach este'em oth'er bet'ter than themsel'ves. 4 Look' not ev'ery man on his o'wn things, but ev'ery man a'lso on the things of oth'ers. 5 Let this mi'nd be in yo'u, which was a'lso in Chri'st Je'sus: 6 Who, be'ing in the fo'rm of Go'd, tho'ught it not rob'bery to be e'qual with Go'd; 7 But made himself' of no reputa'tion, and took' upon' him the fo'rm of a ser'vant, and was ma'de in the li'keness of men; 8 And be'ing found in fash'ion as a man', he hum'bled himself', and beca'me obe'dient un'to death', e'ven the death of the cross'. 9 Wher'efore Go'd a'lso hath hi'ghly exa'lted him, and giv'en him a na'me, which is above ev'ery na'me: 10 That at the na'me of Je'sus ev'ery kne'e should bow', of 'things' in heav'en, and 'things' in earth', and 'things' un'der the earth; 11 And 'that' ev'ery ton'gue should confess' that Je'sus Chri'st 'is' Lo'rd, to the glo'ry of Go'd the Fa'ther. 12 Wher'efore, my belov'ed, as ye have a'lways obe'yed, not as in my pres'ence o'nly, but now' much mo're in my ab'sence, work out' your o'wn salva'tion with fe'ar and trem'bling: 13 For it is Go'd which work'eth in you, bo'th to will' and to do' of 'his' good' pleas'ure. 14 Do a'll things without' mur'murings and dispu'tings; 15 That ye may be bla'meless and ha'rmless, the sons of Go'd, without' rebu'ke, in the midst' of a crook'ed and pervers'e na'tion, amon'g whom ye shi'ne as light's in the world; 16 Ho'lding fo'rth the word of li'fe; that I may rejoi'ce in the day of Chri'st, that I have not run' in va'in, ne'ither la'boured in va'in. 17 Yea, and if I be of'fered upon' the sac'rifice and ser'vice of your fa'ith, I joy', and rejoi'ce with you a'll. 18 For the sa'me ca'use a'lso do ye' joy, and rejoi'ce with' me. 19 But I trust' in the Lo'rd Je'sus to send Timo'theus sho'rtly un'to you, that I a'lso may be of good' com'fort when I kno'w your sta'te. 20 For I have no' man li'ke-mi'nded, who will nat'urally ca're for your sta'te. 21 For a'll se'ek their o'wn, not' the things which are Je'sus Chri'st's. 22 But ye kno'w the pro'of of him, that, as a son' with the fa'ther, he hath serv'ed with me in the gos'pel. 23 Him' ther'efore I ho'pe to send pres'ently, so so'on as I shall se'e how it will go' with me. 24 But I trust' in the Lo'rd that I a'lso myself' shall come sho'rtly. 25 Yet I suppo'sed it nec'essary to send' to you Epaphrodi'tus, my broth'er, and compan'ion in la'bour, and fel'low-

so'ldier, but your mes'senger, and he that min'istered to my want's. 26 For he long'ed af'ter you a'll, and was full' of heav'iness, beca'use that ye had heard' that he had been sick'. 27 For inde'ed he was' sick nigh un'to death': but God had mer'cy on him; and not on him' o'nly, but on me' a'lso, lest I should have sor'row upon' sor'row. 28 I sent him ther'efore the more ca'refully, that, when ye see him again', ye may rejoi'ce, and that I may be the less sor'rowful. 29 Rece'ive him ther'efore in the Lo'rd with a'll glad'ness; and ho'ld such in reputa'tion: 30 Beca'use for the work of Chri'st he was nigh un'to death', not rega'rding his li'fe, to supply' your lack of ser'vice to'ward me.

CHAP. III.—1 Fi'nally, my breth'ren, rejoi'ce in the Lo'rd. To write the sa'me things to you, to me' inde'ed 'is' not grie'vous, but for yo'u 'it is' sa'fe. 2 Bewa're of dog's, bewa're of e'vil work'ers, bewa're of the concis'ion. 3 For we' are the circumcis'ion, which wor'ship God in the spir'it, and rejoi'ce in Chri'st Je'sus, and have no con'fidence in the flesh'. 4 Though I' might a'lso have con'fidence in the flesh. If an'y oth'er man think'eth that he hath whereof' he might trust' in the flesh', I' mo're: 5 Cir'cumcised the e'ighth da'y, of the stock' of Is'rael, 'of' the tri'be of Ben'jamin, an He'brew of the He'brews; as touch'ing the la'w, a Phar'isee; 6 Concer'ning ze'al, per'secuting the church'; touch'ing the right'eousness which is in the law, bla'meless. 7 But what' things were ga'in to me, those I coun'ted loss' for Chri'st. 8 Yea, doubt'less, and I count a'll things 'but' loss' for the ex'cellency of the knowl'edge of Chri'st Je'sus my Lo'rd: for whom I have suf'fered the loss of a'll things, and do count' them 'but' dung, that I may win' Chri'st, 9 And be found' in him', not' hav'ing mine o'wn right'eousness, which is of the la'w, but that' which is through the fa'ith of Chri'st, the right'eousness which is of God by fa'ith; 10 That I may kno'w him, and the pow'er of his' resurrec'tion, and the fel'lowship of his suf'ferings, be'ing made confo'rmable un'to his death'; 11 If by an'y means I might atta'in un'to the resurrec'tion of the dead'. 12 Not' as though I had alread'y atta'ined, e'ither were alread'y per'fect; but I fol'low af'ter, if that I may apprehend' that' for which a'lso I am' apprehen'ded of Chri'st Je'sus. 13 Breth'ren, I count' not myself' to hav'e apprehen'ded: but 'this' on'e thing 'I do', forget'ting tho'se things which are behi'nd, and re'aching fo'rth un'to tho'se things

which are befo're, 14 I press' to'ward the ma'rk, for the pri'ze of the high ca'lling of Go'd in Chri'st Je'sus. 15 Let us ther'efore, as man'y as be per'fect, be thus mi'nded: and if in an'y thing ye be oth'erwise mi'nded, Go'd shall reve'al e'ven this' un'to you. 16 Nevertheless', whereto' we have alread'y atta'ined, let us walk by the sa'me ru'le, let us mi'nd the sa'me thing. 17 Breth'ren, be fol'lowers togeth'er of me', and ma'rk them which wa'lk so, as ye have us' for an ensam'ple. 18 (Fo'r man'y wa'lk, of whom I have to'ld you of'ten, and now tell you e'ven we'eping, 'that they are' the en'emies of the cross of Chri'st: 19 Whose end' 'is' destruc'tion, whose go'd 'is their' bel'ly, and 'whose' glo'ry 'is' in their sha'me, who mind earth'ly things.) 20 Fo'r our conversa'tion is in heav'en; from whence a'lso we look' for the Sa'viour, the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st; 21 Who shall change our vi'le bod'y, that it may be fash'ioned li'ke un'to his glo'rious bod'y, accor'ding to the work'ing whereby' he is a'ble e'ven to subdu'e a'll things un'to himself'.

CHAP. IV.—1 Ther'efore, my breth'ren de'arly belov'ed and lon'ged for, my joy' and crown', so' stand fast' in the Lo'rd, 'my' de'arly belov'ed. 2 I bese'ech Euo'dias, and bese'ech Syn'tyche, that they be of the sa'me mi'nd in the Lo'rd. 3 And I entre'at the'e a'lso, true yo'ke-fel'low, help' those wom'en which la'boured with me in the gos'pel, with Clem'ent a'lso, and 'with' oth'er my fel'low-la'bourers, whose na'mes 'are' in the book of li'fe. 4 Rejoi'ce in the Lo'rd a'lway: 'and' again' I say, Rejoi'ce. 5 Let your modera'tion be kno'wn un'to a'll men. The Lo'rd 'is' at hand'. 6 Be ca'reful for noth'ing: but in ev'ery thing by pra'yer and supplica'tion, with thanks'giving, let your requests' be ma'de kno'wn un'to Go'd. 7 And the pe'ace of Go'd, which pass'eth a'll understan'ding, shall ke'ep your hea'rts and mi'nds through Chri'st Je'sus. 8 Fi'nally, breth'ren, whatsoev'er things are tru'e, whatsoev'er things 'are' hon'est, whatsoev'er things 'are' just', whatsoev'er things 'are' pu're, whatsoev'er things 'are' lov'ely, whatsoev'er things 'are' of good' repo'rt; if 'there be' an'y vir'tue, and if 'there be' an'y pra'ise, think' on the'se things. 9 Tho'se things, which ye have both learn'ed, and rece'ived, and heard', and se'en in me, do': and the Go'd of pe'ace shall be with' you. 10 But I rejoi'ced in the Lo'rd grea'tly, that now' at the last' your ca're of me hath flour'ished again'; wherein' ye were a'lso

ca'reful, but ye lacked opportu'nity. 11 Not' that I spe'ak in respect' of want': fo'r I have learn'ed, in whatsoev'er state I am', 'therewith'' to be content'. 12 I know bo'th how to be aba'sed, and I know how to abound': ev'ery where, and in a'll things, I am instruc'ted, bo'th to be full' and to be hun'gry, bo'th to abound' and to suf'fer ne'ed. 13 I can do a'll things through Chri'st which stren'gtheneth me. 14 Notwithstan'ding ye have well' done that ye did commu'nicate with my afflic'tion. 15 Now, ye Philip'pians, kno'w a'lso, that in the begin'ning of the gos'pel, when I depa'rted from Macedo'nia, no' church commu'nicated with me, as concer'ning giv'ing and rece'iving, but ye' o'nly. 16 Fo'r e'ven in Thessaloni'ca ye sent once and again' un'to my neces'sity. 17 Not' beca'use I desi're a gift'; but I desi're fru'it that may abound' to your account'. 18 But I have a'll, and abound': I am full', hav'ing rece'ived of Epaphrodi'tus the things 'which were sent'' from you, an o'dour of a swe'et smell, a sac'rifice ac'ceptable, well ple'asing to Go'd. 19 But my Go'd shall supply' a'll your ne'ed, acco'rding to his rich'es in glo'ry, by Chri'st Je'sus. 20 Now un'to Go'd and our Fa'ther 'be' glo'ry for ev'er and ev'er. A'men'. 21 Salu'te ev'ery sa'int in Chri'st Je'sus. The breth'ren which are with' me gre'et you. 22 A'll the sa'ints salu'te you, chie'fly they that are of Ce'sar's hous'ehold. 23 The gra'ce of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st 'be' with' you a'll. A'men'.

¶ It was writ'ten to the Philip'pians from Rome by Epaphrodi'tus.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO

THE COLOSSIANS.

CHAPTER I.

1 PAUL, an apos'tle of Je'sus Chri'st by the will' of Go'd, and Timo'theus 'our' broth'er, 2 To the sa'ints and fa'ithful breth'ren in Chri'st which are at Colos'se: Gra'ce 'be' un'to you, and pe'ace, from Go'd our Fa'ther, and the

Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st. 3 We give thank's to Go'd and the Fa'ther of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, pra'ying a'lways for you, 4 Since we heard' of your fa'ith in Chri'st Je'sus, and of the lov'e 'which ye hav'e' to a'll the sa'ints; 5 For the ho'pe which is laid up' for you in heav'en, whereof' ye heard befo're in the word' of the tru'th of the gos'pel; 6 Which is com'e un'to yo'u, as 'it is' in a'll the world'; and brin'geth fo'rth fru'it, as 'it doth' a'lso in yo'u, since the day ye heard' 'of it,' and knew' the gra'ce of Go'd in tru'th: 7 As ye a'lso learned of Ep'aphras, our de'ar fel'low-ser'vant, who is for yo'u a fa'ithful min'ister of Chri'st; 8 Who a'lso decla'red un'to us your lov'e in the Spir'it. 9 For this ca'use we' a'lso, since the day we heard' 'it,' do not ce'ase to pra'y for you, and to desi're that ye might be fill'ed with the knowl'edge of his will' in a'll wis'dom and spir'itual understan'ding; 10 That ye might wa'lk wor'thy of the Lo'rd un'to a'll ple'asing, be'ing fru'itful in ev'ery good' work, and incre'asing in the knowl'edge of Go'd; 11 Stren'gthened with a'll might', acco'rding to his glo'rious pow'er, un'to a'll pa'tience and lon'g-suf'fering with joy'fulness; 12 Giv'ing thank's un'to the Fa'ther, which hath made us me'et to be parta'kers of the inher'itance of the sa'ints in light': 13 Who hath deliv'ered us from the pow'er of da'rkness, and hath transla'ted 'us' in'to the kin'gdom of his de'ar Son': 14 In whom we have redem'ption through his blood', 'e'ven' the forgiv'eness of sin's: 15 Who is the im'age of the invis'ible Go'd, the first'-bo'rn of ev'ery cre'ature: 16 For by' him were a'll things crea'ted, that are in heav'en, and that are in earth', vis'ible and in'visible, wheth'er 'they be' thro'nes, or domin'ions, or principal'ities, or pow'ers; a'll things were crea'ted by' him, and for' him: 17 And he' is befo're a'll things, and by' him a'll things consist': 18 And he is the head' of the bod'y, the church': who is the begin'ning, the first'-bo'rn from the dead'; that in a'll 'things' he might have the pre-em'inence: 19 For it ple'ased 'the Fa'ther' that in him' should a'll ful'ness dwell': 20 And (hav'ing made pe'ace through the blood' of his cross') by' him to rec'oncile a'll things un'to himself'; by him', 'I say,' wheth'er 'they be' things in earth', or things in heav'en. 21 And yo'u, that were som'etime a'lienated, and en'emies in 'your' mi'nd by wick'ed work's, yet now' hath he rec'onciled 22 In the bod'y of his flesh' through death', to present' you ho'ly,

and unbla'meable, and unrepro've able, in his sight; 23 If ye contin'ue in the fa'ith groun'ded and set'tled, and 'be' not mo'ved awa'y from the ho'pe of the gos'pel, which ye have heard', 'and' which was pre'ached to ev'ery cre'ature which is un'der heav'en, whereof' I Pa'ul am made a min'ister: 24 Who now rejoi'ce in my suf'ferings for you, and fill up' that which is behi'nd of the afflic'tions of Chri'st in my flesh' for his bod'y's sa'ke, which is the church'; 25 Whereof' I' am made a min'ister, acco'rding to the dispensa'tion of Go'd which is giv'en to me for you', to fulfil' the word of Go'd; 26 'E'ven' the mys'tery which hath been hid' from a'ges and from genera'tions, but now' is made man'ifest to his sa'ints: 27 To whom Go'd would make kno'wn what' 'is' the rich'es of the glo'ry of this mys'tery amon'g the Gen'tiles; which is Chri'st in you', the ho'pe of glo'ry: 28 Whom we pre'ach, wa'rning ev'ery man, and te'aching ev'ery man in a'll wis'dom; that we may present' ev'ery man per'fect in Chri'st Je'sus: 29 Whereunto' I' a'lso la'bour, stri'ving acco'rding to his' work'ing, which work'eth in me might'ily.

CHAP. II.—1 For I would' that ye knew' what grea't con'flict I have for you', and 'for' them' at Laodice'a, and 'for' as man'y as have not se'en my face in the flesh'; 2 That their hea'rts might be com'forted, be'ing knit' together in lov'e, and un'to a'll rich'es of the full' assu'rance of understan'ding, to the acknowl'edgment of the mys'tery of Go'd, and of the Fa'ther, and of Chri'st; 3 In' whom are hid a'll the treas'ures of wis'dom and knowl'edge. 4 And this' I say, lest an'y man should begui'le you with enti'cing word's. 5 For though I be ab'sent in the flesh', yet am I with' you in the spir'it, joy'ing and beho'lding your o'rder, and the sted'fastness of your fa'ith in Chri'st. 6 As ye have ther'efore rece'ived Chri'st Je'sus the Lo'rd, 'so' wa'lk ye in him; 7 Ro'oted and built up' in him, and stab'lished in the fa'ith, as ye have been ta'ught, aboun'ding therein' with thanks'giving. 8 Bewa're lest an'y man spoil' you through philos'ophy and va'in dece'it, af'ter the tradit'ion of men', af'ter the ru'diments of the world', and not af'ter Chri'st: 9 For in him' dwel'leth a'll the ful'ness of the Go'dhead bod'ily. 10 And ye are comple'te in him', which is the head' of a'll principal'ity and pow'er: 11 In' whom a'lso ye are cir'cumcised with the circumcis'ion made without' hands, in put'ting off' the bod'y of the sin's

of the flesh' by the circumcis'ion of Chri'st; 12 Bur'ied with him in bap'tism, wherein' a'lso ye are ris'en with 'him' through the fa'ith of the opera'tion of Go'd, who hath ra'ised him from the dead'. 13 And you', be'ing dead' in your sin's and the un'circumcision of your flesh', hath he quick'ened together with him', hav'ing forgiv'en you a'll tres'passes; 14 Blot'ting out the hand'-writing of o'rdinances that was against' us, which was con'trary to us, and took' it out of the wa'y, na'iling it to his cross'; 15 'And' hav'ing spoi'led principal'ities and pow'ers, he made a she'w of them o'penly, tri'umphing o'ver them in it. 16 Let no' man ther'efore judge you in me'at, or in drink', or in respect' of an hol'y-day, or of the new-mo'on, or of the sab'bath-'days;' 17 Which are a shad'ow of things to come: but the bod'y 'is' of Chri'st. 18 Let no' man begui'le you of your rewa'rd in a vol'untary humil'ity and wor'shipping of a'ngels, intru'ding in'to those things which he hath not se'en, va'inly puffed up by his flesh'ly mi'nd; 19 And not ho'lding the head', from which a'll the bod'y by joints and bands hav'ing nour'ishment min'istered, and knit' together, incre'aseth with the incre'ase of Go'd. 20 Wher'efore, if ye be dead' with Chri'st from the ru'diments of the world', why', as though liv'ing in the world, are ye sub'ject to o'rdinances, 21 (Touch' not, ta'ste not, han'dle not, 22 Which a'll are to per'ish with the u'sing,) af'ter the command'ments and doc'trines of men'? 23 Which' things have inde'ed a she'w of wis'dom in will'-worship and humil'ity, and neglec'ting of the bod'y; not in an'y hon'our to the sat'isfying of the flesh'.

CHAP. III.—1 If ye' then be ris'en with Chri'st, se'ek those things which are abov'e, where Chri'st sit'teth on the right hand of Go'd. 2 Set your affec'tion on things abov'e, not' on things on the earth'. 3 Fo'r ye are dead', and your li'fe is hid' with Chri'st in Go'd. 4 When Chri'st, 'who is' our li'fe, shall appe'ar, then shall ye' a'lso appe'ar with him in glo'ry. 5 Mo'rtify ther'efore your mem'bers which are upon' the earth'; fornica'tion, uncle'anness, ino'rdinate affec'tion, e'vil concu'piscence, and cov'etousness, which is idol'atry: 6 For which' things' sa'ke the wra'th of Go'd com'eth on the chil'dren of disobe'dience. 7 In the which ye' a'lso wa'lked som'etime, when ye lived in them. 8 But now ye a'lso put of'f a'll these; an'ger, wra'th, mal'ice, blas'phemy, fil'thy communica'tion out of your

mouth'. 9 Li'e not on'e to another, se'eing that ye have put of'f the o'ld man with his de'eds; 10 And have put on' the new' 'man,' which is renew'ed in knowl'edge af'ter the im'age of him that crea'ted him: 11 Where there is ne'ither Gre'ek nor Jew', cir'cumcision nor un'circumcision, Barba'rian, Scyth'ian, bond' 'nor' fre'e: but Chri'st 'is' a'll, and in' a'll. 12 Put on' ther'eforе, as the elect' of Go'd, ho'ly and belov'ed, bow'els of mer'cies, ki'ndness, hum'bleness of mi'nd, me'ekness, lon'g-suf'fering; 13 Forbea'ring one another, and forgiv'ing one another, if an'y man have a quar'rel against' an'y: e'ven as Chri'st forga've you, so a'lso 'do' ye'. 14 And above a'll these things 'put on'' char'ity, which is the bond' of per'fectness. 15 And let the pe'ace of Go'd ru'le in your hea'rts, to the which a'lso ye are ca'lled in one bod'y; and be ye thank'ful. 16 Let the word of Chri'st dwell' in you rich'ly in a'll wis'dom; te'aching and admon'ishing one another in psalms and hym'ns, and spir'itual son'gs, sin'ging with gra'ce in your hea'rts to the Lo'rd. 17 And whatsoev'er ye do' in word' or de'ed, 'do' a'll in the na'me of the Lo'rd Je'sus, giv'ing thank's to Go'd and the Fa'ther by him'. 18 Wi'ves, submit' your-sel'ves un'to your o'wn hus'bands, as it is fit' in the Lo'rd. 19 Hus'bands, lov'e 'your' wi'ves, and be not bit'ter against' them. 20 Chil'dren, obey 'your' pa'rents in a'll things: fo'r this is well-ple'asing un'to the Lo'rd. 21 Fa'thers, provo'ke not your chil'dren 'to an'ger,' lest they be discour'aged. 22 Ser'vants, obey in a'll things 'your' mas'ters acco'rding to the flesh'; not' with ey'e-ser'vice, as men-ple'asers; but in sin'gleness of hea'rt, fe'aring Go'd: 23 And whatsoev'er ye do', do 'it' hea'rtily, as to the Lo'rd, and not un'to men'; 24 Kno'wing that of the Lo'rd ye shall rece'ive the rewa'rd of the inher'itance: fo'r ye serv'e the Lo'rd Chri'st. 25 But he that do'eth wron'g shall rece'ive for the wrong which he hath don'e: and there is no' respect' of per'sons.

CHAP. IV.—1 Mas'ters, give un'to 'your' ser'vants that which is just' and e'qual; kno'wing that ye' a'lso have a Mas'ter in heav'en. 2 Contin'ue in pra'yer, and watch' in the sa'me with thanks'giving; 3 Witha'l pra'ying a'lso for us', that Go'd would o'pen un'to us a door of ut'terance, to spe'ak the mys'tery of Chri'st, for which I' am a'lso in bond's: 4 That I may make it man'ifest, as I o'ught to spe'ak. 5 Wa'lk in wis'dom to'ward them that are without', rede'eming the ti'me. 6 Let your spe'ech 'be' a'lway with

gra'ce, se'asoned with sa'lt, that ye may kno'w how ye o'ught to an'swer ev'ery man. 7 A'll my sta'te shall Tyc'hicus decla're un'to you, 'who is' a belov'ed broth'er, and a fa'ithful min'ister and fel'low-ser'vant in the Lo'rd: 8 Whom I have sent' un'to you for the same pur'pose, that he might kno'w your esta'te, and com'fort your hea'rts; 9 With Ones'imus, a fa'ithful and belov'ed broth'er, who is 'on'e' of you: they shall make kno'wn un'to you a'll things which 'are done' he're. 10 Arista'rchus my fel'low-pris'oner salu'teth you, and Ma'rcus, sis'ter's son to Ba'rnabas; (touch'ing whom ye rece'ived command'ments: if he com'e un'to you, rece'ive him;) 11 And Je'sus, which is ca'lled Jus'tus, who are of the circumcis'ion. The'se o'nly 'are my' fel'low-wor'kers un'to the kin'gdom of Go'd, which have been a com'fort un'to me. 12 Ep'aphras, who is 'on'e' of you, a ser'vant of Chri'st, salu'teth you, a'lways la'bouring fer'vently for you in pra'yers, that ye may stand per'fect and comple'te in a'll the will' of Go'd. 13 Fo'r I bea'r him rec'ord, that he hath a grea't ze'al for yo'u, and them' 'that are' in Laodice'a, and them in Hierap'olis. 14 Lu'ke, the belov'ed physic'ian, and De'mas, gre'et you. 15 Salu'te the breth'ren which are in Laodice'a, and Nym'phas, and the church' which is in his hous'e. 16 And when this epis'tle is read' amon'g you, ca'use that it be read a'lso in the church of the Laodice'ans; and that ye li'kewise re'ad the 'epis'tle' from Laodice'a. 17 And say to Archip'pus, Ta'ke he'ed to the min'istry which thou hast rece'ived in the Lo'rd, that thou fulfil' it. 18 The saluta'tion by the hand of me' Pa'ul. Remem'ber my bond's. Gra'ce 'be' with' you. A'men'.

¶ Writ'ten from Ro'me to the Colos'sians by Tyc'hicus and Ones'imus.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO

THE THESSALONIANS.

CHAPTER I.

1 PA'UL, and Silva'nus, and Timo'theus, un'to the church of the Thessalo'nians 'which is' in Go'd the Fa'ther,

and 'in' the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st: Gra'ce 'be' un'to you, and pe'ace, from Go'd our Fa'ther, and the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st. 2 We give thank's to Go'd a'lways for you a'll, ma'king men'tion of you in our pra'yers; 3 Remem'bering without' ce'asing your work of fa'ith, and la'bour of lov'e, and pa'tience of ho'pe in our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, in the sight of Go'd, and our Fa'ther; 4 Kno'wing, breth'ren belov'ed, your elec'tion of Go'd. 5 Fo'r our gos'pel ca'me not un'to you in word' o'nly, but a'lso in pow'er, and in the Ho'ly Gho'st, and in much assu'rance; as ye kno'w what man'ner of men we were amon'g you for yo'ur sake. 6 And ye beca'me fol'lowers of us', and of the Lo'rd, hav'ing rece'ived the word in much afflic'tion, with joy' of the Ho'ly Gho'st: 7 So that ye were ensam'ples to a'll that belie've in Mace'donia and Acha'ia. 8 Fo'r from yo'u soun'ded out the word of the Lo'rd not o'nly in Mace'donia and Acha'ia, but a'lso in ev'ery pla'ce your fa'ith to Go'd-ward is spread abro'ad; so that we ne'ed not to spe'ak an'y thing. 9 Fo'r they themsel'ves shew of us what man'ner of en'tering in' we had un'to you, and how ye turn'ed to Go'd from i'dols, to serv'e the liv'ing and tru'e Go'd, 10 And to wa'it for his Son' from heav'en, whom he ra'ised from the dead', 'e'ven' Je'sus, which deliv'ered us from the wra'th to com'e.

CHAP. II.—1 Fo'r yoursel'ves, breth'ren, know our en'trance in un'to you, that it was not' in va'in: 2 But e'ven af'ter that we had suf'fered befo're, and were sha'mefully entre'ated, as ye know, at Philip'pi, we were bo'ld in our Go'd to spe'ak un'to you the gos'pel of Go'd with much conten'tion. 3 Fo'r our exhorta'tion 'was' not' of dece'it, nor of uncle'anness, nor in gui'le: 4 But as we were allow'ed of Go'd to be put in trust' with the gos'pel, e'ven so' we spe'ak; not' as ple'asing men', but Go'd, which tri'eth our hea'rts. 5 Fo'r ne'ither at an'y time u'sed we flat'tering word's, as ye kno'w, nor a clo'ak of cov'etousness; Go'd 'is' wit'ness: 6 Nor of men' so'ught we glo'ry, ne'ither of yo'u, nor 'yet' of oth'ers, when we might have been bur'densome, as the apos'tles of Chri'st. 7 But we were gen'tle amon'g you, e'ven as a nurs'e cher'isheth her chil'dren: 8 So, be'ing affec'tionately desi'rous of you, we were will'ing to have impa'rted un'to you, not' the gos'pel of Go'd o'nly, but a'lso our own so'uls, beca'use ye were de'ar un'to us. 9 Fo'r ye remem'ber, breth'ren, our la'bour and

trav'ail: for la'bouring night' and da'y, beca'use we would not' be cha'rgeable un'to an'y of you, we pre'ached un'to you the gos'pel of God. 10 Ye' 'are' wit'nesses, and God 'a'lso,' how ho'lily, and just'ly, and unbla'meably, we beha'ved ourselves amon'g you that belie've: 11 As ye kno'w how we exhor'ted and com'forted, and cha'rged ev'ery on'e of you, (as a fa'ther 'doth' his chil'dren,) 12 That ye would walk wor'thy of God, who hath ca'lled you un'to his king'dom and glo'ry. 13 For this' cause a'lso thank we God, without' ce'asing, beca'use, when ye rece'ived the word of God, which ye heard of us', ye rece'ived 'it' not' 'as' the word of men', but (as it is in tru'th) the word of God, which effec'tually work'eth al'so in you that belie've. 14 For ye', breth'ren, beca'me fol'lowers of the church'es of God which in Jude'a are in Chri'st Je'sus: for ye a'lso have suf'fered li'ke things of your own coun'trymen, e'ven as they 'have' of the Jew's: 15 Who both kill'ed the Lo'rd Je'sus and their o'wn proph'ets, and have per'secuted us'; and they ple'ase not God, and are con'trary to a'll men; 16 Forbid'ding us to spe'ak to the Gen'tiles, that they might be sa'ved, to fill' up their sins a'lway: for the wra'th is come upon' them to the ut'termost. 17 But we', breth'ren, be'ing ta'ken from you for a sho'rt time in pres'ence, not in hea'rt, endeav'oured the more abun'dantly to see you'r fa'ce with grea't desi're. 18 Wher'efore we would' have com'e un'to you (e'ven I' Pa'ul) once and again'; but Sa'tan hin'dered us. 19 For what' 'is' our ho'pe, or joy', or crown' of rejoi'cing? 'are' not e'ven ye' in the pres'ence of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st at his com'ing? 20 For ye' are our glo'ry and joy'.

CHAP. III.—1 Wher'efore, when we could no lon'ger forbea'r, we tho'ught it good' to be left at Ath'ens alo'ne, 2 And sent Timo'theus, our broth'er, and min'ister of God, and our fel'low-la'bourer in the gos'pel of Chri'st, to estab'lish you, and to com'fort you concer'ning your fa'ith; 3 That no' man should be mo'ved by these afflic'tions: for your'sel'ves kno'w that we are appoin'ted thereunto'. 4 For ver'ily, when we were with' you, we to'ld you befo're that we should suf'fer tribula'tion; e'ven as it ca'me to pass', and ye kno'w. 5 For this ca'use, when I could no lon'ger forbea'r, I sent to kno'w your fa'ith, lest by som'e me'ans the tem'pter have tem'pted you, and our la'bour be in va'in. 6 But now', when Timo'theus ca'me from you un'to us', and

brought us good tidings of your faith and charity, and that ye have good remembrance of us always, desiring greatly to see us, as we also to see you; 7 Therefore, brethren, we were comforted over you in all our affliction and distress by your faith: 8 For now we live, if ye stand fast in the Lord. 9 For what thanks can we render to God again for you, for all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before our God; 10 Night and day praying exceedingly that we might see your face, and might perfect that which is lacking in your faith? 11 Now God himself and our Father, and our Lord Jesus Christ, direct our way unto you. 12 And the Lord make you to increase and abound in love one toward another, and toward all men, even as we do toward you: 13 To the end he may stablish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints.

CHAP. IV.—1 Furthermore then, we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, so ye would abound more and more. 2 For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jesus. 3 For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication: 4 That every one of you should know how to possess his vessel in sanctification and honour; 5 Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God: 6 That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter; because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified. 7 For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness. 8 He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also given unto us his Holy Spirit. 9 But as touching brotherly love, ye need not that I write unto you: for ye yourselves are taught of God to love one another. 10 And indeed ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all Macedonia: but we beseech you, brethren, that ye increase more and more; 11 And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you; 12 That ye may walk honestly toward them that are without, and that ye may have lack of nothing. 13 But I would not

have you to be ig'norant, breth'ren, concer'ning them which are asle'ep, that ye sor'row not, e'ven as oth'ers which have no ho'pe. 14 For if we belie've that Je'sus di'ed, and ro'se again', e'ven so' them' a'lso which sle'ep in Je'sus will Go'd bring with' him. 15 For this' we say un'to you by the word of the Lo'rd, that we' which are ali've 'and' rema'in un'to the com'ing of the Lo'rd, shall not prevent' them which are asle'ep. 16 For the Lo'rd himself' shall descend' from heav'en with a shout', with the voic'e of the archa'ngel, and with the trump of Go'd: and the dead' in Chri'st shall ri'se first': 17 Then we' which are ali've 'and' rema'in shall be ca'ught up togeth'er with them in the cloud's, to me'et the Lo'rd in the a'ir: and so' shall we ev'er be with the Lo'rd. 18 Wher'efore com'fort one anoth'er with these word's.

CHAP. V.—1 But of the ti'mes and the se'asons, breth'ren, ye have no ne'ed that I wri'te un'to you. 2 For yourself'ves kno'w per'fectly, that the day of the Lo'rd so com'eth as a thie'f in the night'. 3 For when they shall say, Pe'ace and sa'fety, then sud'den destruc'tion com'eth upon' them, as trav'ail upon' a wom'an with chi'ld; and they shall not' esca'pe. 4 But ye', breth'ren, are not in da'rkness, that that' day should overta'ke you as a thie'f. 5 Ye are a'll the chil'dren of light', and the chil'dren of the day: we are not' of the night', nor of da'rkness. 6 Ther'efore let us not sle'ep, as 'do' oth'ers; but let us watch' and be so'ber. 7 For they that sle'ep, sle'ep in the night'; and they that be drunk'en, are drunk'en in the night'. 8 But let us', who are of the da'y, be so'ber, put'ting on' the breast'plate of fa'ith and lov'e; and for an hel'met the ho'pe of salva'tion: 9 For Go'd hath not appoin'ted us to wra'th, but to obta'in salva'tion by our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, 10 Who di'ed for us, that, wheth'er we wa'ke or sle'ep, we should liv'e together with him'. 11 Wher'efore com'fort yourself'ves together, and ed'ify one anoth'er, e'ven as a'lso ye do'. 12 And we bese'ech you, breth'ren, to kno'w them which la'bour amon'g you, and are o'ver you in the Lo'rd, and admon'ish you; 13 And to este'em them ver'y hi'ghly in lov'e for their work's' sa'ke. 'And' be at pe'ace amon'g yourself'ves. 14 Now we exho'rt you, breth'ren, wa'rn them that are unru'ly, com'fort the fe'eble-mi'nded, suppo'rt the we'ak, be pa'tient to'ward a'll 'men.' 15 See' that none ren'der e'vil for e'vil un'to an'y

'man;' but ev'er fol'low that which is good', bo'th among yourself'ves, and to a'll 'men.' 16 Rejoi'ce evermo're.
17 Pra'y without' ce'asing. 18 In ev'ery thing give thank's:
for this' is the will' of Go'd in Chri'st Je'sus concer'ning
you. 19 Quench' not the Spir'it. 20 Despi'se not proph'e-
syings. 21 Pro've a'll things: ho'ld fast' that which is good'.
22 Absta'in from a'll appe'arance of e'vil. 23 And the ver'y
God of pe'ace sanc'tify you whol'ly: and 'I pray God'
your whole spir'it, and so'ul, and bod'y, be preser'ved
bla'meless un'to the com'ing of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st.
24 Fa'ithful 'is' he' that ca'lleth you, who a'lso will do' 'it.'
25 Breth'ren, pra'y for us'. 26 Gre'et a'll the breth'ren with
an ho'ly kiss'. 27 I cha'rge you by the Lo'rd that this
epis'tle be read' un'to a'll the ho'ly breth'ren. 28 The
gra'ce of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st 'be' with' you. A'men'.

¶ The first 'epis'tle' un'to the Thessalo'nians was writ'ten from Ath'ens.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO

THE THESSALONIANS.

CHAPTER I.

1 PAUL, and Silva'nus, and Timo'theus, un'to the church
of the Thessalo'nians in Go'd our Fa'ther, and the Lo'rd
Je'sus Chri'st: 2 Gra'ce un'to you, and pe'ace from Go'd
our Fa'ther, and the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st. 3 We are bound'
to thank' Go'd a'lways for you, breth'ren, as it is me'et, be-
ca'use that your fa'ith gro'weth exce'edingly, and the char'ity
of ev'ery one of you a'll to'ward each oth'er aboun'deth;
4 So that we ourself'ves glo'ry in you in the church'es of Go'd,
for your pa'tience and fa'ith in a'll your persecu'tions and
tribula'tions that ye endu're; 5 'Which is' a man'ifest to'ken
of the right'eous judg'ment of Go'd, that ye may be coun'ted
wor'thy of the kin'gdom of Go'd, for which ye a'lso suf'fer:
6 Se'eing 'it is' a right'eous thing with Go'd to rec'ompense
tribula'tion to them that troub'le you; 7 And to you who
are troub'led rest' with us', when the Lo'rd Je'sus shall be

reve'aled from heav'en with his might'y a'ngels, 8 In fla'ming fi're, ta'king ven'geance on them' that kno'w not Go'd, and that obey not the gos'pel of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st: 9 Who shall be pun'ished with everlas'ting destruc'tion from the pres'ence of the Lo'rd, and from the glo'ry of his pow'er; 10 When he shall com'e to be glo'rified in his sa'ints, and to be admi'red in a'll them that belie've (beca'use our tes'timony amon'g you was belie'ved) in that' day. 11 Wher'efore a'lso we pray a'lways for you, that our Go'd would count you wor'thy of 'this' ca'lling, and fulfil' a'll the good' pleas'ure of 'his' good'ness, and the work' of fa'ith with pow'er: 12 That the na'me of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st may be glo'rified in yo'u, and ye' in him', accor'ding to the gra'ce of our Go'd and the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st.

CHAP. II.—1 Now, we bese'ech you, breth'ren, by the com'ing of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, and 'by' our gath'ering together un'to him, 2 That ye be not so'on sha'ken in mi'nd, or be troub'led, ne'ither by spir'it, nor by word', nor by let'ter as from us', as that the day of Chri'st is at hand'. 3 Let no' man dece'ive you by an'y me'ans: fo'r 'that' day shall not com'e,' except' there com'e a fa'lling awa'y first, and that' man of sin' be reve'aled, the son of perdit'ion; 4 Who oppo'seth and exa'lteth himself' above' a'll that is ca'lled Go'd, or that is wor'shipped; so that he', as Go'd, sit'teth in the tem'ple of Go'd, she'wing himself' that he' is Go'd. 5 Remem'ber ye not, that, when I was yet with' you, I to'ld you these things? 6 And now' ye kno'w what withho'ldeth that he might be reve'aled in his ti'me. 7 Fo'r the mys'tery of iniq'uity doth alread'y work: o'nly he who now let'teth 'will' let,' until' he be ta'ken out of the wa'y: 8 And then' shall that Wick'ed be reve'aled, whom the Lo'rd shall consu'me with the spir'it of his mouth', and shall destroy' with the bright'ness of his com'ing: 9 'E'ven him',' whose com'ing is af'ter the work'ing of Sa'tan, with a'll pow'er, and si'gns, and ly'ing won'ders, 10 And with a'll dece'ivableness of unright'eousness in them that per'ish; beca'use they rece'ived not the lov'e of the tru'th, that they might be sa'ved. 11 And for this ca'use Go'd shall send' them strong delu'sion, that they should belie've a li'e; 12 That the'y a'll might be dam'ned who belie'ved not the tru'th, but had pleas'ure in unright'eousness. 13 But we are bound' to give thank's a'lway to Go'd for yo'u, breth'ren belov'ed of the Lo'rd, beca'use Go'd hath from the begin'-

ning cho'sen you to salva'tion through sanctifica'tion of the Spir'it, and belie'f of the tru'th: 14 Whereunto' he ca'lled you by our gos'pel, to the obta'ining of the glo'ry of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st. 15 Ther'efore, breth'ren, stand fast', and ho'ld the tradit'ions which ye have been ta'ught, whether by word', or our epis'tle. 16 Now' our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st himself', and Go'd, e'ven our Fa'ther, which hath lov'ed us, and hath giv'en 'us' everlas'ting consola'tion, and good' ho'pe through gra'ce, 17 Com'fort your hea'rts, and stab'lish you in ev'ery good' word' and work'.

CHAP. III.—1 Fi'nally, breth'ren, pra'y for us', that the word' of the Lo'rd may have 'fre'e' co'urse and be glo'rified, e'ven as 'it is' with yo'u; 2 And that we' may be deliv'ered from unre'asonable and wick'ed men: fo'r a'll 'men' have not fa'ith. 3 But the Lo'rd is fa'ithful, who shall stab'lish you, and ke'ep 'you' from e'vil. 4 And we have con'fidence in the Lo'rd touch'ing you, that ye both do' and will' do the things which we command' you. 5 And the Lo'rd direct' your hea'rts in'to the lov'e of Go'd, and in'to the pa'tient wa'iting for Chri'st. 6 Now we command' you, breth'ren, in the na'me of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, that ye withdra'w yourself'ves from ev'ery broth'er that wa'lketh diso'rderly, and not af'ter the tradit'ion which he rece'ived of us. 7 Fo'r yourself'ves kno'w how ye o'ught to fol'low us: fo'r we beha'ved not ourself'ves diso'rderly amon'g you: 8 Ne'ither did we e'at an'y man's bread' for na'ught; but wro'ught with la'bour and trav'ail night' and da'y, that we might not be cha'rgeable to an'y of you: 9 Not' beca'use we have not pow'er, but to make ourself'ves an ensam'ple un'to you to fol'low us. 10 Fo'r e'ven when we were with' you, this' we comman'ded you, that if an'y would not work', ne'ither should he e'at. 11 Fo'r we he'ar that there are som'e which wa'lk amon'g you diso'rderly, work'ing not at a'll, but are bus'ybodies. 12 Now them' that are such' we command' and exho'rt by our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, that with qui'etness they work', and e'at their o'wn bread. 13 But ye', breth'ren, be not we'ary in well'-doing. 14 And if an'y man obe'y not our word' by this epis'tle, no'te that man, and have no com'pany with him, that he may be asha'med. 15 Yet count 'him' not as an en'emy, but admon'ish 'him' as a broth'er. 16 Now the Lo'rd of pe'ace himself' give yo'u pe'ace a'lways by a'll me'ans. The Lo'rd 'be' with' you a'll. 17 The saluta'tion of Pa'ul with mine

o'wn hand', which is the to'ken in ev'ery epis'tle: so' I wri'te. 18 The gra'ce of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st 'be' with' you a'll. A'men.

¶ The sec'ond 'epis'tle' to the Thessalo'nians was writ'ten from Ath'ens.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO

TIMOTHY.

CHAPTER I.

1 PA'UL, an apos'tle of Je'sus Chri'st by the command'-ment of Go'd our Sa'viour, and Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, 'which is' our ho'pe; 2 Un'to Tim'othy, 'my' own son' in the fa'ith: Gra'ce, mer'cy, 'and' pe'ace, from Go'd our Fa'ther, and Je'sus Chri'st our Lo'rd. 3 As I beso'ught thee to abi'de still at Eph'esus, when I went in'to Mace'do'nia, that thou mightest cha'rge some that they teach no oth'er doc'trine, 4 Ne'ither give he'ed to fa'bles and end'less ge-neal'ogies, which min'ister ques'tions rath'er than god'ly ed'ifying which is in fa'ith; 'so do'.' 5 Now the end' of the command'ment is char'ity, out of a pu're hea'rt, and 'of' a good' con'science, and of fa'ith unfe'igned: 6 From which' some hav'ing swerv'ed, have turned asi'de un'to vain jan'gling; 7 Desi'ring to be te'achers of the la'w; under-stan'ding ne'ither what' they sa'y, nor whereof' they affirm'. 8 But we kno'w that the law 'is' good', if a man u'se it la'wfully; 9 Kno'wing this', that the law is not' made for a right'eous man, but for the la'wless and disobe'dient, for the ungod'ly and for sin'ners, for unho'ly and profa'ne, for mur'derers of fa'thers and mur'derers of moth'ers, for man-sla'yers, 10 For who'remongers, for them that defi'le them-sel'ves with manki'nd, for men-ste'alers, for li'ars, for per'jured per'sons, and if there be an'y oth'er thing that is con'trary to sound doc'trine; 11 Acco'rding to the glo'rious gos'pel of the bless'ed Go'd, which was commit'ted to my trust. 12 And I thank' Chri'st Je'sus our Lo'rd, who hath ena'bled me, for that he coun'ted me fa'ithful, put'ting me'

in'to the min'istry; 13 Who was befo're a blasphe'mer, and a per'secutor, and inju'rious: but I obta'ined mer'cy, beca'use I did 'it' ig'norantly in unbelie'f. 14 And the gra'ce of our Lo'rd was exce'eding abun'dant with fa'ith and lov'e which is in Chri'st Je'sus. 15 This 'is' a fa'ithful sa'ying, and wor'thy of a'll accepta'tion, that Chri'st Je'sus ca'me in'to the world to sa've sin'ners; of whom I' am chie'f. 16 Howbe'it for this ca'use I obta'ined mer'cy, that in me' first' Je'sus Chri'st might shew fo'rth a'll lon'g-suf'fering, for a pat'tern to them which should hereaf'ter belie've on him to li'fe everlas'ting. 17 Now un'to the King eter'nal, immo'rtal, invis'ible, the o'nly wi'se Go'd, 'be' hon'our and glo'ry for ev'er and ev'er. A'men'. 18 This cha'rge I commit' un'to thee, son Tim'othy, acco'rding to the proph'ecies which went befo're on thee, that thou' by them' mightest wa'r a good' wa'rfare; 19 Ho'lding fa'ith and a good' con'science; which som'e hav'ing put awa'y, concer'ning fa'ith have made ship'wreck: 20 Of whom is Hymene'us and Al'exander; whom I have deliv'ered un'to Sa'tan, that they may learn' not to blasphe'me.

CHAP. II.—1 I exho'rt ther'efore, that, first' of a'll, supplica'tions, pra'yers, intercess'ions, 'and' giv'ing of thank's, be made for a'll men; 2 For kin'gs, and 'for' a'll that are in author'ity; that we' may le'ad a qui'et and pe'aceable li'fe in a'll god'liness and hon'esty: 3 For this 'is' good' and ac'ceptable in the sight of Go'd our Sa'viour; 4 Who will have a'll men to be sa'ved, and to come un'to the knowl'edge of the tru'th. 5 For 'there is' on'e Go'd, and on'e media'tor betwe'en Go'd and men', the man' Chri'st Je'sus; 6 Who gave himself' a ran'som for a'll, to be tes'tified in due ti'me. 7 Whereunto' I' am orda'ined a pre'acher, and an apos'tle, (I spe'ak the tru'th in Chri'st, 'and' li'e not,) a te'acher of the Gen'tiles in fa'ith and ver'ity. 8 I will' ther'efore that men pra'y ev'ery where, lif'ting up ho'ly hands, without' wra'th and doubt'ing. 9 In li'ke man'ner a'lso, that wom'en ado'rn themsel'ves in mod'est appar'el, with sha'me-facedness and sobri'ety; not' with broi'dered ha'ir, or go'ld, or pearl's, or cost'ly arra'y; 10 But (which becom'eth wom'en profess'ing god'liness) with good' work's. 11 Let the wom'an learn in si'lence with a'll sub-
'c'tion. 12 But I suf'fer not a wom'an to te'ach, nor to
tp' author'ity o'ver the man', but to be in si'lence.
'o'r Ad'am was first' fo'rmed, then E've. 14 And Ad'am

was not' deceived; but the wom'an, be'ing deceived, was in the transgress'ion. 15 Notwithstan'ding she shall be sa'ved in chil'd-bearing, if they contin'ue in fa'ith, and char'ity, and ho'liness, with sobri'ety.

CHAP. III.—1 This' 'is' a tru'e sa'ying, If a man desi're the of'fice of a bish'op, he desi'reth a good' work. 2 A bish'op then must be bla'meless, the hus'band of on'e wi'fe, vig'ilant, so'ber, of good' beha'viour, giv'en to hospital'ity, apt to te'ach; 3 Not' given to wi'ne, no stri'ker, not gre'edy of fil'thy lu'cre; but pa'tient, not' a bra'wler, not cov'etous; 4 One that ru'leth well' his own hous'e, hav'ing his chil'dren in subjec'tion with a'll grav'ity; 5 (For if a man kno'w not how to ru'le his own hous'e, how shall he take ca're of the church of God?) 6 Not a nov'ice, lest, be'ing lif'ted up with pri'de, he fa'll in'to the condemna'tion of the dev'il. 7 Moreo'ver, he must have a good' repo'rt of them which are without'; lest he fa'll in'to repro'ach and the sna're of the dev'il. 8 Li'kewise 'must' the de'acons 'be' gra've, not doub'le-ton'gued, not giv'en to much wi'ne, not gre'edy of fil'thy lu'cre; 9 Ho'lding the mys'tery of the fa'ith in a pu're con'science. 10 And let these a'lso first' be pro'ved; then' let them u'se the of'fice of a de'acon, be'ing 'found' bla'meless. 11 E'ven so' 'must their' wi'ves 'be' gra've, not slan'derers; so'ber, fa'ithful in a'll things. 12 Let the de'acons be the hus'bands of on'e wi'fe, ru'ling their chil'dren and their own hou'ses well'. 13 For they that have u'sed the of'fice of a de'acon well' pur'chase to themsel'ves a good' degre'e, and grea't bo'ldness in the fa'ith which is in Chri'st Je'sus. 14 The'se things wri'te I un'to thee, ho'ping to com'e un'to thee sho'rtly: 15 But if I tar'ry lon'g, that thou ma'yest kno'w how thou o'ughtest to beha've thyself' in the house of God, which is the church' of the liv'ing God, the pil'lar and ground' of the tru'th. 16 And, without' con'troversy, grea't is the mys'tery of god'-liness: God was man'ifest in the flesh', jus'tified in the Spir'it, se'en of a'ngels, pre'ached un'to the Gen'tiles, belie'ved on in the world', rece'ived up in'to glo'ry.

CHAP. IV.—1 Now the Spir'it spe'aketh express'ly, that in the lat'ter times som'e shall depa'rt from the fa'ith, giv'ing he'ed to sedu'cing spir'its, and doc'trines of dev'ils; 2 Spe'aking li'es in hypoc'risy; hav'ing their con'science se'ared with a hot i'ron; 3 Forbid'ding to mar'ry, 'and comman'ding' to absta'in from me'ats, which God hath

crea'ted to be rece'ived with thanks'giving of them which belie've and kno'w the tru'th. 4 For ev'ery cre'ature of God 'is' good', and noth'ing to be refu'sed, if it be rece'ived with thanks'giving: 5 For it is sanc'tified by the word of God and pra'yer. 6 If thou' put the breth'ren in remem'brance of the'se things, thou shalt be a good' min'ister of Je'sus Chri'st, nour'ished up' in the words of fa'ith and of good' doc'trine, whereunto' thou hast atta'ined. 7 But refu'se profa'ne and o'ld wi'ves' fa'bles, and ex'ercise thyself' 'rath'er' un'to god'liness. 8 For bod'ily ex'ercise prof'iteth lit'tle; but god'liness is prof'itable un'to a'll things, hav'ing prom'ise of the li'fe that now' is, and of that' which is to come. 9 This' 'is' a fa'ithful sa'ying, and wor'thy of a'll accepta'tion. 10 For ther'efore we bo'th la'bour and suf'fer repro'ach, beca'use we trust in the liv'ing God, who is the Sa'viour of a'll men, spec'ially of those that belie've. 11 The'se things command' and te'ach. 12 Let no' man despi'se thy youth'; but be thou' an exam'ple of the belie'vers, in word', in conversa'tion, in char'ity, in spir'it, in fa'ith, in pu'rity. 13 Till I com'e, give atten'dance to re'ading, to exhorta'tion, to doc'trine. 14 Neglect' not the gift' that is in thee, which was giv'en thee by proph'ecy, with the la'ying on' of the hand's of the pres'bytery. 15 Med'itate upon' the'se things; give thyself' whol'ly to them, that thy prof'iting may appe'ar to a'll. 16 Take he'ed un'to thyself', and un'to the doc'trine; contin'ue in them: for in doing this' thou shalt bo'th sa've thyself', and them that he'ar thee.

CHAP. V.—1 Rebu'ke not an el'der, but entre'at 'him' as a fa'ther; 'and' the youn'ger men as breth'ren; 2 The el'der wom'en as moth'ers; the youn'ger as sis'ters, with a'll pu'rity. 3 Hon'our wid'ows that are wid'ows inde'ed. 4 But if an'y wid'ow have chil'dren or neph'ews, let them learn first' to shew pi'ety at ho'me, and to requi'te their pa'rents: for that' is good' and ac'ceptable befo're God. 5 Now she' that is a wid'ow inde'ed, and des'olate, trus'teth in God, and contin'ueth in supplica'tions and pra'yers night' and da'y. 6 But she' that liv'eth in pleas'ure is dead' while she liv'eth. 7 And the'se things give in cha'rge, that they may be bla'meless. 8 But if an'y provi'de not for his o'wn, and spec'ially for those of his o'wn hous'e, he hath deni'ed the fa'ith, and is wors'e than an in'fidel. 9 Let not a wid'ow be ta'ken in'to the num'ber un'der thre'escore ye'ars

o'ld, hav'ing been the wi'fe of on'e man, 10 Well repo'rted of for good' works; if she have bro'ught up chil'dren, if she have lo'dged stra'ngers, if she have wash'ed the sa'ints' fe'et, if she have relie'ved the afflic'ted, if she have dil'i-gently fol'lowed ev'ery good' work'. 11 But the youn'ger wid'ows refu'se: fo'r when they have begun' to wax wan'ton against' Chri'st, they will mar'ry; 12 Hav'ing damna'tion, beca'use they have cast of'f their first' fa'ith. 13 And witha'l they learn 'to be' i'dle, wan'dering about' from hous'e to hous'e; and not' o'nly i'dle, but tat'tlers a'lso, and bus'ybod'ies, spe'aking things which they o'ught not'. 14 I will' ther'efore that the youn'ger wom'en mar'ry, bear chil'dren, gui'de the house, give non'e occa'sion to the ad'versary to spe'ak repro'achfully. 15 Fo'r som'e are alread'y turned asi'de af'ter Sa'tan. 16 If an'y man' or wom'an that belie'veth have wid'ows, let them' relie've them, and let not the church' be cha'rged; that it may relie've them' that are wid'ows inde'ed. 17 Let the el'ders that ru'le well' be coun'ted wor'thy of doub'le hon'our, espec'ially the'y who la'bour in the word' and doc'trine. 18 Fo'r the scrip'ture sa'ith, Thou shalt not muz'zle the ox' that tread'eth out' the co'rn. And, The la'bourer 'is' wor'thy of his rewa'rd. 19 Against' an el'der rece'ive not an accusa'tion, but befo're tw'o or thre'e wit'nesses. 20 Them' that sin' rebu'ke befo're a'll, that oth'ers a'lso may fe'ar. 21 I cha'rge 'thee' befo're Go'd, and the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, and the elect' a'ngels, that thou observ'e the'se things, without' prefer'ring on'e befo're anoth'er, do'ing noth'ing by partial'ity. 22 Lay hand's sud'denly on no' man, ne'ither be parta'ker of oth'er men's sin's: ke'ep thyself' pu're. 23 Drink' no lon'ger wa'ter, but u'se a lit'tle wi'ne for thy stom'ach's sake, and thine of'ten infir'mities. 24 Som'e men's sin's are o'pen befo'rehand, go'ing befo're to judg'ment; and som'e 'men' they fol'low af'ter. 25 Li'kewise a'lso the good' works 'of som'e' are man'ifest befo'rehand; and the'y that are oth'er-wise can'not be hid'.

CHAP. VI.—1 Let as man'y ser'vants as are un'der the yo'ke count their own mas'ters wor'thy of a'll hon'our, that the na'me of Go'd and 'his' doc'trine be not' blasphe'med. 2 And the'y that have belie'ving mas'ters, let them not despi'se 'them,' beca'use they are breth'ren; but rath'er do 'them' ser'vice, beca'use they are fa'ithful and belov'ed,

partakers of the benefit. These things teach and exhort.
3 If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, 'even' the words of our Lord Jesus Christ,
and to the doctrine which is according to godliness;
4 He is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife,
railings, evil surmisings, 5 Perverse disputings of men of
corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, supposing that
gain is godliness: from such withdraw thyself. 6 But
godliness with contentment is great gain. 7 For we
brought nothing into 'this' world, 'and it is' certain we
can carry nothing out. 8 And having food and raiment,
let us be therewith content. 9 But they that will be rich
fall into temptation and a snare, and 'into' many foolish
and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction
and perdition. 10 For the love of money is the root of
all evil; which while some coveted after, they have
erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through
with many sorrows. 11 But thou, O man of God, flee
these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness,
faith, love, patience, meekness. 12 Fight the good fight
of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also
called, and hast professed a good profession before many
witnesses. 13 I give thee charge in the sight of God,
who quickeneth all things, and 'before' Christ Jesus, who
before Pontius Pilate witnessed a good confession,
14 That thou keep 'this' commandment without spot,
unrebukeable, until the appearing of our Lord Jesus
Christ: 15 Which in his times he shall show, 'who is'
the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and
Lord of lords; 16 Who only hath immortality, dwelling
in the light which no man can approach unto; whom no
man hath seen, nor can see: to whom 'be' honour and
power everlasting. Amen. 17 Charge them that are
rich in this world, that they be not high-minded, nor
trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who
giveth us richly all things to enjoy; 18 That they do
good, that they be rich in good works, ready to dis-
tribute, willing to communicate; 19 Laying up in store for
themselves a good foundation against the time to come,
that they may lay hold on eternal life. 20 O Timothy,
keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding

profa'ne 'and' va'in bab'blings, and opposit'ions of sci'ence fa'lsely so ca'lled: 21 Which som'e profess'ing have er'red concer'ning the fa'ith. Gra'ce 'be' with' thee. A'men'.

¶ The first to Tim'othy was writ'ten from Laodice'a, which is the chie'fest cit'y of Phry'gia Pacatia'na.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO

TIMOTHY.

CHAPTER I.

1 PAUL, an apos'tle of Je'sus Chri'st by the will' of Go'd, accor'ding to the prom'ise of li'fe which is in Chri'st Je'sus, 2 To Tim'othy, 'my' de'arly belov'ed son': Gra'ce, mer'cy, 'and' pe'ace, from Go'd the Fa'ther, and Chri'st Je'sus our Lo'rd. 3 I thank' Go'd, whom I serv'e from 'my' fo'refathers with pu're con'science, that without' ce'asing I have remem'brance of thee in my pra'yers night and da'y; 4 Grea'tly desi'ring to see' thee, be'ing mi'ndful of thy te'ars, that I may be fill'ed with joy'; 5 When I ca'll to remem'brance the unfe'igned fa'ith that is in' thee, which dwelt first' in thy grand'mother Lo'is, and thy moth'er Euni'ce; and I am persua'ded that in the'e a'lso. 6 Wher'efore I put thee in remem'brance, that thou stir' up the gift' of Go'd, which is in' thee by the put'ting on' of my hand's. 7 For Go'd hath not giv'en us the spir'it of fe'ar; but of pow'er, and of lov'e, and of a sound' mi'nd. 8 Be not thou ther'efore asha'med of the tes'timony of our Lo'rd, nor of me' his pris'oner: but be thou parta'ker of the afflic'tions of the gos'pel, accor'ding to the pow'er of Go'd; 9 Who hath sa'ved us, and ca'lled 'us' with an ho'ly ca'lling, not accor'ding to our' work's, but accor'ding to his o'wn pur'pose and gra'ce, which was giv'en us in Chri'st Je'sus befo're the world began'; 10 But is now made man'ifest by the appe'aring of our Sa'viour Je'sus Chri'st, who hath abol'ished death', and hath bro'ught li'fe and immor'tal'ity to light' through the gos'pel: 11 Whereunto' I' am appoin'ted a pre'acher, and an apos'tle, and a te'acher

of the Gen'tiles. 12 For the which ca'use I a'lso suf'fer these things: nevertheless' I am not asha'med; fo'r I kno'w whom I have belie'ved, and am persua'ded that he' is a'ble to ke'ep that which I have commit'ted un'to him against' that da'y. 13 Ho'ld fast' the fo'rm of sound' word's, which thou hast heard' of me, in fa'ith and lov'e which is in Chri'st Je'sus. 14 That good' thing which was commit'ted un'to thee, ke'ep by the Ho'ly Gho'st which dwell'eth in us. 15 This thou kno'west, that a'll they which are in A'sia be turned awa'y from me; of whom are Phygellus and Hermog'enes. 16 The Lo'rd give mer'cy un'to the house of Onesiph'orus; fo'r he oft refresh'ed me, and was not asha'med of my cha'in: 17 But, when he was in Ro'me, he so'ught me out' ver'y dil'igently, and found' 'me.' 18 The Lo'rd grant' un'to him that he may find mer'cy of the Lo'rd in that' day: and in how man'y things he min'istered un'to me at Eph'esus, thou kno'west ver'y well'.

CHAP. II.—1 Thou' ther'efore, my son', be stron'g in the gra'ce that is in Chri'st Je'sus. 2 And the things that thou hast heard' of me amon'g man'y wit'nesses, the sa'me commit' thou to fa'ithful men, who shall be a'ble to te'ach oth'ers a'lso. 3 Thou ther'efore endu're ha'rdness, as a good' so'ldier of Je'sus Chri'st. 4 No' man that wa'rreth entan'gleth himself' with the affa'irs of 'this' life, that he may ple'ase him' who hath cho'sen him to be a so'ldier. 5 And if a man a'lso stri've for mas'teries, 'yet' is he not crown'ed, except' he stri've la'wfully. 6 The hus'bandman that la'boureth must be first' parta'ker of the fruits. 7 Consid'er what I sa'y; and the Lo'rd give thee understan'ding in a'll things. 8 Remem'ber that Je'sus Chri'st, of the se'ed of Da'vid, was ra'ised from the dead', acco'rding to my gos'pel: 9 Wherein' I suf'fer trouble, as an e'vil-do'er, 'e'ven' un'to bond's; but the word of Go'd is not' bound. 10 Ther'efore I endu're a'll things for the elect''s sa'ke, that they may a'lso obta'in the salva'tion which is in Chri'st Je'sus with eter'nal glo'ry. 11 'It is' a fa'ithful sa'ying: Fo'r if we be dead' with 'him,' we shall a'lso liv'e with 'him:' 12 If we suf'fer, we shall a'lso re'ign with 'him:' if we deny' 'him,' he' a'lso will deny' us': 13 If we' belie've not, 'yet' he' abi'deth fa'ithful; he can'not deny' himself'. 14 Of the'se things put 'them' in remem'brance, cha'rging 'them' befo're the Lo'rd that 'they stri've not about' word's to no prof'it, 'but' to the

subver'ting of the he'arers. 15 Stud'y to she'w thyself' approv'ed un'to Go'd, a work'man that ne'edeth not to be asha'med, right'ly divi'ding the word of tru'th. 16 But shun' profa'ne 'and' va'in bab'blings; fo'r they will increase un'to mo're ungod'liness. 17 And their word' will e'at as doth a can'ker: of whom is Hymene'us and Phile'tus; 18 Who concer'ning the tru'th have er'red, sa'ying that the resurrec'tion is past' already; and overthro'w the fa'ith of som'e. 19 Nevertheless' the founda'tion of Go'd stan'deth su're, hav'ing this se'al, The Lo'rd kno'weth them that are his'. And, Let ev'ery one that na'meth the na'me of Chri'st depa'rt from iniq'uity. 20 But in a grea't house there are not o'nly ves'sels of go'ld and of sil'ver, but a'lso of wood' and of earth'; and som'e to hon'our, and som'e to dis'-honour. 21 If a man ther'efore purg'e himself' from the'se, he shall be a ves'sel un'to hon'our, sanc'tified, and me'et for the mas'ter's use, 'and' prepa'red un'to ev'ery good' work. 22 Fle'e a'lso youth'ful lust's: but fol'low right'eousness, fa'ith, char'ity, pe'ace, with them that ca'll on the Lo'rd out of a pu're hea'rt. 23 But fo'olish and unlearn'ed ques'tions avoi'd, kno'wing that they do gen'der stri'fes. 24 And the ser'vant of the Lo'rd must not stri've; but be gen'tle un'to a'll 'men,' apt to te'ach, pa'tient; 25 In me'ekness instruc'ting those that oppo'se themsel'ves; if Go'd peradven'ture will giv'e them repen'tance to the acknowl'edging of the tru'th; 26 And 'that' the'y may recov'er themsel'ves out of the sna're of the dev'il, who are ta'ken cap'tive by him at his will'.

CHAP. III.—1 This' know a'lso, that in the last' days per'ilous ti'mes shall com'e: 2 Fo'r men shall be lov'ers of their o'wn sel'ves, cov'etous, bo'asters, proud', blasphe'mers, disobe'dient to pa'rents, unthank'ful, unho'ly, 3 Without' nat'ural af'fec'tion, tru'ce-brea'kers, fa'lse accu'sers, incon'tinent, fie'rce, despi'sers of those that are good', 4 Tra'itors, head'y, hi'gh-mi'nded, lov'ers of pleas'ures mo're than lov'ers of Go'd; 5 Hav'ing a fo'rm of god'liness, but deny'ing the pow'er thereof': from' such turn awa'y. 6 Fo'r of this' sort are they which cre'ep in'to hou'ses, and le'ad cap'tive sil'ly wom'en la'den with sin's, led awa'y with di'vers lust's; 7 Ev'er lear'ning, and nev'er a'ble to come to the knowl'edge of the tru'th. 8 Now as Jan'nes and Jam'bres withstood' Mo'ses, so do the'se a'lso resist' the tru'th: men of corrupt' mi'nds, rep'robate concer'ning the fa'ith. 9 But they shall proce'ed

no fa'rther: for their fol'ly shall be man'ifest un'to a'll 'men,' as their's a'lso was'. 10 But thou' hast ful'ly kno'wn my doc'trine, man'ner of li'fe, pur'pose, fa'ith, lon'g-suf'fering, char'ity, pa'tience, 11 Persecu'tions, afflic'tions, which ca'me un'to me at An'tioch, at Ico'nium, at Lys'tra; what persecu'tions I endu'red: but out' of 'them' a'll the Lo'rd deliv'ered me. 12 Yea', and a'll that will' live god'ly in Chri'st Je'sus shall' suf'fer persecu'tion. 13 But e'vil men and sedu'cers shall wax wors'e and wors'e, dece'iving, and be'ing dece'ived. 14 But contin'ue thou in the things which thou hast learn'ed and hast been assu'red of, kno'wing of w'hom thou hast learn'ed 'them;' 15 And that from a chi'ld thou hast kno'wn the ho'ly scrip'tures, which are a'ble to ma'ke thee wi'se un'to salva'tion, through fa'ith which is in Chri'st Je'sus. 16 A'll scrip'ture 'is' giv'en by inspira'tion of Go'd, and 'is' prof'itable for doc'trine, for repro'of, for correc'tion, for instruc'tion in right'eousness; 17 That the man of Go'd may be perfect, thro'ughly fur'nished un'to a'll good' work's.

CHAP. IV.—1 I cha'rge 'thee' ther'efore befo're Go'd, and the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, who shall judg'e the quick' and the dead' at his appe'aring, and his kin'gdom; 2 Pre'ach the word'; be in'stant in' se'ason, out' of se'ason; repro've, rebu'ke, exho'rt with a'll lon'g-suf'fering and doc'trine. 3 For the ti'me will com'e when they will not endu're sound' doc'trine; but af'ter their own lust's shall they he'ap to themsel'ves te'achers, hav'ing itch'ing e'ars; 4 And they shall turn awa'y 'their' e'ars from the tru'th, and shall be turned un'to fa'bles. 5 But watch thou in a'll things, endu're afflic'tions, do the work' of an evan'gelist, make full' pro'of of thy min'istry. 6 For I am now read'y to be of'fered, and the ti'me of my depa'rture is at hand'. 7 I have fo'ught a good' fight, I have fin'ished 'my' co'urse, I have kept' the fa'ith: 8 Henc'eforth there is laid up' for me a crown' of right'eousness, which the Lo'rd, the right'eous Judg'e, shall give me at that' day; and not to me' o'nly, but un'to a'll them a'lso that lov'e his appe'aring. 9 Do thy dil'igence to com'e sho'rtly un'to me: 10 For De'mas hath forsa'ken me, hav'ing lov'ed this pres'ent world, and is depa'rted un'to Thessaloni'ca; Cres'cens to Gala'tia, Ti'tus un'to Dalma'tia. 11 O'nly Lu'ke is with' me. Take Ma'rk, and brin'g him with' thee: for he is prof'itable to me for the min'istry. 12 And Tyc'hicus

have I sent to Eph'esus. 13 The clo'ak that I left at Tro'as with Ca'rpus, when thou com'est, bring 'with' thee,' and the book's, 'but' especi'ally the pa'rchments. 14 Al'exander the cop'persmith did me much e'vil; the Lo'rd rewa'rd him acco'rding to his work's: 15 Of whom be thou' ware a'lso; fo'r he hath grea'tly withstood' our word's. 16 At my first' an'swer no' man stood' with me, but a'll 'men' forsook' me: 'I pra'y Go'd' that it may not' be la'id to their cha'rge. 17 Notwithstan'ding the Lo'rd stood' with me, and stren'gthened me; that by me' the pre'aching might be ful'ly kno'wn, and 'that' a'll the Gen'tiles might he'ar: and I was deliv'ered out of the mouth' of the li'on. 18 And the Lo'rd shall deliv'er me from ev'ery e'vil work, and will preser've 'me' un'to his heav'enly kin'gdom: to w'hom 'be' glo'ry for ev'er and ev'er. A'men'. 19 Salu'te Pris'ca and Aq'uila, and the hous'ehold of Onesiph'orus. 20 Eras'tus abo'de at Cor'inth: but Troph'imus have I left at Mile'tum sick'. 21 Do thy dil'igence to com'e befo're win'ter. Eubu'lus gre'eteth thee, and Pu'dens, and Li'nus, and Cla'udia, and a'll the breth'ren. 22 The Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st 'be' with' thy spir'it. Gra'ce 'be' with' you. A'men'.

¶ The sec'ond 'epis'tle' un'to Timo'theus, orda'ined the first bish'op of the church' of the Ephe'sians, was writ'ten from Ro'me, when Pa'ul was brought befo're Ne'ro the sec'ond time.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO

TITUS.

CHAPTER I.

1 PAUL, a ser'vant of Go'd, and an apos'tle of Je'sus Chri'st, acco'rding to the fa'ith of Go'd's elect', and the acknowl'edging of the tru'th which is af'ter god'liness; 2 In ho'pe of eter'nal li'fe, which Go'd, that can'not li'e, prom'ised befo're the world began'; 3 But hath in du'e ti'mes man'ifested his word' through pre'aching, which is commit'ted un'to me', acco'rding to the command'ment of

Go'd our Sa'viour; 4 To Ti'tus, 'mine' own son' af'ter the com'mon fa'ith: Gra'ce, mer'cy, 'and' pe'ace, from Go'd the Fa'ther, and the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st our Sa'viour. 5 For this ca'use left I thee in Cre'te, that thou shouldest set in o'rder the things that are wan'ting, and orda'in el'ders in ev'ery cit'y, as I' had appoin'ted thee. 6 If an'y be bla'meless, the hus'band of on'e wi'fe, hav'ing fa'ithful chil'dren, not accu'sed of ri'ot, or unru'ly. 7 Fo'r a bish'op must be bla'meless, as the stew'ard of Go'd; not self-will'ed, not' soon an'gry, not' giv'en to wi'ne, no' stri'ker, not' giv'en to fil'thy lu'cre; 8 But a lov'er of hospital'ity, a lov'er of good' men, so'ber, just', ho'ly, tem'perate; 9 Ho'lding fast' the fa'ithful word' as he hath been ta'ught, that he may be a'ble by sound' doc'trine bo'th to exho'rt and to convinc'e the gainsa'yers. 10 Fo'r there are man'y unru'ly and va'in ta'lkers and dece'ivers, spec'ially the'y of the circumcis'ion: 11 Whose mou'ths must be stop'ped; who subvert' whole hou'ses, te'aching things which they ought not', for fil'thy lu'cre's sake. 12 On'e of themsel'ves, 'e'ven' a proph'et of their o'wn, said, The Cre'tians 'are' a'lway li'ars, e'vil be'asts, slow bel'lies. 13 This' wit'ness is tru'e: wher'efore rebu'ke them sha'rply, that they may be sound' in the fa'ith; 14 Not' giv'ing he'ed to Jew'ish fa'bles, and command'ments of men', that turn' from the tru'th. 15 Un'to the pu're a'll things 'are' pu're: but un'to them' that are defi'led and unbelie'ving 'is' noth'ing pu're; but e'ven their mi'nd and con'science is defi'led. 16 They profess' that they kno'w Go'd; but in work's they deny' 'him,' be'ing abom'inable, and disobe'dient, and un'to ev'ery good' work rep'robate.

CHAP. II.—1 But speak thou' the things which becom'e sound' doc'trine: 2 That the a'ged men be so'ber, gra've, tem'perate, sound' in fa'ith, in char'ity, in pa'tience. 3 The a'ged wom'en li'kewise, that 'they be' in beha'viour as becom'eth ho'liness, not' fa'lse accu'sers, not giv'en to much wi'ne, te'achers of good' things; 4 That they may te'ach the young wom'en to be so'ber, to lov'e their hus'bands, to lov'e their chil'dren; 5 'To be' discre'et, cha'ste, ke'epers at ho'me, good', obe'dient to their o'wn hus'bands, that the word of Go'd be not blasphe'med. 6 Young men' li'kewise exho'rt to be so'ber-mi'nded. 7 In a'll things she'wing thyself' a pat'tern of good' works: in doc'trine 'she'wing' uncorrupt'ness, grav'ity, sincer'ity, 8 Sound' spe'ech, that

can'not be condem'ned; that he that is of the con'trary pa'rt may be asha'med, hav'ing no e'vil thing to sa'y of you. 9 'Exho'rt' ser'vants to be obe'dient un'to their o'wn mas'ters, 'and' to ple'ase 'them' well' in a'll 'things;' not an'swering again'; 10 Not purloi'ning, but she'wing a'll good' fidel'ity; that they may ado'rn the doc'trine of Go'd our Sa'viour in a'll things. 11 For the gra'ce of Go'd that brin'geth salva'tion hath appe'ared to a'll men, 12 Te'aching us, that, deny'ing ungod'liness and world'ly lust's, we should live so'berly, right'eously, and god'ly, in this pres'ent world; 13 Look'ing for that bless'ed ho'pe, and the glo'rious appe'aring of the grea't Go'd and our Sa'viour Je'sus Chri'st; 14 Who ga've himself' for us', that he might rede'em us from a'll iniq'uity, and pu'rify un'to himself' a pecu'liar pe'ople, zeal'ous of good' work's. 15 The'se things spe'ak, and exho'rt, and rebu'ke with a'll author'ity. Let no' man despi'se thee.

CHAP. III.—1 Put' them in mi'nd to be sub'ject to prin'cipal'ities and pow'ers, to obe'y mag'istrates, to be read'y to ev'ery good' work'; 2 To spe'ak e'vil of no' man, to be no bra'wlers, 'but' gen'tle, she'wing a'll me'ekness un'to a'll men. 3 For we ourscl'ves a'lso were som'etimes fo'olish, disobe'dient, dece'ived, ser'ving di'vers lust's and pleas'ures, liv'ing in mal'ice and en'vy, ha'teful, 'and' ha'ting one anoth'er. 4 But af'ter that the ki'ndness and lov'e of Go'd our Sa'viour to'ward man' appe'ared, 5 Not' by works of right'eousness which we' have don'e, but acco'rding to his mer'cy he sa'ved us, by the wash'ing of regenera'tion, and renew'ing of the Ho'ly Gho'st; 6 Which he shed' on us abun'dantly through Je'sus Chri'st our Sa'viour; 7 That, be'ing jus'tified by his gra'ce, we should be made he'irs acco'rding to the ho'pe of eter'nal li'fe. 8 'This' is' a fa'ithful sa'ying, and the'se things I will' that thou affirm' con'stantly, that they which have belie'ved in Go'd might be ca'reful to mainta'in good' work's: the'se things are good' and prof'itable un'to men'. 9 But avoi'd fo'olish ques'tions, and geneal'ogies, and conten'tions, and stri'vings about' the la'w; for they are unprof'itable and va'in. 10 A man that is an her'etick, af'ter the first' and sec'ond admonit'ion, reject'; 11 Kno'wing that he' that is such' is subver'ted, and sin'neth, be'ing condem'ned of himself'. 12 When I shall send Ar'temas un'to thee, or Tyc'hicus, be dil'igent to com'e un'to me to Nicop'olis; for I have deter'mined the're

to win'ter. 13 Bring Ze'nas the la'wyer and Apol'los on their jour'ney dil'igently, that noth'ing be wan'ting un'to them. 14 And let ours a'lso learn to mainta'in good' work's for nec'essary u'ses, that they be not unfru'itful. 15 A'll that are with' me salu'te the'e. Gre'et them that lov'e us in the fa'ith. Gra'ce 'be' with' you a'll. A'men'.

¶ It was writ'ten to Ti'tus, orda'ined the first bish'op of the church' of the Cre'tians, from Nicop'olis of Macedo'nia.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO

PHILEMON.

1 PA'UL, a pris'oner of Je'sus Chri'st, and Tim'othy 'our' broth'er, un'to Phile'mon our de'arly belov'ed, and fel'low-la'bourer, 2 And to 'our' belov'ed Apphi'a, and Archip'pus our fel'low-so'ldier, and to the church' in thy hous'e: 3 Gra'ce to you, and pe'ace, from Go'd our Fa'ther, and the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st. 4 I thank' my Go'd, ma'king men'tion of thee a'lways in my pra'yers, 5 He'aring of thy lov'e and fa'ith, which thou hast to'ward the Lo'rd Je'sus, and to'ward a'll sa'ints; 6 That the communica'tion of thy fa'ith may becom'e effec'tual, by the acknowl'edging of ev'ery good' thing which is in' you in Chri'st Je'sus. 7 Fo'r we have grea't joy' and consola'tion in thy lov'e, beca'use the bow'els of the sa'ints are refresh'ed by the'e, broth'er. 8 Wher'efore, though I might be much bo'ld in Chri'st to enjoin' thee that which is conve'nient, 9 Yet, for lov'e's sa'ke, I rath'er bese'ech 'thee,' be'ing such' an one as Pa'ul the a'ged, and now' a'lso a pris'oner of Je'sus Chri'st. 10 I bese'ech thee for my son' Ones'imus, whom I have begot'ten in my bond's; 11 Which in time past' was to the'e unprof'itable, but now' prof'itable to the'e and to me'; 12 Whom I have sent' again': thou ther'efore rece'ive him' that is mine o'wn bow'els; 13 Whom I would have reta'ined with me, that in thy stead' he might have min'istered un'to me in the bond's of the gos'pel. 14 But without' thy mi'nd would I do noth'ing; that thy ben'efit should not be as it were of

neces'sity, but wil'lingly. 15 Fo'r perhaps' he ther'efore de-
pa'rted for a se'ason, that thou shouldest rece'ive him for
ev'er; 16 Not' now as a ser'vant, but above a ser'vant, a
broth'er belov'ed, spec'ially to me', but how much mo're
un'to the'e, bo'th in the flesh', and in the Lo'rd? 17 If
thou count' me ther'efore a pa'rtner, rece'ive him as myself'.
18 If he hath wron'ged thee, or o'weth 'thee' a'ught, put
that' on mi'ne account'; 19 I' Pa'ul have writ'ten 'it' with
mine o'wn hand', I' will repa'y 'it:' albe'it I do not say
to thee how thou o'west un'to me e'ven thine own self'
besi'des. 20 Yea', broth'er, let me have joy' of thee in the
Lo'rd: refresh' my bow'els in the Lo'rd. 21 Hav'ing con'-
fidence in thy obe'dience, I wro'te un'to the'e, kno'wing
that thou wilt a'lso do mo're than I sa'y. 22 But witha'l
prepa're me a'lso a lo'dging: fo'r I trust' that through
yo'ur pra'yers I shall be giv'en un'to you. 23 There salu'te
thee Ep'aphras, my fel'low-pris'oner in Chri'st Je'sus;
24 Ma'rcus, Arista'rchus, De'mas, Lu'cas, my fel'low-la'-
bourers. 25 The gra'ce of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st 'be'
with' your spir'it. A'men'.

¶ Writ'ten from Ro'me to Phile'mon by Ones'imus a
ser'vant.

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO

THE HEBREWS.

CHAPTER I.

1 GO'D, who at sun'dry ti'mes, and in di'vers man'ners,
spa'ke in time past' un'to the fa'thers by the proph'ets,
2 Hath in these last' days spo'ken un'to us' by 'his' Son',
whom he hath appoin'ted he'ir of a'll things, by' whom a'lso
he ma'de the world's; 3 Who, be'ing the bright'ness of
'his' glo'ry, and the express' im'age of his per'son, and
upho'lding a'll things by the word of his pow'er, when he
had by himself' purg'ed our sin's, sat down' on the right'
hand of the Maj'esty on hi'gh; 4 Be'ing made so much
bet'ter than the a'ngels, as he hath by inher'itance obta'ined

a mo'ro ex'cellent na'me than the'y. 5 Fo'r un'to which' of the a'ngels said' he at an'y time, Thou' art my Son', this' day have I begot'ten the'e? And again', I' will be to him' a Fa'ther, and he' shall be to me' a Son'? 6 And again', when he brin'goth in' the first-begot'ten in'to the world', he sa'ith, And let a'll the a'ngels of Go'd wor'ship him. 7 And of the a'ngels he sa'ith, Who ma'keth his a'ngels spir'its, and his min'isters a fla'me of fi're. 8 But un'to the Son' 'he sa'ith,' Thy' throne, O Go'd, 'is' for ev'er and ev'er; a scep'tre of right'eousness 'is' the scep'tre of thy' kin'gdom. 9 Thou hast lov'ed right'eousness, and ha'ted iniq'uity; ther'efore Go'd, 'e'ven' thy' Go'd, hath anoin'ted thee with the oil' of glad'ness above' thy fel'lows. 10 And, Thou', Lo'rd, in the begin'ning hast la'id the founda'tion of the earth'; and the heav'ens are the work's of thi'ne hands: 11 They' shall per'ish, but thou' rema'inest; and they' a'll shall wax o'ld as doth a ga'rment; 12 And as a ves'ture shalt thou fo'ld them up', and they shall be cha'nged: but thou' art the sa'me, and thy' years shall not fa'il. 13 But to which' of the a'ngels said he at an'y time, Sit' on my right hand', until' I ma'ke thine en'emies thy foot'stool? 14 Are they not a'll min'istering spir'its, sent fo'rth to min'ister for them' who shall be he'irs of salva'tion?

CHAP. II.—1 Ther'efore we o'ught to give the more ear'nest he'ed to the things which we have heard', lest' at an'y time we should let 'them' slip'. 2 Fo'r if the word spo'ken by a'ngels was sted'fast, and ev'ery transgress'ion and disobe'dience rece'ived a just rec'ompence of rewa'rd; 3 How shall we' esca'pe, if we neglect' so grea't salva'tion; which at the first' began' to be spo'ken by the Lo'rd, and was confirm'ed un'to us by them that heard' 'him;' 4 Go'd a'lso bea'ring 'them' wit'ness, bo'th with si'gns and won'ders, and with di'vers mir'acles, and gifts' of the Ho'ly Gho'st, acco'rding to his own will'? 5 Fo'r un'to the a'ngels hath he not put' in subjec'tion the world to com'e, whereof' we spe'ak. 6 But one in a cer'tain pla'ce tes'tified, sa'ying, What' is man', that thou' art mi'ndful of him? or the son' of man, that thou vis'itest him? 7 Thou ma'dest him a lit'tle lo'wer than the a'ngels; thou crown'edst him with glo'ry and hon'our, and didst set' him o'ver the work's of thy hand's: 8 Thou hast put a'll things in subjec'tion un'der his fe'et. Fo'r in that he put a'll in subjec'tion un'der him, he left noth'ing 'that is' not' put un'der him.

But now' we se'e not yet' a'll things put un'der him: 9 But we se'e Je'sus, who was made a lit'tle lo'wer than the a'ngels for the suf'fering of death', crown'ed with glo'ry and hon'our; that he' by the gra'ce of Go'd should ta'ste death' for ev'ery man. 10 For it beca'me him', for' whom 'are' a'll things, and by' whom 'are' a'll things, in brin'ging man'y son's un'to glo'ry, to make the Cap'tain of their sal-va'tion per'fect through suf'ferings. 11 For bo'th he that sanc'tifieth and they who ar'e sanc'tified 'are' a'll of on'e: for which ca'use he is not asha'med to ca'll them breth'ren, 12 Sa'ying, I will decla're thy na'me un'to my breth'ren; in the midst' of the church' will I sing pra'ise un'to the'e. 13 And again', I will put my trust' in him. And again', Beho'ld I' and the chil'dren which Go'd hath giv'en me. 14 Forasmuch' then as the chil'dren are parta'kers of flesh' and blood', he' a'lso himself' li'kewise took pa'rt of the sa'me; that through death' he might destroy' him' that had the pow'er of death', that is, the dev'il; 15 And deliv'er them' who through fe'ar of death were a'll their li'fetime sub'ject to bon'dage. 16 For ver'ily he took' not on 'him the na'ture of' a'ngels; but he took' on 'him' the se'ed of A'braham. 17 Wher'efore in a'll things it behov'ed him to be ma'de li'ke un'to 'his' breth'ren, that he might be a mer'ciful and fa'ithful hi'gh priest in things 'perta'ining' to Go'd, to make reconcilia'tion for the sin's of the pe'ople. 18 For in that he himself' hath suf'fered, be'ing tem'pted, he is a'ble to suc'cour them that are tem'pted.

CHAP. III.—1 Wher'efore, ho'ly breth'ren, parta'kers of the heav'enly ca'lling, consid'er the Apos'tle and Hi'gh Priest of our profess'ion, Chri'st Je'sus; 2 Who was fa'ithful to him that appoin'ted him, as a'lso Mo'ses 'was fa'ithful' in a'll his hous'e. 3 For this' 'man' was coun'ted wor'thy of mo're glo'ry than Mo'ses, inasmuch' as he' who hath buil'ded the house hath more hon'our than the hous'e. 4 For ev'ery hous'e is buil'ded by some 'man';' but he' that built a'll things 'is' Go'd. 5 And Mo'ses ver'ily 'was' fa'ithful in a'll his house, as a ser'vant, for a tes'timony of tho'se things which were to be spo'ken af'ter; 6 But Chri'st as a Son' o'ver his o'wn hous'e; whose hous'e are we', if we ho'ld fast' the con'fidence and the rejoi'cing of the ho'pe firm' un'to the end'. 7 Wher'efore (as the Ho'ly Gho'st sa'ith, To-da'y, if ye will he'ar his voi'ce, 8 Ha'rden not your hea'rts, as in the provoca'tion, in the day of

tempta'tion in the wil'derness; 9 When your fa'thers tem'pted me, pro'ved me, and sa'w my work's fo'rty ye'ars. 10 Wher'efore I was grie'ved with that genera'tion, and said, They do a'lway er'r in 'their' hea'rt; and they have not kno'wn my wa'ys. 11 So I swa're in my wra'th, They shall not en'ter in'to my rest'.) 12 Ta'ke he'ed, breth'ren, lest there be in an'y of you an e'vil hea'rt of unbelie'f, in depa'rting from the liv'ing Go'd. 13 But exho'rt one anoth'er da'ily, while it is ca'lled to-da'y; lest an'y of you be ha'rdened through the dece'itfulness of sin'. 14 Fo'r we are made parta'kers of Chri'st, if we ho'ld the begin'ning of our con'fidence sted'fast un'to the end'; 15 While it is said', To-da'y, if ye will he'ar his voi'ce, ha'rden not your hea'rts, as in the provoca'tion. 16 Fo'r som'e, when they had heard', did provo'ke: howbe'it not a'll that ca'me out of E'gypt by Mo'ses. 17 But with w'hom was he grie'ved fo'rty ye'ars? 'was it' not with them' that had sin'ned, whose ca'rcases fell' in the wil'derness? 18 And to whom swa're he that they should not en'ter in'to his rest', but to them' that belie'ved not? 19 So we se'e that they could' not en'ter in' beca'use of unbelie'f.

CHAP. IV.—1 Let us' ther'efore fe'ar, lest, a prom'ise be'ing left' 'us' of en'tering in'to his rest', an'y of you should se'em to come sho'rt of it. 2 Fo'r un'to us' was the gos'pel pre'ached as well as un'to them': but the word pre'ached did not prof'it them, not be'ing mixed with fa'ith in them that heard' 'it.' 3 Fo'r we' which have belie'ved do en'ter in'to rest'; as he said', As I have swo'rn in my wra'th, if' they shall en'ter in'to my rest': altho'ugh the works were fin'ished from the founda'tion of the world'. 4 Fo'r he spake in a cer'tain pla'ce of the sev'enth 'day' on this' wise, And Go'd did rest' the sev'enth day from a'll his work's. 5 And in this' 'place' again', If' they shall en'ter in'to my rest. 6 Se'eing ther'efore it rema'ineth that some must en'ter therein', and they to whom it was first' pre'ached en'tered not' in' beca'use of unbelie'f: 7 (Again', he lim'iteth a cer'tain da'y, sa'ying in Da'vid, To-da'y, af'ter so lon'g a ti'me; as it is said', To-da'y, if ye will he'ar his voi'ce, ha'rden not your hea'rts. 8 Fo'r if Je'sus had' given them rest', then would he not af'terward have spo'ken of anoth'er day. 9 There rema'ineth ther'efore a rest' to the pe'ople of Go'd. 10 Fo'r he that is en'tered in'to his rest', he' a'lso hath ce'ased from

his o'wn works, as Go'd 'did' from his'.) 11 Let us la'bour ther'efore to en'ter in'to that' rest, lest an'y man fa'll af'ter the sa'me exam'ple of unbelie'f. 12 Fo'r the word of Go'd 'is' quick', and pow'erful, and sha'rper than an'y two-edged swo'rd, pie'rcing e'ven to the divi'ding asun'der of so'ul and spir'it, and of the joints and mar'row, and 'is' a discer'ner of the tho'ughts and intent's of the hea'rt. 13 Ne'ither is there an'y cre'ature that is not man'ifest in his sight: but a'll things 'are' na'ked and o'pened un'to the eyes of him' with' whom we have to do'. 14 Se'eing then that we have a grea't hi'gh priest, that is pass'ed in'to the heav'ens, Je'sus the Son' of Go'd, let us ho'ld fast 'our' profess'ion. 15 Fo'r we have not an hi'gh priest which can'not be touch'ed with the fe'eling of our infir'mities; but was in a'll points tem'pted like as 'we' are, yet' without' sin'. 16 Let us ther'efore come bo'ldly un'to the thro'ne of gra'ce, that we may obta'in mer'cy, and fi'nd gra'ce to help' in ti'me of ne'ed.

CHAP. V.—1 Fo'r ev'ery hi'gh priest, ta'ken from amon'g men', is orda'ined for men in things 'perta'ining' to Go'd, that he may of'fer both gift's and sac'rifices for sin's: 2 Who can have compass'ion on the ig'norant, and on them' that are out' of the wa'y; fo'r that he' himself' a'lso is com'passed with infir'mity. 3 And by re'ason hereof' he o'ught, as for the pe'ople, so a'lso for himself', to of'fer for sin's. 4 And no' man ta'keth this hon'our un'to himself', but he that is ca'lled of Go'd, as 'was' A'aron. 5 So a'lso Chri'st glo'rified not himself' to be ma'de an hi'gh priest; but he' that said' un'to him, Thou' art my Son', to-da'y have I begot'ten thee. 6 As he sa'ith a'lso in anoth'er 'place,' Thou' 'art' a prie'st for ev'er, af'ter the o'rder of Melchis'edec: 7 Who in the days of his flesh', when he had of'fered up pra'yers and supplica'tions, with stron'g cry'ing and te'ars, un'to him' that was a'ble to sa've him from death', and was heard' in that he fe'ared: 8 Though he were a Son', yet learned he obe'dience by the things which he suf'fered: 9 And be'ing made per'fect, he beca'me the a'uthor of eter'nal salva'tion un'to a'll them that obe'y him; 10 Ca'lled of Go'd an hi'gh priest, af'ter the o'rder of Melchis'edec. 11 Of whom we have man'y things to say, and ha'rd to be ut'tered, se'eing ye are dull of he'aring. 12 Fo'r when for the ti'me ye o'ught to be te'achers, ye have ne'ed that one te'ach you again' which 'be' the first'

prin'ciples of the or'acles of Go'd; and are becom'e such' as have ne'ed of milk', and not of stron'g me'at. 13 For ev'ery one that u'seth milk' 'is' unskil'ful in the word of right'eousness; for he is a ba'be. 14 But stron'g me'at belon'geth to them that are of full' a'ge, 'e'ven' tho'se who by re'ason of u'se have their sen'ses ex'ercised to discern' both good' and e'vil.

CHAP. VI.—1 Ther'efore le'aving the prin'ciples of the doc'trine of Chri'st, let' us go on' un'to perfec'tion; not' la'ying again' the founda'tion of repen'tance from dead' works, and of fa'ith to'ward Go'd, 2 Of the doc'trine of bap'tisms, and of la'ying on' of hand's, and of resurrec'tion of the dead', and of eter'nal judg'ment. 3 And this' will we do', if Go'd permit'. 4 For 'it is' imposs'ible for tho'se who were once enlight'ened, and have ta'sted of the heav'enly gift', and were made parta'kers of the Ho'ly Gho'st, 5 And have ta'sted the good' word of Go'd, and the pow'ers of the world to com'e, 6 If' they shall fa'll awa'y, to renew' them again' un'to repen'tance; see'ing they cru'cify to themsel'ves the Son of Go'd afresh', and put' 'him' to an o'pen sha'me. 7 For the earth', which drink'eth in' the ra'in that com'eth oft upon' it, and brin'geth fo'rth herbs me'et for them by whom it is dress'ed, rece'iveth bless'ing from Go'd: 8 But that' which bea'reth tho'rns and bri'ers 'is' rejec'ted, and 'is' nigh un'to cur'sing; whose end' 'is' to be burn'ed. 9 But, belov'ed, we are persua'ded bet'ter things of you, and things that accom'pany salva'tion, though we thus spe'ak. 10 For Go'd 'is' not unright'eous, to forget' your work' and la'bour of lov'e, which ye have she'wed to'ward his na'me, in that ye hav'e min'istered to the sa'ints, and do' min'ister. 11 And we desi're that ev'ery on'e of you do shew the sa'me dil'igence, to the full' assu'rance of ho'pe un'to the end': 12 That ye be not slo'thful, but fol'lowers of them' who through fa'ith and pa'tience inher'it the prom'ises. 13 For when Go'd made prom'ise to A'braham, beca'use he could swea'r by no grea'ter, he swa're by himself', 14 Sa'ying, Su'rely bless'ing I will bless' thee, and mul'tiplying I will mul'tiply thee. 15 And so, af'ter he had pa'tiently endu'red, he obta'ined the prom'ise. 16 For men ver'ily swea'r by the grea'ter: and an o'ath for confirma'tion 'is' to them' an end' of a'll stri'fe. 17 Where'in' Go'd, wil'ling mo're abun'dantly to shew un'to the he'irs of prom'ise the immuta'bil'ity of his coun'sel, confirm'ed 'it' by an o'ath; 18 That

by two immu'table things, in which 'it was' impossible for God to li'e, we' might have a stron'g consola'tion, who have fled for ref'uge to lay ho'ld upon' the ho'pe set befo're us: 19 Which 'ho'pe' we have as an an'chor of the so'ul, both su're and sted'fast, and which en'ereth in'to that' within' the va'il; 20 Whith'er the fo'rerunner is for us' en'tered, 'e'ven' Je'sus, made an hi'gh priest for ev'er, af'ter the o'rder of Melchis'edec.

CHAP. VII.—1 Fo'r this Melchis'edec, king of Sa'lem, prie'st of the most high Go'd, who met A'braham retur'ning from the sla'ughter of the kings, and bless'ed him; 2 To whom a'lso A'braham gave a tenth' pa'rt of a'll; first' be'ing, by interpreta'tion, Kin'g of right'eousness, and af'ter that a'lso King of Sa'lem, which is, Kin'g of pe'ace; 3 Without' fa'ther, without' moth'er, without' descent', hav'ing ne'ither begin'ning of days, nor end of li'fe; but, made li'ke un'to the Son of Go'd, abi'deth a prie'st contin'ually. 4 Now consid'er how grea't this man 'was,' un'to whom e'ven the pa'triarch A'braham gave the tenth' of the spoi'ls. 5 And ver'ily they that are of the sons of Le'vi, who rece'ive the of'fice of the prie'sthood, have a command'ment to take ti'thes of the pe'ople acco'rding to the la'w, that' is, of the'ir breth'ren, though the'y come out of the loins of A'braham: 6 But he', whose descent' is not' coun'ted from them', rece'ived ti'thes of A'braham, and bless'ed him that had the prom'ises. 7 And, without' a'll contradic'tion, the less' is bless'ed of the bet'ter. 8 And he're men that di'e rece'ive ti'thes; but the're he' 'rece'iveth them,' of whom it is wit'nessed that he liv'eth. 9 And, as I may so say, Le'vi a'lso, who rece'iveth ti'thes, pa'yed ti'thes in A'braham. 10 Fo'r he was yet' in the loi'ns of his fa'ther when Melchis'edec met him. 11 If ther'efore perfec'tion were by the Levit'ical prie'sthood, (fo'r un'der it' the pe'ople rece'ived the la'w,) what fa'rther ne'ed 'was there' that anoth'er prie'st should ri'se af'ter the o'rder of Melchis'edec, and not' be ca'lled af'ter the o'rder of A'aron? 12 Fo'r the prie'sthood be'ing cha'nged, there is ma'de of neces'sity a cha'nge a'lso of the la'w. 13 Fo'r he' of whom these things are spo'ken perta'ineth to anoth'er tri'be, of which no' man gave atten'dance at the a'ltar. 14 Fo'r 'it is' ev'ident that our Lo'rd sprang out of Ju'da; of which' tri'be Mo'ses spake noth'ing concer'ning prie'sthood. 15 And it is yet fa'r mo're ev'ident: fo'r that af'ter the simil'itude of Melchis'edec

there ari'seth another priest, 16 Who is made, not' after the law of a carnal command'ment, but after the power of an end'less life. 17 For he tes'tifieth, Thou 'art' a priest for ever, after the order of Melchis'edec. 18 For there is ver'ily a disannul'ling of the command'ment going before, for the weakness and unprof'itableness thereof'. 19 For the law made noth'ing per'fect, but the brin'ging in' of a bet'ter hope 'did';' by the which' we draw nigh un'to God. 20 And inasmuch' as not' without' an oath 'he was made priest:' 21 (For those priests were made without' an oath; but this' with' an oath by him' that said un'to him, The Lord swa're, and will not' repent', Thou' 'art' a priest for ever, after the order of Melchis'edec:) 22 By so' much was Jesus made a sure'ty of a bet'ter tes'tament. 23 And they' truly were man'y priests, beca'use they were not suf'fered to contin'ue by rea'son of death': 24 But this' 'man,' beca'use he contin'ueth ever, hath an uncha'ngeable priesthood. 25 Wher'efore he is able also to save them' to the ut'termost that come un'to God by him', seeing he ever liv'eth to make intercess'ion for them. 26 For such' an high priest beca'me us, 'who is' holy, harmless, undefiled, sep'arate from sin'ners, and made higher than the heav'ens; 27 Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sac'rifice, first' for his own sins, and then' for the people's: for' this' he did once, when he of'fered up himself'. 28 For the law' maketh men high priests which have infir'mity; but the word' of the oath, which was since the law, 'maketh' the Son', who is con'secrated for evermore.

CHAP. VIII.—1 Now' of the things which we have spoken 'this' is' the sum': We have such' an high priest, who is set on the right' hand of the throne of the Maj'esty in the heav'ens; 2 A min'ister of the sanc'tuary, and of the true tab'ernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man'. 3 For ev'ery high priest is orda'ined to of'fer gift's and sac'rifices: wher'efore 'it is' of neces'sity that this' man have som'ewhat also to of'fer. 4 For if he were on earth', he should not be a priest, seeing that there are priests that of'fer gift's accor'ding to the law; 5 Who serve un'to the exam'ple and shad'ow of heav'enly things, as Mo'ses was admon'ished of God when he was about' to make the tab'ernacle: for, See, sa'ith he, 'that' thou make all things accor'ding to the pat'tern shew'ed to thee

in the mount'. 6 But now' hath he obta'ined a mo're ex'cellent min'istry, by how much a'lso he is the media'tor of a bet'ter cov'enant, which was estab'lished upon' bet'ter prom'ises. 7 For if that first' 'cov'enant' had been fa'ultless, then should no pla'ce have been so'ught for the sec'ond. 8 For, fi'nding fa'ult with them, he sa'ith, Beho'ld, the days com'e, sa'ith the Lo'rd, when I will make a new' cov'enant with the house of Is'rael, and with the house of Ju'da: 9 Not' acco'rding to the cov'enant that I made with their fa'thers in the da'y when I took' them by the hand to le'ad them out of the land of E'gypt; beca'use they contin'ued not in my cov'enant, and I rega'rded them not, sa'ith the Lo'rd. 10 For this' 'is' the cov'enant that I will ma'ke with the house of Is'rael af'ter those days, sa'ith the Lo'rd; I will put my la'ws in'to their mi'nd, and wri'te them in their hea'rts; and I' will be to them' a Go'd, and they shall be to me' a pe'ople: 11 And they shall not te'ach ev'ery man his ne'ighbour, and ev'ery man his broth'er, sa'ying, Kno'w the Lo'rd: for a'll shall kno'w me, from the le'ast to the grea'test. 12 For I will be mer'ciful to their unright'eousness, and their sin's and their iniq'uities will I remem'ber no mo're. 13 In that he sa'ith, A new' 'cov'enant,' he hath made the first' o'ld. Now that' which deca'yeth and wax'eth o'ld 'is' read'y to van'ish awa'y.

CHAP. IX.—1 Then ver'ily the first' 'cov'enant' had a'lso o'rdinances of divi'ne ser'vice, and a world'ly sanc'tuary. 2 For there was a tab'ernacle ma'de; the first', wherein' 'was' the can'dlestick, and the ta'ble, and the she'w-bread; which is ca'lled the Sanc'tuary. 3 And after the sec'ond vail, the tab'ernacle which is ca'lled the Ho'liest of a'll; 4 Which had the go'lden cen'ser, and the a'rk of the cov'enant overla'id round about' with go'ld, wherein' 'was' the go'lden pot' that had man'na, and A'aron's rod' that bud'ded, and the ta'bles of the cov'enant; 5 And o'ver it the cher'ubim of glo'ry shad'owing the mer'cy-se'at; of which we can'not now' spe'ak partic'ularly. 6 Now when the'se things were thus orda'ined, the prie'sts went a'lways in'to the first' tab'ernacle, accom'plishing the ser'vice 'of Go'd:' 7 But in'to the sec'ond 'went' the hi'gh priest alo'ne once ev'ery ye'ar, not without' blood', which he of'fered for himself', and 'for' the er'rors of the pe'ople: 8 The Ho'ly Gho'st this sig'nifying, that the way in'to the ho'liest of a'll was not yet' made man'ifest, while as the first

tab'ernacle was yet stan'ding: 9 Which 'was' a fig'ure for the ti'me then pres'ent, in which were of'fered both gift's and sac'rifices, that could not ma'ke him' that did' the ser'vice per'fect, as perta'ining to the con'science; 10 'Which stood' o'nly in me'ats and drink's, and di'vers wash'ings, and ca'rnal o'rdinances, impo'sed 'on them' until' the time of reforma'tion. 11 But Chri'st be'ing com'e an hi'gh priest of good' things to com'e, by a grea'ter and more per'fect tab'ernacle, not' made with hand's, that is to sa'y, not' of this' buil'ding; 12 Ne'ither by the blood of go'ats and ca'lves, but by his o'wn blood, he en'tered in onc'e in'to the ho'ly place, hav'ing obta'ined eter'nal redem'ption 'for us'.' 13 For if the blood of bull's and of go'ats, and the ash'es of an heif'er sprin'kling the uncle'an, sanc'tifieth to the pu'rifying of the flesh'; 14 How much mo're shall the blood of Chri'st, who through the eter'nal Spir'it of'fered himself' without' spot' to Go'd, purg'e your con'science from dead' works to serve the liv'ing Go'd? 15 And for this ca'use he is the media'tor of the new tes'tament, that by me'ans of death', for the redem'ption of the transgress'ions 'that were' un'der the first' tes'tament, the'y which are ca'lled might rece'ive the prom'ise of eter'nal inher'itance. 16 For where a tes'tament 'is,' there must a'lso of neces'sity be the death' of the testa'tor. 17 For a tes'tament 'is' of fo'rce af'ter men are dead': oth'erwise it is of no' strength at a'll while the testa'tor liv'eth. 18 Whereupon' ne'ither the first' 'tes'tament' was ded'icated without' blood'. 19 For when Mo'ses had spo'ken ev'ery pre'cept to a'll the pe'ople acco'rding to the la'w, he took the blood' of ca'lves and of go'ats, with wa'ter, and sca'rlet wool', and hys'sop, and sprin'kled both the book' and a'll the pe'ople, 20 Sa'ying, This' 'is' the blood of the tes'tament which Go'd hath enjoi'ned un'to you. 21 Moreo'ver, he sprin'kled li'kewise with blood' both the tab'ernacle, and a'll the ves'sels of the min'istry. 22 And almo'st a'll things are by the la'w purg'ed with blood'; and without' shed'ding of blood is no remiss'ion. 23 'It was' ther'efore nec'essary that the pat'terns of things in the heav'ens should be pu'rified with the'se; but the heav'enly things themsel'ves with bet'ter sac'rifices than the'se. 24 For Chri'st is not en'tered in'to the ho'ly pla'ces made with hand's, 'which are' the fig'ures of the tru'e; but in'to heav'en itself', now' to appe'ar in the pres'ence of Go'd for us': 25 Nor yet that he should of'fer

himself' of'ten, as the hi'gh priest en'tereth in'to the ho'ly
place ev'ery ye'ar with blood of oth'ers; 26 (For then'
must he of'ten have suf'fered since the founda'tion of the
world':) but now' once' in the end' of the world' hath he
appe'ared, to put awa'y sin' by the sac'rifice of himself'.
27 And as it is appoin'ted un'to men once to die, but af'ter
this the judg'ment; 28 So' Chri'st was once of'fered to bea'r
the sin's of man'y: and un'to them that look' for him shall
he appe'ar the sec'ond time, without' sin', un'to salva'tion.

CHAP. X.—1 For the la'w hav'ing a shad'ow of good'
things to com'e, 'and' not the ver'y im'age of the things,
can nev'er with those sac'rifices, which they of'fered ye'ar
by ye'ar contin'ually, ma'ke the com'ers thereunto' per'fect:
2 For then' would they not' have ce'ased to be of'fered?
beca'use that the wor'shippers once' purged should have had
no more con'science of sin's. 3 But in those 'sac'rifices
there is' a remem'brance again' 'made' of sin's ev'ery ye'ar.
4 For 'it is' not pos'sible that the blood' of bull's and of
go'ats should take awa'y sin's. 5 Wher'efore, when he
com'eth in'to the world, he sa'ith, Sac'rifice and of'fering
thou wouldest not', but a bod'y hast thou prepa'red me:
6 In burnt-of'ferings and 'sac'rifices' for sin' thou hast had
no pleas'ure: 7 Then said I', Lo', I com'e (in the vol'ume
of the book' it is writ'ten of me) to do' thy will', O God.
8 Abov'e, when he said, Sac'rifice, and of'fering, and burnt'-
of'ferings, and 'of'fering' for sin', thou wouldest not',
ne'ither hadst pleas'ure 'therein';' (which are of'fered
by the la'w;) 9 Then' said he, Lo', I' come to do' thy
will', O God. He ta'keth awa'y the first', that he may
estab'lish the sec'ond. 10 By the which will' we' are
sanc'tified, through the of'fering of the bod'y of Je'sus
Chri'st once' 'for a'll.' 11 And ev'ery prie'st stan'deth da'ily
min'istering, and of'fering of'tentimes the sa'me sac'rifices,
which can nev'er take awa'y sin's: 12 But this' man, af'ter
he had of'fered on'e sac'rifice for sin's, for ev'er sat down'
on the right' hand of God'; 13 From henc'eforth expec'ting
till his en'emies be made his foot'stool. 14 For by on'e
of'fering he hath per'fected for ev'er them that are sanc'ti-
fied; 15 'Wherеof'' the Ho'ly Gho'st al'so is a wit'ness
to us: for af'ter that he had said befo're, 16 This' 'is'
the cov'enant that I will ma'ke with them af'ter those
days, sa'ith the Lo'rd; I will put' my la'ws in'to their
hea'rts, and in their mi'nds will I wri'te them; 17 And

their sin's and iniq'uities will I remem'ber no mo're.
18 Now, where remiss'ion of these 'is', there is' no' more
of'fering for sin'. 19 Hav'ing ther'efore, breth'ren, bo'ldness
to en'ter in'to the ho'liest by the blood' of Je'sus, 20 By
a new' and liv'ing way, which he hath con'secrated for
us through the va'il, that' is to sa'y, his flesh'; 21 And
'hav'ing' an hi'gh priest o'ver the house of Go'd; 22 Let us
draw ne'ar with a tru'e hea'rt, in full' assu'rance of fa'ith,
hav'ing our hea'rts sprin'kled from an e'vil con'science, and
our bod'ies wash'ed with pu're wa'ter. 23 Let us ho'ld fast'
the profess'ion of 'our' fa'ith without' wa'vering; (fo'r he
'is' fa'ithful that prom'ised;) 24 And let us consid'er one
anoth'er to provo'ke un'to lov'e, and to good' work's: 25 Not
forsa'king the assem'bling of ourscl'ves togeth'er, as the
man'ner of som'e 'is;' but exho'rting 'one anoth'er:' and so
much the mo're, as ye se'e the day appro'aching. 26 Fo'r if
we sin wil'fully af'ter that we have rece'ived the knowl'edge
of the tru'th, there rema'ineth no' more sac'rifice for sin's,
27 But a cer'tain fe'arful look'ing for of judg'ment, and fi'ery
indigna'tion, which shall devour' the ad'versaries. 28 He
that despi'sed Mo'ses' law di'ed without' mer'cy un'der tw'o
or thre'e wit'nesses; 29 Of how much' so'rer pun'ishment,
suppo'se ye, shall he' be tho'ught wor'thy, who hath trod'-
den un'der foot' the Son of Go'd, and hath coun'ted the
blood' of the cov'enant, wherewith' he was sanc'tified, an
unho'ly thing, and hath done despi'te un'to the Spir'it
of gra'ce? 30 Fo'r we kno'w him that hath said', Ven'-
geance 'belon'geth' un'to me', I' will rec'ompense, sa'ith
the Lo'rd. And again', The Lo'rd shall judg'e his peo'ple.
31 It is a fe'arful thing to fa'll in'to the hands of the liv'ing
Go'd. 32 But ca'll to remem'brance the fo'rmer days, in
which, af'ter ye were illu'minated, ye endu'red a grea't
fight' of afflic'tions; 33 Pa'rtly, whilst ye were made a
ga'zingstock, bo'th by repro'aches and afflic'tions; and
pa'rtly, whilst ye beca'me compan'ions of them that were so
u'sed. 34 Fo'r ye had compass'ion of me' in my bond's, and
took' joy'fully the spoi'ling of your good's, kno'wing in
yourscl'ves that ye have in heav'en a bet'ter and an en-
du'ring sub'stance. 35 Cast' not awa'y ther'efore your con'-
fidence, which hath grea't rec'ompence of rewa'rd. 36 Fo'r
ye have ne'ed of pa'tience, that, af'ter ye have don'e the will'
of Go'd, ye might rece'ive the prom'ise. 37 Fo'r yet a lit'-
tle while, and he that shall' come will' come, and will

not tar'ry. 38 Now, the just' shall live by fa'ith: but if
'an'y man' draw back', my so'ul shall have no pleas'ure in
him. 39 But we' are not' of them who draw back' un'to per-
dit'ion; but of them that belie've to the sa'ving of the so'ul.

CHAP. XI.—1 Now fa'ith is the sub'stance of things
ho'ped for, the ev'idence of things not se'en. 2 For by it'
the el'ders obta'ined a good' repo'rt. 3 Through fa'ith we
understand' that the worlds were fra'med by the word' of
Go'd; so that things which are se'en were not' made of
things which do appe'ar. 4 By fa'ith A'bel of'fered un'to
Go'd a more ex'cellent sac'rifice than Ca'in, by which he
obta'ined wit'ness that he was right'eous, Go'd tes'tifying
of his gift's; and by it' he', be'ing dead', yet spe'aketh.
5 By fa'ith E'noch was transla'ted that he should' not se'e
death'; and was not found', beca'use Go'd had transla'ted
him: for befo're his transla'tion he had this' tes'timony,
that he ple'ased Go'd. 6 But without' fa'ith 'it is' im-
poss'ible to ple'ase 'him:' for he that com'eth to Go'd
must belie've that he is', and 'that' he is a rewa'rder of
them' that dil'igently se'ek him. 7 By fa'ith No'e, be'ing
wa'rned of Go'd of things not se'en as yet', mo'ved with
fe'ar, prepa'red an a'rk to the sa'ving of his hous'e; by the
which' he condem'ned the world', and beca'me he'ir of the
right'eousness which is by fa'ith. 8 By fa'ith A'braham,
when he was ca'lled to go out' in'to a pla'ce which he
should af'ter rece'ive for an inher'itance, obe'yed; and he
went out', not kno'wing whith'er he went. 9 By fa'ith he
so'journed in the land of prom'ise, as 'in' a stra'nge coun-
try, dwell'ing in tab'ernacles with I'saac and Ja'cob, the
he'irs with him' of the sa'me prom'ise: 10 For he look'ed
for a cit'y which hath founda'tions, whose buil'der and
ma'ker 'is' Go'd. 11 Through fa'ith a'lso Sa'ra herself' re-
ce'ived strength to conce'ive se'ed, and was deliv'ered of a
chi'ld when she was past' a'ge, beca'use she judged him' fa'ith-
ful who had prom'ised. 12 Ther'efore sprang there e'ven of on'e,
and him as good' as dead', 'so man'y' as the sta'rs of the sky'
in mul'titude, and as the sand' which is by the se'a-sho're
innu'merable. 13 These a'll di'ed in fa'ith, not hav'ing re-
ce'ived the prom'ises, but hav'ing se'en them afa'r of'f, and
were persua'ded of 'them,' and embra'ced 'them,' and con-
fess'ed that they were stra'ngers and pil'grims on the earth'.
14 For they that sa'y such things decla're pla'inly that they
se'ek a coun'try. 15 And tru'ly, if they had be'en mi'ndful

of that 'coun'try' from whence they came out', they might' have had opportu'nity to have return'ed: 16 But now' they desi're a bet'ter 'coun'try,' that' is, an heav'enly: wher'efore Go'd is not' asha'med to be ca'lled the'ir Go'd; for he hath prepa'red for them a cit'y. 17 By fa'ith A'braham, when he was tri'ed, of'fered up I'saac: and he' that had rece'ived the prom'ises of'fered up' his o'nly begot'ten 'son';' 18 Of whom it was said', That in I'saac shall thy se'ed be ca'lled: 19 Accoun'ting that Go'd 'was' a'ble to ra'ise 'him' up', e'ven from the dead'; from whence a'lso he rece'ived him in a fig'ure. 20 By fa'ith I'saac bless'ed Ja'cob and E'sau concer'ning things to com'e. 21 By fa'ith Ja'cob, when he was a dy'ing, bless'ed both the son's of Jo'seph; and wor'shipped, 'le'aning' upon' the top of his staf'f. 22 By fa'ith Jo'seph, when he di'ed, made men'tion of the depa'rting of the chil'dren of Is'rael; and ga've command'ment concer'ning his bo'nes. 23 By fa'ith Mo'ses, when he was bo'rn, was hid' three month's of his pa'rents, beca'use they sa'w 'he was' a prop'er chi'ld; and they were not' afra'id of the king's command'ment. 24 By fa'ith Mo'ses, when he was come to ye'ars, refu'sed to be ca'lled the son of Pha'raoh's da'ughter; 25 Cho'osing rath'er to suf'fer afflic'tion with the pe'ople of Go'd, than to enjoy' the plea's'ures of sin' for a se'ason; 26 Este'eming the repro'ach of Chri'st grea'ter rich'es than the trea's'ures in E'gypt: fo'r he had respect' un'to the rec'ompence of the rewa'rd. 27 By fa'ith he forsook' E'gypt, not' fe'aring the wra'th of the kin'g: fo'r he endu'red, as se'eing him who is invis'ible. 28 Through fa'ith he kept the pass'over, and the sprin'kling of blood', lest he' that destroy'ed the first-bo'rn should touch' them. 29 By fa'ith they pass'ed through the Red se'a as by dry 'land';' which the Egyp'tians assa'ying to do' were drown'ed. 30 By fa'ith the wa'lls of Jer'icho fell down', af'ter they were com'passed about' sev'en da'ys. 31 By fa'ith the ha'rlot Ra'hab per'ished not with them that belie'ved not, when she had rece'ived the spi'es with pe'ace. 32 And what' shall I mo're say? fo'r the time would fa'il me to tell of Ge'deon, and 'of' Ba'rak, and 'of' Sam'son, and 'of' Jeph'thae; 'of' Da'vid a'lso, and Sam'uel, and 'of' the proph'ets: 33 Who through fa'ith subdu'ed kin'gdoms, wro'ught right'eousness, obta'ined [illegible]m'ises, stop'ped the mou'ths of li'ons, 34 Quenched the [illegible]ence of fi're, esca'ped the edge of the swo'rd, out of

we'akness were made strong, waxed val'iant in fight', turn'ed to flight' the armies of the a'liens. 35 Wom'en received their dead' ra'ised to li'fe again': and oth'ers were tortured, not accep'ting deliv'erance; that they might obta'in a bet'ter resurrec'tion. 36 And oth'ers had tri'al of 'cru'el' mock'ings and scourg'ings, yea', moreo'ver, of bond's and impris'onment: 37 They were sto'ned, they were sa'wn asun'der, were tem'pted, were sla'in with the swo'rd: they wan'dered about' in she'ep-skins and go'at-skins; be'ing des'titute, afflic'ted, tormen'ted: 38 (Of whom the world' was not wor'thy:) they wan'dered in des'erts, and 'in' moun'tains, and 'in' den's and ca'ves of the earth'. 39 And the'se a'll hav'ing obta'ined a good' repo'rt through fa'ith, rece'ived not the prom'ise: 40 Go'd hav'ing provi'ded some bet'ter thing for us', that they' without' us should not' be made per'fect.

CHAP. XII.—1 Wher'efore, se'eing we a'lso are com'passed about' with so grea't a cloud of wit'nesses, let us lay asi'de ev'ery we'ight, and the sin' which doth so e'asily beset' 'us,' and let us run' with pa'tience the ra'ce that is set befo're us, 2 Look'ing un'to Je'sus, the a'uthor and fin'isher of 'our' fa'ith; who, for the joy' that was set befo're him, endu'red the cross', despi'sing the sha'me, and is set down' at the right' hand of the thro'ne of Go'd. 3 For consid'er him' that endu'red such contradic'tion of sin'ners against' himself', lest ye be we'aried and fa'int in your mi'nds. 4 Ye have not yet' resis'ted un'to blood', stri'ving against' sin'. 5 And ye have forgot'ten the exhorta'tion which spe'aketh un'to you as un'to chil'dren, My son', despi'se not thou the cha'stening of the Lo'rd, nor fa'int when thou art rebu'ked of him. 6 For whom the Lo'rd lov'eth he cha'steneth, and scourg'eth ev'ery son' whom he rece'iveth. 7 If ye endu're cha'stening, Go'd de'aleth with you as with son's: fo'r what' son is he' whom the fa'ther cha'steneth not? 8 But if ye be without' chas'tisement, whereof' a'll are parta'kers, then are ye bas'tards, and not' son's. 9 Fa'rthermo're, we have had fa'thers of our flesh' which correc'ted 'us,' and we ga've 'them' rev'erence: shall we not much rath'er be in subjec'tion un'to the Fa'ther of spir'its, and liv'e? 10 For they ver'ily for a few da'ys cha'stened 'us' af'ter their own pleas'ure; but he' for 'our' prof'it, that 'we' might be parta'kers of his ho'liness. 11 Now' no cha'stening for the pres'ent se'emeth

to be joy'ous, but grie'vous: nev'ertheless' af'terward it yie'ldeth the pe'aceable fru'it of right'eousness un'to them' which are ex'ercised thereby'. 12 Wher'efore lift up' the hand's which hang down', and the fe'eble kne'es; 13 And make stra'ight pa'ths for your fe'et, lest that' which is la'me be turned out of the wa'y; but let it rath'er be he'aled. 14 Fol'low pe'ace with a'll 'men,' and ho'liness, without' which no' man shall se'e the Lo'rd: 15 Look'ing dil'igently lest an'y man fa'il of the gra'ce of Go'd; lest an'y ro'ot of bit'terness sprin'ging up troub'le 'you,' and thereby' man'y be defi'led; 16 Lest there 'be' an'y fo'rnicator, or profa'ne per'son, as E'sau, who for one mo'rsel of me'at so'ld his birth'right. 17 Fo'r ye kno'w how that af'terward, when he would have inher'ited the bless'ing, he was rejec'ted: fo'r he found no' place of repen'tance, though he so'ught it ca'refully with te'ars. 18 Fo'r ye are not come un'to the mount that might be touch'ed, and that burned with fi're, nor un'to black'ness, and da'rkness, and tem'pest, 19 And the sound' of a trum'pet, and the voi'ce of word's; which 'voice' they that heard' entre'ated that the word should not' be spo'ken to them an'y mo're: 20 (Fo'r they could not endu're that which was command'ed, And if so much as a be'ast touch' the moun'tain, it shall be sto'ned, or thrust throu'gh with a da'rt: 21 And so ter'rible was the sight', 'that' Mo'ses said', I exce'edingly fe'ar and qua'ke:) 22 But ye are come un'to mount Si'on, and un'to the cit'y of the liv'ing Go'd, the heav'enly Jeru'salem, and to an innu'merable com'pany of a'ngels, 23 To the gen'eral assem'bly and church' of the first'-bo'rn, which are writ'ten in heav'en, and to Go'd the Judg'e of a'll, and to the spir'its of just' men ma'de per'fect, 24 And to Je'sus the media'tor of the new' cov'enant, and to the blood of sprin'kling, that spe'aketh bet'ter things than 'that of' A'bel. 25 See that ye refu'se not him that spe'aketh: fo'r if they esca'ped not who refu'sed him that spa'ke on earth', much mo're 'shall not' we' 'esca'pe,' if we turn awa'y from him' that 'spe'aketh' from heav'en; 26 Whose voi'ce then shook' the earth': but now' he hath prom'ised, sa'ying, Yet once mo're I sha'ke not' the earth o'nly, but a'lso heav'en. 27 And this' 'word,' Yet once mo're, sig'nifieth the remo'ving of tho'se things that are sha'ken, as of things that are ma'de, that tho'se things which can'not be sha'ken may rema'in. 28 Wher'e-re, we' rece'iving a kin'gdom which can'not be mo'ved,

let us have gra'ce, whereby' we may serve Go'd ac'ceptably with rev'erence and god'ly fe'ar: 29 For our' Go'd 'is' a consu'ming fi're.

CHAP. XIII.—1 Let broth'erly lov'e contin'ue. 2 Be not forget'ful to enterta'in stra'ngers: for there'by' som'e have enterta'ined a'ngels un'awares. 3 Remem'ber them that are in bond's, as bound with' them; 'and' them' which suf'fer adver'sity, as be'ing yoursel'ves a'lso in the bod'y. 4 Mar'riage 'is' hon'ourable in a'll, and the bed undefi'led: but who'remongers and adul'terers Go'd will judg'e. 5 'Let your' conversa'tion 'be' without' cov'etousness; 'and be' content' with such' things as ye hav'e: for he hath said', I will nev'er le'ave thee, nor forsa'ke thee. 6 So that we may bo'ldly sa'y, The Lo'rd 'is' my hel'per, and I will not fe'ar what man' shall do un'to me. 7 Remem'ber them which have the ru'le o'ver you, who have spo'ken un'to you the word of Go'd; whose fa'ith fol'low, consid'ering the end' of 'their' conversa'tion; 8 Je'sus Chri'st the sa'me yes'terday, and to-da'y, and for ev'er. 9 Be not car'ried about' with di'vers and stra'nge doc'trines: for 'it is' a good' thing that the hea'rt be estab'lished with gra'ce; not' with me'ats, which have not prof'ited them' that have been oc'cupied therein'. 10 We' have an a'ltar, whereof' the'y have no right' to e'at which serve the tab'ernacle. 11 For the bod'ies of those be'asts, whose blood' is brought in'to the sanc'tuary by the hi'gh priest for sin', are burned without' the camp. 12 Wher'efore Je'sus a'lso, that he might sanc'tify the pe'ople with his o'wn blood, suf'fered without' the ga'te. 13 Let us' go fo'rth ther'efore un'to him without' the camp', bea'ring his repro'ach. 14 For he're have we no contin'uing cit'y, but we se'ek one to come. 15 By him' ther'efore let us of'fer the sac'rifice of pra'ise to Go'd contin'ually, that' is, the fru'it of 'our' lip's, giv'ing thank's to his na'me. 16 But to do good' and to commu'nicate forget' not: for with such' sac'rifices Go'd is well ple'ased. 17 Obe'y them that have the ru'le o'ver you, and submit' yoursel'ves: for they watch' for your so'uls, as the'y that must give account'; that they may do' it with joy', and not' with grie'f: for that' 'is' unprof'itable for you. 18 Pra'y for us': for we trust we have a good' con'science, in a'll things will'ing to live hon'estly. 19 But I bese'ech 'you' the rath'er to do' this, that I may be resto'red to you the so'oner. 20 Now the Go'd of pe'ace, that brou'ght again'

from the dead' our Lord Je'sus, that grea't Shep'herd of the she'ep, through the blood' of the everlas'ting cov'enant,
21 Ma'ke you per'fect in ev'ery good' work' to do' his will',
work'ing in you that which is well' ple'asing in his sight',
through Je'sus Chri'st; to whom 'be' glo'ry for ev'er and
ev'er. A'men'. 22 And I bese'ech you, breth'ren, suf'fer the
word of exhorta'tion; for I have writ'ten a let'ter un'to
you in few' words. 23 Know ye that 'our' broth'er Tim'-
othy is set at lib'erty; with' whom, if he come sho'rtly, I
will se'e you. 24 Sal'ute a'll them' that have the ru'le o'ver
you, and a'll the sa'ints. They of It'aly salu'te you.
25 Gra'ce 'be' with' you a'll. A'men'.

¶ Writ'ten to the He'brews from It'aly by Tim'othy.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF

JAMES.

CHAPTER I.

1 JA'MES, a ser'vant of Go'd and of the Lo'rd Je'sus
Chri'st, to the twelve tri'bes which are scat'tered abro'ad,
gre'eting. 2 My breth'ren, count' it a'll joy' when ye fa'll
in'to di'vers tempta'tions; 3 Know'ing 'this',' that the try'-
ing of your fa'ith work'eth pa'tience. 4 But let pa'tience
have 'her' per'fect work, that ye may be per'fect and
enti're, wan'ting noth'ing. 5 If an'y of you lack wis'dom, let
him ask' of Go'd, that giv'eth to a'll 'men' lib'erally, and
upbra'ideth not; and it shall be giv'en him. 6 But let him
ask' in fa'ith, noth'ing wa'vering: for he that wa'vereth is
li'ke a wa've of the se'a driv'en with the wind' and toss'ed.
7 For let not that' man think' that he shall rece'ive an'y
thing of the Lo'rd. 8 A doub'le-mi'nded man 'is' unsta'ble
in a'll his wa'ys. 9 Let the broth'er of low degre'e rejoi'ce
in that he is exa'lted; 10 But the rich', in that he is made
low: beca'use as the flow'er of the grass' he shall pass
awa'y. 11 For the sun' is no so'oner ris'en with a bur'ning
he'at, but it with'ereth the grass', and the flow'er thereof'
fa'lleth, and the gra'ce of the fash'ion of it per'isheth: so'

a'lso shall the rich' man fa'de awa'y in his ways. 12 Bless'ed
'is' the man' that endu'reth tempta'tion: fo'r when he is
tri'ed, he shall rece'ive the crown of li'fe, which the Lo'rd
hath prom'ised to them that lov'e him. 13 Let no' man sa'y,
when he is tem'pted, I am tem'pted of Go'd: fo'r Go'd
can'not be tem'pted with e'vil, ne'ither tem'pteth he an'y
man: 14 But ev'ery man is tem'pted, when he is dra'wn
awa'y of his o'wn lust', and enti'ced. 15 Then', when lust
hath conce'ived, it brin'geth forth sin'; and sin', when it is
fin'ished, brin'geth forth death'. 16 Do not er'r, my be-
lov'ed breth'ren. 17 Ev'ery good' gift and ev'ery per'fect
gift is from above', and com'eth down from the Fa'ther of
lights, with whom is no va'riableness, ne'ither shad'ow of
tur'ning. 18 Of his own will' begat' he us with the word
of tru'th, that we should be a ki'nd of first'-fru'its of his
cre'atures. 19 Wher'efore, my belov'ed breth'ren, let ev'ery
man be swift' to he'ar, slo'w to spe'ak, slo'w to wra'th:
20 Fo'r the wra'th of man' work'eth not the right'eousness
of Go'd. 21 Wher'efore, lay apa'rt a'll fil'thiness, and super-
flu'ity of na'ughtiness, and rece'ive with me'kness the
ingraf'ted word, which is a'ble to sa've your so'uls. 22 But
be ye do'ers of the word, and not he'arers o'nly, dece'iving
your o'wn sel'ves. 23 Fo'r if an'y be a he'arer of the word,
and not' a do'er, he is li'ke un'to a man beho'lding his
nat'ural fa'ce in a glass': 24 Fo'r he beho'ldeth himself',
and go'eth his wa'y, and stra'ightway forget'teth what man'-
ner of man he was. 25 But w'hoso look'eth in'to the per'fect
law of lib'erty, and contin'ueth 'therein',' he be'ing not a
forget'ful he'arer, but a do'er of the work', this' man shall
be bless'ed in his de'ed. 26 If an'y man amon'g you se'em
to be relig'ious, and bri'dleth not his ton'gue, but dece'iveth
his o'wn hea'rt, this' man's relig'ion 'is' va'in. 27 Pu're
relig'ion, and undefi'led, befo're Go'd and the Fa'ther, is
this', To vis'it the fa'therless and wid'ows in their afflic'tion,
'and' to ke'ep himself' unspot'ted from the world'.

CHAP. II.—1 My breth'ren, have not the fa'ith of our
Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, 'the Lo'rd' of glo'ry, with respect' of
per'sons. 2 Fo'r if there come un'to your assem'bly a man
with a go'ld rin'g, in good'ly appar'el, and there come in'
a'lso a po'or man in vile ra'iment; 3 And ye have respect'
to him that wea'reth the ga'y clo'thing, and say un'to him,
Sit thou he're in a good' pla'ce; and say to the po'or,
Stand thou the're, or sit he're un'der my fo'otstool; 4 Are

ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts? 5 Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to them that love him? 6 But ye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment-seats? 7 Do not they blaspheme that worthy name by the which ye are called? 8 If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well: 9 But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors. 10 For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all. 11 For he that said, Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now, if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law. 12 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty. 13 For he shall have judgment without mercy that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment. 14 What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him? 15 If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food, 16 And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit? 17 Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone. 18 Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works. 19 Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble. 20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith without works is dead? 21 Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar? 22 Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect? 23 And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God. 24 Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only. 25 Likewise also, was not Rahab the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent them out another

way? 26 For as the body without the spirit is dead, so
faith without works is dead also.

CHAP. III.—1 My brethren, be not many masters,
knowing that we shall receive the greater condemnation.
2 For in many things we offend all. If any man offend
not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able
also to bridle the whole body. 3 Behold, we put bits in
the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn
about their whole body. 4 Behold also the ships, which,
though they be so great, and are driven of fierce
winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm,
whithersoever the governor listeth. 5 Even so the tongue
is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold how
great a matter a little fire kindleth! 6 And the tongue
is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among
our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth
on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell.
7 For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents,
and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed
of mankind: 8 But the tongue can no man tame; it is
an unruly evil, full of deadly poison. 9 Therewith bless
we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men,
which are made after the similitude of God. 10 Out of
the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My
brethren, these things ought not so to be. 11 Doth a
fountain send forth at the same place sweet water and
bitter? 12 Can the fig-tree, my brethren, bear olive-
berries? either a vine, figs? so can no fountain both
yield salt water and fresh. 13 Who is a wise man, and
endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out of
a good conversation his works with meekness of wis-
dom. 14 But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your
hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth. 15 This
wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly,
sensual, devilish. 16 For where envying and strife is,
there is confusion, and every evil work. 17 But the
wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable,
gentle, and easy to be entreated, full of mercy and
good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy.
18 And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of
them that make peace.

CHAP. IV.—1 From whence come wars and fightings
among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts

that war in your members? 2 Ye lust', and have not:
ye kill', and desire to have, and can'not obtain: ye fight'
and war, yet ye have not, because ye ask' not. 3 Ye ask',
and receive not, because ye ask amiss', that ye may con-
sume 'it' upon' your lust's. 4 Ye adul'terers and adul'ter-
esses, know ye not that the friend'ship of the world' is
en'mity with God? whosoever ther'efore will be a friend'
of the world' is the en'emy of God. 5 Do ye think that
the scrip'ture sa'ith in vain, The spir'it that dwell'eth in
us lus'teth to en'vy? 6 But he giv'eth more gra'ce: wher'e-
fore he sa'ith, God resis'teth the proud', but giv'eth gra'ce
un'to the hum'ble. 7 Submit' yourself'ves ther'efore to God.
Resist' the dev'il, and he will flee from you. 8 Draw ni'gh
to God, and he' will draw ni'gh to you. Cleanse 'your'
hands, 'ye' sin'ners; and pu'rify 'your' hea'rts, 'ye'
double-mi'nded. 9 Be afflic'ted, and mo'urn, and we'ep:
let your laugh'ter be turn'ed to mo'urning, and 'your' joy'
to heav'iness. 10 Hum'ble yourself'ves in the sight of the
Lo'rd, and he' shall lift you up'. 11 Spe'ak not e'vil one of
another, breth'ren. He that spe'aketh e'vil of 'his' broth'er,
and judge'th his broth'er, spe'aketh e'vil of the la'w, and
judge'th the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art
not' a do'er of the law, but a judge. 12 There is one la'w-
giver, who is a'ble to sa've and to destroy': who art thou'
that judge'st another? 13 Go to' now, ye that say, To-da'y
or to-mor'row we will go in'to such' a cit'y, and contin'ue
there a ye'ar, and buy' and sell', and get ga'in; 14 Where-
as' ye know not what' 'shall be' on the mor'row: for
what' 'is' your li'fe? It is e'ven a va'pour, that appe'areth
for a lit'tle ti'me, and then' van'isheth awa'y. 15 For that
ye 'ought' to say, If the Lo'rd will', we shall liv'e, and
do' this, or that. 16 But now ye rejoi'ce in your bo'astings:
a'll such rejoi'cing is e'vil. 17 Ther'efore to him' that know'-
eth to do good', and do'eth 'it' not', to him' it is sin'.

CHAP. V.—1 Go to' now, 'ye' rich' men, we'ep and
howl' for your mis'eries that shall come upon' 'you.'
2 Your rich'es are corrup'ted, and your ga'rments are moth'-
e'aten. 3 Your go'ld and sil'ver is can'kered; and the rust'
of them shall be a wit'ness against' you, and shall e'at
your flesh' as it were fi're. Ye have he'aped treas'ure to-
geth'er for the last' days. 4 Beho'ld, the hi're of the la'-
bourers which have re'aped down your fie'lds, which is of
1 kept back' by fra'ud, cri'eth: and the cri'es of them

which have re'aped are en'tered in'to the e'ars of the Lo'rd of saba'oth. 5 Ye have lived in pleas'ure on the earth, and been wan'ton; ye have nour'ished your hea'rts, as in a day of sla'ughter. 6 Ye have condem'ned 'and' kill'ed the just'; 'and' he doth not resist' you. 7 Be pa'tient ther'efore, breth'ren, un'to the com'ing of the Lo'rd. Beho'ld, the hus'bandman wa'iteth for the prec'ious fru'it of the earth', and hath lon'g pa'tience for it, until' he rece'ive the ear'ly and lat'ter ra'in. 8 Be ye a'lso pa'tient; stab'lish your hea'rts: for the com'ing of the Lo'rd dra'weth ni'gh. 9 Grudg'e not one against' another, breth'ren, lest ye be condem'ned: beho'ld, the Judge stan'deth befo're the do'or. 10 Ta'ke, my breth'ren, the proph'ets, who have spo'ken in the na'me of the Lo'rd, for an exam'ple of suf'fering afflic'tion, and pa'tience. 11 Beho'ld, we count them' hap'py which endu're. Ye have heard of the pa'tience of Jo'b, and have seen the end' of the Lo'rd; that the Lo'rd is ver'y pit'iful, and of ten'der mer'cy. 12 But above' a'll things, my breth'ren, swea'r not, ne'ither by heav'en, ne'ither by the earth', ne'ither by an'y oth'er o'ath: but let your yea' be yea'; and 'your' na'y, na'y; lest ye fa'll in'to condemna'tion. 13 Is an'y among' you afflic'ted? let him pra'y. Is an'y mer'ry? let him sing psa'lms. 14 Is an'y sick' among' you? let him ca'll for the el'ders of the church'; and let them pray o'ver him, anoin'ting him with oil in the na'me of the Lo'rd: 15 And the pra'yer of fa'ith shall sa've the sick', and the Lo'rd shall ra'ise him up'; and if he have commit'ted sin's, they shall be forgiv'en him. 16 Confess' 'your' fa'ults one to another', and pra'y one for another', that ye may be he'aled. The effec'tual fer'vent pra'yer of a right'eous man ava'ileth much'. 17 Eli'as was a man sub'ject to like pass'ions as we' are, and he pra'yed ear'nestly that it might not ra'in: and it ra'ined not on the earth' by the spa'ce of thre'e ye'ars and six month's. 18 And he pra'yed again', and the heav'en gave ra'in, and the earth' brought fo'rth her fru'it. 19 Breth'ren, if an'y of you do er'r from the tru'th, and one convert' him; 20 Let him kno'w, that he which conver'teth the sin'ner from the er'ror of his way shall sa've a so'ul from death', and shall hi'de a mul'titude of sin's.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF

PETER.

CHAPTER I.

1 PE'TER, an apos'tle of Je'sus Chri'st, to the stra'ngers
scat'tered throughout' Pon'tus, Gala'tia, Cappado'cia, A'sia,
and Bythyn'ia, 2 Elect' acco'rding to the foreknowl'edge of
God the Fa'ther, through sanctifica'tion of the Spir'it,
un'to obe'dience and sprin'kling of the blood' of Je'sus
Chri'st: Gra'ce un'to you, and pe'ace, be mul'tiplied.
3 Bless'ed 'be' the God and Fa'ther of our Lo'rd Je'sus
Chri'st, which, acco'rding to his abun'dant mer'cy, hath
begot'ten us again' un'to a li'vely ho'pe, by the resurrec'tion
of Je'sus Chri'st from the dead', 4 To an inher'itance incor-
rup'tible, and undefi'led, and that fa'deth not awa'y, re-
ser'ved in heav'en for you'u, 5 Who are kept by the pow'er
of God through fa'ith un'to salva'tion, read'y to be re-
ve'aled in the last' time: 6 Wherein' ye grea'tly rejoi'ce,
though now' for a se'ason (if ne'ed be) ye are in heav'iness
through man'ifold tem'pta'tions; 7 That the tri'al of your
fa'ith, be'ing much' more prec'ious than of go'ld that
per'isheth, though it be tri'ed with fi're, might be found
un'to pra'ise, and hon'our, and glo'ry, at the appe'aring of
Je'sus Chri'st: 8 Whom hav'ing not se'en, ye lov'e; in'
whom, though now ye se'e 'him' not, yet belie'ving, ye
rejoi'ce with joy' unspe'akable, and full' of glo'ry: 9 Re-
ce'iving the end' of your fa'ith, 'e'ven' the salva'tion of
'your' so'uls. 10 Of which salva'tion the proph'ets have
enqui'red and search'ed dil'igently, who proph'esied of the
gra'ce 'that should com'e' un'to you: 11 Search'ing what',
or what man'ner of ti'me, the Spir'it of Chri'st which was
in' them did sig'nify, when it tes'tified befo'rehand the
suf'ferings of Chri'st, and the glo'ry that should fol'low.
12 Un'to whom it was reve'aled, that not un'to themsel'ves,
but un'to us', they did min'ister the things which are now
repo'rted un'to you by them that have pre'ached the
gos'pel un'to you with the Ho'ly Gho'st sent down from
heav'en; which' things the a'ngels desi're to look' in'to.
13 Wher'efore gird' up the loins of your mi'nd, be so'ber,

and ho'pe to the end' for the gra'ce that is to be bro'ught un'to you at the revela'tion of Je'sus Chri'st: 14 As obe'-dient chil'dren, not fash'ioning yoursel'ves acco'rding to the fo'rmer lusts in your ig'norance: 15 But as he' which hath ca'lled you is ho'ly, so be ye ho'ly in a'll man'ner of con-versa'tion; 16 Beca'use it is writ'ten, Be ye ho'ly; for I' am ho'ly. 17 And if ye ca'll on the Fa'ther, who without' respect' of per'sons judg'eth acco'rding to ev'ery man's work', pass' the ti'me of your so'journing 'here' in fe'ar: 18 Forasmuch' as ye kno'w that ye were not' rede'emed with corrup'tible things, 'as' sil'ver and go'ld, from your va'in converssa'tion 'rece'ived' by tradit'ion from your fa'thers; 19 But with the prec'ious blood of Chri'st, as of a lamb without' blem'ish and without' spot': 20 Who ver'ily was foreorda'ined befo're the founda'tion of the world', but was man'ifest in these last ti'mes for you, 21 Who by him' do belie've in Go'd, that ra'ised him up from the dead', and ga've him glo'ry; that your fa'ith and ho'pe might be in Go'd. 22 See'ing ye have pu'rified your so'uls in obe'ying the tru'th through the Spir'it un'to unfe'igned lov'e of the breth'ren, 'see' that ye' lov'e one anoth'er with a pu're hea'rt fer'vently: 23 Be'ing bo'rn again', not of corrup'tible se'ed, but of in'corruptible, by the word of Go'd, which liv'eth and abi'deth for ev'er. 24 Fo'r a'll flesh' 'is' as grass', and a'll the glo'ry of man as the flow'er of grass. The grass with'ereth, and the flow'er thereof' fa'lleth awa'y: 25 But the word' of the Lo'rd endu'reth for ev'er. And this' is the word' which by the gos'pel is pre'ached un'to you.

CHAP. II.—1 Wher'efore, la'ying asi'de a'll mal'ice, and a'll gui'le, and hypoc'risies, and en'vies, and a'll e'vil-spe'ak-ings, 2 As new'-bo'rn ba'bes, desi're the sin'cere milk' of the word', that ye may gro'w thereby'; 3 If so' be ye have ta'sted that the Lo'rd 'is' gra'cious: 4 To whom com'ing, 'as un'to' a liv'ing sto'ne, disallow'ed inde'ed of men', but cho'sen of Go'd, 'and' prec'ious, 5 Ye' a'lso, as li'vely sto'nes, are built up a spir'itual house, an ho'ly prie'sthood, to of'fer up spir'itual sac'rifices, ac'ceptable to Go'd by Je'sus Chri'st. 6 Wher'efore a'lso it is conta'ined in the scrip'ture, Beho'ld, I lay in Si'on a chie'f co'rner-sto'ne, elect', prec'ious: and he that belie'veth on him shall not be confoun'ded. 7 Un'to you' ther'efore which belie've 'he is' prec'ious: but un'to

them' which be disobe'dient, the sto'ne which the buil'ders disallow'ed, the sa'me is made the head' of the co'rner,
8 And a sto'ne of stum'bling, and a rock of offence, 'e'ven to them' which stum'ble at the word', be'ing disobe'dient;
wherunto' a'lso they were appoin'ted. 9 But ye' 'are' a
cho'sen genera'tion, a roy'al prie'sthood, an ho'ly na'tion, a
pecu'liar pe'ople; that ye should shew fo'rth the pra'ises
of him who hath ca'lled you out of da'rkness in'to his
ma'rvellous light': 10 Which in time past' 'were' not'
a pe'ople, but 'are' now' the pe'ople of Go'd: which had
not' obta'ined mer'cy, but now' ha've obta'ined mer'cy.
11 De'arly belov'ed, I bese'ech 'you,' as stra'ngers and pil'-
grims, absta'in from flesh'ly lust's, which wa'r against' the
so'ul; 12 Hav'ing your conversa'tion hon'est amon'g the
Gen'tiles; that, whereas' they spe'ak against' you as e'vil-
do'ers, they may by 'your' good' works, which they shall
beho'ld, glo'rify Go'd in the day of visita'tion. 13 Submit'
yourself'ves to ev'ery o'rdinance of man' for the Lo'rd's
sa'ke: wheth'er it be to the kin'g, as supre'me; 14 Or un'to
gov'ernors, as un'to them that are sent' by him for the
pun'ishment of e'vil-do'ers, and for the pra'ise of them
that do well'. 15 For so is the will' of Go'd, that with
well'-do'ing ye may put to si'lence the ig'norance of fo'ol-
ish men: 16 As fre'e, and not u'sing 'your' lib'erty for a
clo'ak of malic'iousness, but as the ser'vants of Go'd.
17 Hon'our all 'men.' Lov'e the broth'erhood. Fe'ar Go'd.
Hon'our the kin'g. 18 Ser'vants, 'be' sub'ject to 'your'
mas'ters with all fe'ar; not' o'nly to the good' and gen'tle,
but also to the fro'ward. 19 For this' 'is' thank-wor'thy,
if a man for con'science to'ward Go'd endu're grie'f, suf'fer-
ing wron'gfully. 20 For what glo'ry 'is it,' if, when ye be
buf'feted for your fa'ults, ye shall ta'ke it pa'tiently? but
if, when ye do well', and suf'fer 'for it,' ye take it'
pa'tiently, this' 'is' ac'ceptable with Go'd. 21 For e'ven
hereunto' were ye ca'lled: beca'use Chri'st also suf'fered
for us, le'aving us an exam'ple, that ye should fol'low his
steps: 22 Who did no' sin', ne'ither was gui'le found in his
mouth': 23 Who, when he was revi'led, revi'led not again';
when he suf'fered, he threat'ened not; but commit'ted
'himself'' to him' that judg'eth right'eously: 24 Who his
own self' ba're our' sins in his o'wn bod'y on the tre'e,
that we', be'ing dead' to sin's, should liv'e un'to right'eousness:

by whose stri'pes ye were ho'aled. 25 For ye were as she'ep go'ing astra'y; but are now' return'ed un'to the Shep'herd and Bish'op of your so'uls.

CHAP. III.—1 Li'kewise, ye wi'ves, 'be' in subjec'tion to your o'wn hus'bands; that if an'y obey not the word', they a'lso may without' the word be won' by the conversa'tion of the wi'ves; 2 While they beho'ld your cha'ste conversa'tion 'coup'led' with fe'ar: 3 Whose ado'rning, let it not be that out'ward 'ado'rning' of pla'iting the ha'ir, and of wea'ring of go'ld, or of put'ting on' of appar'el; 4 But 'let it be' the hid'den man of the hea'rt, in that' which is not' corrup'tible, 'e'ven the o'rnament' of a me'ek and qui'et spir'it, which is in the sight of Go'd of grea't pri'ce. 5 For af'ter this man'ner in the o'ld ti'me the ho'ly wom'en a'lso, who trus'ted in Go'd, ado'rned themsel'ves, be'ing in subjec'tion un'to their own hus'bands: 6 E'ven as Sa'ra obey'ed A'braham, ca'lling him lo'rd: whose da'ughters ye' are as lon'g as ye do well', and are not afra'id with an'y ama'zement. 7 Li'kewise, ye hus'bands, dwell' with 'them' acco'rding to know'edge, giv'ing hon'our un'to the wi'fe, as un'to the we'aker ves'sel, and as be'ing he'irs togeth'er of the gra'ce of li'fe; that your pra'yers be not hin'dered. 8 Fi'nally, 'be ye' a'll of on'e mi'nd, hav'ing compass'ion one of anoth'er; lov'e as breth'ren, 'be' pit'iful, 'be' cour'teous: 9 Not' ren'dering e'vil for e'vil, or ra'iling for ra'iling: but con'trariwise bless'ing; kno'wing that ye are thereunto' ca'lled, that ye should inher'it a bless'ing. 10 For he that will lov'e li'fe, and se'e good' days, let him refra'in his ton'gue from e'vil, and his lips' that they spe'ak no guile: 11 Let him eschew' e'vil, and do good'; let him se'ek pe'ace, and ensu'e it. 12 For the eyes of the Lo'rd 'are' o'ver the right'eous, and his e'ars 'are o'pen' un'to their pra'yers: but the fa'ce of the Lo'rd 'is' against' them that do e'vil. 13 And who 'is' he that will ha'rm you, if ye be fol'lowers of that which is good'? 14 But and if ye suf'fer for right'eousness' sa'ke, hap'py 'are ye:' and be not afra'id of their ter'ror, ne'ither be troub'led; 15 But sanc'tify the Lo'rd Go'd in your hea'rts: and 'be' read'y a'lways to 'give' an an'swer to ev'ery man that ask'eth you a re'ason of the ho'pe that is in' you with me'ekness and fe'ar: 16 Hav'ing a good con'science; that, whereas' they spe'ak e'vil of you, as of e'vil-do'ers, they may be asha'med that fa'sely accu'se your good' conversa'tion

in Chri'st. 17 Fo'r 'it is' bet'ter, if the will' of Go'd be so', that ye suf'fer for well'-doing, than for e'vil-doing. 18 Fo'r Chri'st a'lso hath once suf'fered for sin's, the just' for the un'just, that he might bring us to Go'd, be'ing put to death' in the flesh', but quick'ened by the Spir'it: 19 By which a'lso he went and pre'ached un'to the spir'its in prison; 20 Which som'etime were disobe'dient, when once the lon'g-suf'fering of Go'd wa'ited in the days of No'e, while the a'rk was a prepa'ring, wherein' few', that is, e'ight so'uls, were sa'ved by wa'ter. 21 The li'ke fig'ure whereunto' 'e'ven' bap'tism doth a'lso now sa've us, (not the put'ting awa'y of the filth' of the flesh', but the an'swer of a good' con'science to'ward Go'd,) by the resurrec'tion of Je'sus Chri'st: 22 Who is gone in'to heav'en, and is on the right hand of Go'd; a'ngels, and author'ities, and pow'ers, be'ing made sub'ject un'to him.

CHAP. IV.—1 Forasmuch' then as Chri'st hath suf'fered for us in the flesh', a'rm yoursel'ves li'kewise with the sa'me mi'nd: for he' that hath suf'fered in the flesh' hath ce'ased from sin'; 2 That he no lon'ger should live the rest' of 'his' ti'me in the flesh to the lust's of men', but to the will' of Go'd. 3 Fo'r the time past' of 'our' li'fe may suffi'ce us to have wro'ught the will' of the Gen'tiles, when we wa'lked in lasciv'iousness, lust's, excess' of wi'ne, rev'ellings, ban'quetings, and abom'inable idol'atries: 4 Wherein' they think it stra'nge that ye' run not with' 'them' to the sa'me excess' of ri'ot, spe'aking e'vil 'of you;' 5 Who shall give account' to him' that is read'y to judg'e the quick' and the dead'. 6 Fo'r, for this ca'use was the gos'pel pre'ached a'lso to them that are dead', that they might be judg'ed acco'rding to men' in the flesh', but liv'e acco'rding to Go'd in the Spir'it. 7 But the end' of a'll things is at hand': be ye ther'efore so'ber, and watch' un'to pra'yer. 8 And, abov'e a'll things, have fer'vent char'ity amon'g yoursel'ves: fo'r char'ity shall cov'er the mul'titude of sin's. 9 U'se hospital'ity on'e to anoth'er without' grudg'ing. 10 As ev'ery man hath rece'ived the gift', 'e'ven so'' min'ister the sa'me on'e to anoth'er, as good' stew'ards of the man'ifold gra'ce of Go'd. 11 If an'y man spe'ak, 'let him spe'ak' as the or'acles of Go'd; if an'y man min'ister, 'let him do' it' as of the abil'ity which Go'd giv'eth; that Go'd in a'll things may be glo'rified through Je'sus Chri'st: to om be pra'ise and domin'ion for ev'er and ev'er. A'men'

12 Belov'ed, think it not stra'nge concer'ning the fi'ery tri'al which is to try' you, as though some stra'nge thing hap'pened un'to you: 13 But rejoi'ce, inasmuch' as ye are parta'kers of Chri'st's suf'ferings; that, when his glo'ry shall be reve'aled, ye' may be glad a'lso with exce'eding joy'. 14 If ye be repro'ached for the na'me of Chri'st, hap'py 'are ye;' for the Spir'it of glo'ry and of Go'd res'teth upon' you: on the'ir part he is e'vil spo'ken of, but on yo'ur part he is glo'rified. 15 But let non'e of you suf'fer as a mur'derer, or 'as' a thie'f, or 'as' an e'vil-do'er, or 'as' a bus'ybody in oth'er men's mat'ters. 16 Yet if 'an'y man suf'fer' as a Chris'tian, let him not be asha'med; but let him glo'rify Go'd on this beha'lf. 17 For the ti'me 'is com'e' that judg'ment must begin' at the house of Go'd: and if 'it' first 'begin'' at us', what' shall the end' 'be' of them' that obe'y not the gos'pel of Go'd? 18 And if the right'eous sca'rcely be sa'ved, whe're shall the ungod'ly and the sin'ner appe'ar? 19 Wher'efore, let them' that suf'fer acco'rding to the will' of Go'd commit' the ke'eping of their so'uls 'to him'' in well'-doing, as un'to a fa'ithful Crea'tor.

CHAP. V.—1 The el'ders which are amon'g you I' exho'rt, who am a'lso an el'der, and a wit'ness of the suf'ferings of Chri'st, and a'lso a parta'ker of the glo'ry that shall be reve'aled: 2 Fe'ed the flock of Go'd which is amon'g you, ta'king the o'versight 'thereof',' not by constra'int, but wil'lingly; not for fil'thy lu'cre, but of a read'y mi'nd; 3 Ne'ither as be'ing lo'rds o'ver 'Go'd's' her'itage, but be'ing ensam'ples to the flock: 4 And when the chie'f Shep'herd shall appe'ar, ye' shall rece'ive a crown of glo'ry that fa'deth not awa'y. 5 Li'kewise, ye youn'ger, submit' yoursel'ves un'to the el'der: yea', a'll 'of you' be sub'ject one to anoth'er, and be clo'thed with humil'ity; fo'r Go'd resis'teth the proud', and giv'eth gra'ce to the hum'ble. 6 Hum'ble yoursel'ves ther'efore un'der the might'y hand of Go'd, that he' may exa'lt you in due ti'me: 7 Cas'ting a'll your ca're upon' him'; fo'r he' ca'reth for yo'u. 8 Be so'ber, be vig'ilant; beca'use your ad'versary the dev'il, as a ro'aring li'on, wa'lketh about', se'eking whom he may devour': 9 Whom resist' sted'fast in the fa'ith, kno'wing that the sa'me afflic'tions are accom'plished in your breth'ren that are in the world'. 10 But the Go'd of a'll gra'ce, who hath ca'lled us un'to his eter'nal glo'ry by Chri'st Je'sus, af'ter that ye have suf'fered a while, ma'ke you per'fect, stab'lish,

strengthen, set'tle 'you:' 11 To him' 'be' glo'ry and domin'ion for ev'er and ev'er. A'men'. 12 By Silva'nus, a fa'ithful brother un'to you, (as I suppo'se,) I have writ'ten brie'fly, exho'rting, and tes'tifying that this is the tru'e gra'ce of Go'd wherein' ye stand'. 13 The 'church' that is' at Bab'ylon, elec'ted together with 'you,' salu'teth you; and 'so doth' Ma'rcus my son'. 14 Gre'et ye one another with a kiss of char'ity. Pe'ace 'be' with' you all that are in Chri'st Je'sus. A'men'.

THE SECOND EPISTLE GENERAL OF

PETER.

CHAPTER I.

1 SI'MON PE'TER, a ser'vant and an apos'tle of Je'sus Chri'st, to them that have obta'ined li'ke prec'ious fa'ith with us', through the right'eousness of Go'd and our Sa'viour Je'sus Chri'st: 2 Gra'ce and pe'ace be mul'tiplied un'to you through the knowl'edge of Go'd, and of Je'sus our Lo'rd, 3 Acco'rding as his divi'ne pow'er hath giv'en un'to us all things that 'perta'in' un'to li'fe and god'liness, through the knowl'edge of him' that hath ca'lled us to glo'ry and vir'tue: 4 Whereby' are giv'en un'to us exce'eding grea't and prec'ious prom'ises; that by the'se ye might be parta'kers of the divi'ne na'ture, hav'ing esca'ped the corrup'tion that is in the world' through lust'. 5 And besi'des this, giv'ing all dil'igence, add' to your fa'ith, vir'tue; and to vir'tue, knowl'edge; 6 And to knowl'edge, tem'perance; and to tem'perance, pa'tience; and to pa'tience, god'liness; 7 And to god'liness, broth'erly ki'ndness; and to broth'erly ki'ndness, char'ity. 8 For if the'se things be in' you and abound', they ma'ke 'you that ye shall' ne'ither 'be' bar'ren nor unfru'itful in the knowl'edge of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st. 9 But he that lack'eth these things is bli'nd, and can'not see a'far of'f, and hath forgot'ten that he was purg'ed from his o'ld sins. 10 Wher'efore the rath'er, breth'ren, give dil'igence to ma'ke your ca'lling and elec'tion su're; for if ye do' these things ye shall nev'er

fa'll: 11 For so' an en'trance shall be min'istered un'to you abun'dantly in'to the everlas'ting kin'gdom of our Lo'rd and Sa'viour Je'sus Chri'st. 12 Wher'efore I will not' be neg'ligent to put' you a'lways in remem'brance of the'se things, though ye kno'w 'them,' and be estab'lished in the pres'ent tru'th. 13 Yea', I think it me'et, as lon'g as I am in this tab'ernacle, to stir' you up', by put'ting 'you' in remem'brance; 14 Kno'wing that sho'rtly I must put of'f 'this' my tab'ernacle, e'ven as our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st hath she'wed me. 15 Moreo'ver, I will endeav'our that ye may be a'ble af'ter my dece'ase to have the'se things a'lways in remem'brance. 16 For we have not fol'lowed cun'ningly-devi'sed fa'bles, when we made kno'wn un'to you the pow'er and com'ing of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, but were ey'e-wit'nesses of his maj'esty. 17 For he rece'ived from Go'd the Fa'ther hon'our and glo'ry, when there ca'me such a voi'ce to him from the ex'cellent glo'ry, This' is my belov'ed Son', in whom I am well'-ple'ased. 18 And this voi'ce which ca'me from heav'en we heard', when we were with' him in the ho'ly mount'. 19 We have a'lso a more su're word of proph'ecy; whereunto' ye do well' that ye take he'ed, as un'to a light' that shi'neth in a da'rk place, until' the day da'wn, and the da'y-star ari'se in your hea'rts: 20 Kno'wing this first', that no' proph'ecy of the scrip'ture is of an'y pri'vate interpreta'tion. 21 For the proph'ecy ca'me not in o'ld time by the will' of man'; but ho'ly men of Go'd spa'ke 'as they were' mo'ved by the Ho'ly Gho'st.

CHAP. II.—1 But there were fa'lse proph'ets a'lso amon'g the pe'ople, e'ven as there shall be fa'lse te'achers amon'g you, who priv'ily shall bring in dam'nable her'esies, e'ven deny'ing the Lo'rd that bo'ught them, and brin'g upon' themsel'ves swift destruc'tion. 2 And man'y shall fol'low their pernic'ious ways; by re'ason of whom the way of tru'th shall be e'vil spo'ken of. 3 And through cov'etousness shall they with fe'igned words make mer'chandize of you: whose judg'ment now of a lon'g time lin'gereth not, and their damna'tion slum'bereth not. 4 For if Go'd spa'red not the a'ngels that sin'ned, but cast' 'them' down to hell', and deliv'ered 'them' in'to cha'ins of da'rkness, to be reserv'ed un'to judg'ment; 5 And spa'red not the o'ld world, but sa'ved No'e, the e'ighth 'per'son,' a pre'acher of right'eousness, brin'ging in' the flood' upon' the world of the ungod'ly; 6 And tur'ning the cit'ies of Sod'om and

Gomor'rha in'to ash'es, condom'ned 'them' with an o'verthrow, ma'king 'them' an ensam'ple un'to tho'se that af'ter should live ungod'ly; 7 And deliv'ered just Lot', vex'ed with the fil'thy conversa'tion of the wick'ed: 8 (For that right'eous man dwel'ling amon'g them, in see'ing and hea'ring, vex'ed 'his' right'eous so'ul from da'y to da'y with 'their' unla'wful de'eds:) 9 The Lo'rd kno'weth how to deliv'er the god'ly out of tempta'tions, and to reserv'e the unjust' un'to the day of judg'ment to be pun'ished; 10 But chie'fly them that wa'lk af'ter the flesh' in the lust of uncle'anness, and despi'se gov'ernment. Presum'ptuous 'are they,' self-will'ed, they are not afra'id to spe'ak e'vil of dig'nities. 11 Whereas' a'ngels, which are grea'ter in pow'er and might, bring not ra'iling accusa'tion against' them befo're the Lo'rd. 12 But these, as nat'ural brute be'asts, ma'de to be ta'ken and destroy'ed, spe'ak e'vil of the things that they understand' not, and shall ut'terly per'ish in their o'wn corrup'tion; 13 And shall rece'ive the rewa'rd of unright'eousness, 'as' they that count it pleas'ure to ri'ot in the da'y-time. Spot's 'they are' and blem'ishes, spo'rting themsel'ves with the'ir o'wn dece'ivings, while they fe'ast with you: 14 Hav'ing eyes full' of adul'tery, and that can'not ce'ase from sin'; begui'ling unsta'ble so'uls: an hea'rt they hav'e ex'ercised with cov'etous prac'tices; cur'sed chil'dren: 15 Which have forsa'ken the right' way, and are gone astra'y, fol'lowing the way of Ba'laam 'the son' of Bo'sor, who lov'ed the wa'ges of unright'eousness; 16 But was rebu'ked for his iniq'uity: the dum'b ass' spe'aking with man''s voi'ce, forbad'e the mad'ness of the proph'et. 17 The'se are well's without' wa'ter, cloud's that are car'-ried with a tem'pest; to whom the mist of da'rkness is reserv'ed for ev'er. 18 For when they spe'ak grea't swell'ing 'words' of van'ity, they allu're through the lust's of the flesh', 'through much' wan'tonness, tho'se that were cle'an esca'ped from them' who live in er'ror. 19 While they prom'ise them lib'erty, they themsel'ves are the ser'vants of corrup'tion: fo'r of whom a man is over-come'e, of the sa'me is he bro'ught in bon'dage. 20 For if af'ter they have esca'ped the pollu'tions of the world, through the knowl'edge of the Lo'rd and Sa'viour Je'sus Chri'st, they are again' entan'gled ther'ein', and overcom'e, the lat'ter end' is worse with them than the begin'ning. 21 For it had been bet'ter for them not' to have kno'wn the

way of right'eousness, than, af'ter they have kno'wn 'it,' to turn from the ho'ly command'ment deliv'ered un'to them.
22 But it is hap'pened un'to them' accor'ding to the true prov'erb, The dog 'is' turned to his o'wn vom'it again';
and the sow' that was wash'ed to her wal'lowing in the mi're.

CHAP. III.—1 This sec'ond epis'tle, belov'ed, I now wri'te un'to you; in 'bo'th' which I stir up your pu're mi'nds by way of remem'brance; 2 That ye may be mi'ndful of the word's which were spo'ken befo're by the ho'ly proph'ets, and of the command'ment of us' the apos'tles of the Lo'rd and Sa'viour: 3 Kno'wing this first', that there shall come in the last' days scof'fers, wa'lking af'ter their o'wn lust's, 4 And sa'ying, Whe're is the prom'ise of his com'ing? fo'r since the fa'thers fell asle'ep, a'll things contin'ue as 'they wer'e' from the begin'ning of the crea'tion. 5 Fo'r this' they wil'lingly are ig'norant of, that by the word' of Go'd the heav'ens were of o'ld, and the earth' stan'ding out' of the wa'ter and in the wa'ter: 6 Whereby' the world that then' was, be'ing overflo'wed with wa'ter, per'ished: 7 But the heav'ens and the earth' which are now', by the sa'me word are kept in sto're, reserv'ed un'to fi're against' the day of judg'ment and perdit'ion of ungod'ly men. 8 But, belov'ed, be not ig'norant of this on'e thing, that on'e da'y 'is' with the Lo'rd as a thou'sand ye'ars, and a thou'sand ye'ars as on'e da'y. 9 The Lo'rd is not slack' concer'ning his prom'ise, as som'e men count slack'ness; but is lon'g-suf'fering to us'-ward, not will'ing that an'y should per'ish, but that a'll should come to repen'tance. 10 But the day of the Lo'rd will come as a thie'f in the night'; in the which' the heav'ens shall pass awa'y with a grea't noi'se, and the el'ements shall melt' with fer'vent he'at, the earth' a'lso, and the works that are therein', shall be burnt up'.
11 'Se'eing' then 'that' a'll these things shall be dissolv'ed, what man'ner 'of per'sons' o'ught ye' to be in 'a'll' ho'ly conversa'tion and god'liness; 12 Look'ing for' and ha'sting un'to the com'ing of the day of Go'd, wherein' the heav'ens, be'ing on fi're, shall be dissolv'ed, and the el'ements shall melt with fer'vent he'at? 13 Nevertheless' we, accor'ding to his prom'ise, look' for new' heav'ens and a new' earth', wherein' dwell'eth right'eousness. 14 Wher'efore, belov'ed, see'ing that ye look' for such things, be dil'igent, that ye may be found' of him' in pe'ace, without' spot', and

bla'meless: 15 And account' 'that' the lon'g-suf'fering of our
Lo'rd 'is' salva'tion; e'ven as our belov'ed broth'er Pa'ul
a'lso, acco'rding to the wis'dom giv'en un'to him, hath
writ'ten un'to you; 16 As a'lso in a'll 'his' epis'tles,
spe'aking in them of the'se things: in which are som'e
things ha'rd to be understood', which they that are un-
lear'ned and unsta'ble wrest', as 'they do' a'lso the oth'er
scrip'tures, un'to their o'wn destruc'tion. 17 Ye' ther'efore,
belov'ed, se'eing ye kno'w 'these things' befo're, bewa're lest
ye' a'lso, be'ing led awa'y with the er'ror of the wick'ed, fa'll
from your o'wn sted'fastness. 18 But gro'w in gra'ce, and 'in'
the knowl'edge of our Lo'rd and Sa'viour Je'sus Chri'st.
To him' 'be' glo'ry, bo'th now' and for ev'er. A'men'.

THE FIRST EPISTLE GENERAL OF

JOHN.

CHAPTER I.

1 THAT which was' from the begin'ning, which we have
heard', which we have se'en with our ey'es, which we have
look'ed upon', and our hands have han'dled, of the Word'
of li'fe; 2 (For the li'fe was man'ifested, and we have se'en
'it,' and bea'r wit'ness, and she'w un'to you that eter'nal
li'fe which was with the Fa'ther, and was man'ifested
un'to us';) 3 That' which we have se'en and heard' decla're
we un'to you, that ye a'lso may have fel'lowship with
us; and tru'ly our fel'lowship 'is' with the Fa'ther, and
with his Son' Je'sus Chri'st. 4 And the'se things wri'te
we un'to you, that our joy' may be full'. 5 This' then is
the mess'age which we have heard' of him', and decla're
un'to yo'u, that Go'd is light', and in him' is no da'rkness
at a'll. 6 If we sa'y that we have fel'lowship with him',
and wa'lk in da'rkness, we li'e, and do' not the tru'th:
7 But if we wa'lk in the light', as he is in the light,
we have fel'lowship one with anoth'er, and the blood' of
Je'sus Chri'st his Son' clean'seth us from a'll sin'. 8 If
we say that we have no' sin', we dece'ive ourscl'ves, and
the tru'th is not in' us. 9 If we confess' our sins, he is

fa'ithful and just' to forgiv'e us 'our' sins, and to cleans'e us from a'll unright'eousness. 10 If we say that we have not' sinned, we make him' a li'ar, and his word' is not in' us.

CHAP. II.—1 My lit'tle chil'dren, the'se things wri'te I un'to you, that ye sin' not. And if an'y man sin', we have an ad'vocate with the Fa'ther, Je'sus Chri'st the right'eous: 2 And he' is the propitia'tion for our sin's; and not for our's o'nly, but a'lso for 'the sin's of' the whole world'. 3 And hereby' we do' know that we kno'w him, if we ke'ep his command'ments. 4 He that sa'ith, I kno'w him, and ke'epeth not' his command'ments, is a li'ar, and the tru'th is not' in him. 5 But whoso ke'epeth his word', in him' ver'ily is the lov'e of Go'd per'fected: hereby' kno'w we that we are in' him. 6 He that sa'ith he abi'deth in him', o'ught himself' a'lso so to wa'lk, e'ven as he' wa'lked. 7 Breth'ren, I wri'te no new' command'ment un'to you, but an o'ld command'ment which ye had' from the begin'ning. The o'ld command'ment is the word' which ye have heard' from the begin'ning. 8 Again', a new' command'ment I wri'te un'to you, which thing is tru'e in him' and in you'; beca'use the da'rkness is past', and the tru'e light now' shi'neth. 9 He that sa'ith he is in the light', and ha'teth his broth'er, is in da'rkness e'ven until' now'. 10 He that lov'eth his broth'er abi'deth in the light', and there is none occa'sion of stum'bling in him: 11 But he that ha'teth his broth'er is in da'rkness, and wa'lketh in da'rkness, and kno'weth not whith'er he go'eth, beca'use that da'rkness hath bli'nded his ey'es. 12 I write un'to you, lit'tle chil'dren, beca'use your sin's are forgiv'en you for his na'me's sa'ke. 13 I write un'to you, fa'thers, beca'use ye have kno'wn him' 'that is' from the begin'ning. I write un'to you, young' men, beca'use ye have overcom'e the wick'ed one. I write un'to you, lit'tle chil'dren, beca'use ye have kno'wn the Fa'ther. 14 I have writ'ten un'to you, fa'thers, beca'use ye have kno'wn him' 'that is' from the begin'ning. I have writ'ten un'to you, young' men, beca'use ye are stron'g, and the word of Go'd abi'deth in you, and ye have overcom'e the wick'ed one. 15 Love not the world', ne'ither the things 'that are' in' the world. If an'y man love the world', the love of the Fa'ther is not' in him. 16 For a'll that 'is' in the world', the lust of the flesh', and the lust of the ey'es, and the pri'de of li'fe, is not' of the Fa'ther, but is of the world'. 17 And the world

pass'eth awa'y, and the lust' thereof': but he that do'eth the will' of Go'd abi'deth for ev'er. 18 Lit'tle chil'dren, it is the last' time: and as ye have heard' that an'tichrist shall come, e'ven now' are there man'y an'tichrists; whereby' we kno'w that it is the last' time. 19 They went out' from us, but they were not of' us; fo'r if they had been of' us, they would' 'no doubt'' have contin'ued with us: but 'they went out',' that they might be ma'de man'ifest that they were not a'll of us. 20 But ye have an unc'tion from the Ho'ly One, and ye know a'll things. 21 I have not writ'ten un'to you beca'use ye know not' the tru'th, but beca'use ye kno'w it, and that no' li'e is of the tru'th. 22 W'ho is a li'ar, but he that deni'eth that Je'sus is the Chri'st? He' is an'tichrist, that deni'eth the Fa'ther and the Son'. 23 Whosoev'er deni'eth the Son', the sa'me hath not the Fa'ther: '[but he that acknowl'edgeth the Son', hath the Fa'ther a'lso.]' 24 Let that' ther'efore abi'de in you which ye have heard' from the begin'ning. If that which ye have heard from the begin'ning shall rema'in in you, ye a'lso shall contin'ue in the Son', and in the Fa'ther. 25 And this' is the prom'ise that he hath prom'ised us, 'e'ven' eter'nal li'fe. 26 The'se 'things' have I writ'ten un'to you concer'ning them that sedu'ce you. 27 But the anoin'ting, which ye have rece'ived of him', abi'deth in you; and ye ne'ed not that an'y man te'ach you: but as the sa'me anoin'ting te'acheth you of a'll things, and is tru'th, and is no' li'e, and e'ven as it hath ta'ught you, ye shall abi'de in him. 28 And now, lit'tle chil'dren, abi'de in him'; that, when he' shall appe'ar, we' may have con'fidence, and not' be asha'med befo're him at his com'ing. 29 If ye kno'w that he' is right'eous, ye kno'w that ev'ery one that do'eth right'eousness is bo'rn of him'.

CHAP. III.—1 Beho'ld what' man'ner of love the Fa'ther hath besto'wed upon' us, that we should be ca'lled the son's of Go'd! ther'efore the world kno'weth us' not, beca'use it knew him' not. 2 Belov'ed, now' are we the son's of Go'd; and it doth not yet appe'ar what we shall' be: but we kno'w that, when he' shall appe'ar, we' shall be li'ke him; fo'r we shall se'e him as he is'. 3 And ev'ery man that hath this ho'pe in him pu'rifieth himself', e'ven as he' is pure. 4 Whosoev'er commit'teth sin' transgress'eth a'lso the la'w: fo'r sin' is the transgress'ion of the law. 5 And ye kno'w that he' was man'ifested to take awa'y our

sins; and in him' is no' sin. 6 Whosoev'er abi'deth in him
sin'neth not: whosoev'er sin'neth hath not se'en him,
ne'ither kno'wn him. 7 Lit'tle chil'dren, let no' man de-
ce'ive you: he that do'eth right'eousness is right'eous, e'ven
as he' is right'eous. 8 He that commit'teth sin' is of the
dev'il; fo'r the dev'il sin'neth from the begin'ning. For
this pur'pose the Son of Go'd was man'ifested, that he
might destroy' the works of the dev'il. 9 Whosoev'er is
bo'rn of Go'd doth not commit' sin; fo'r his se'ed rema'in-
eth in him: and he can'not sin, beca'use he is bo'rn of
Go'd. 10 In this' the chil'dren of Go'd are man'ifest, and
the chil'dren of the dev'il: whosoev'er do'eth not right'-
eousness is not' of Go'd, ne'ither he' that lov'eth not his
broth'er. 11 Fo'r this' is the mess'age that ye heard'
from the begin'ning, that we should lov'e one another.
12 Not' as Ca'in, 'who' was of that wick'ed one, and slew'
his broth'er. And wher'efore slew he him? Beca'use
his o'wn works were e'vil, and his broth'er's right'eous.
13 Ma'rvel not, my breth'ren, if the world ha'te you. 14 We
know that we have pass'ed from death' un'to li'fe, beca'use
we lov'e the breth'ren. He that lov'eth not 'his' broth'er
abi'deth in death'. 15 Whosoev'er ha'teth his broth'er is a
mur'derer: and ye kno'w that no' mur'derer hath eter'nal
li'fe abi'ding in him. 16 Hereby' perce'ive we the love 'of
Go'd,' beca'use he la'id down his li'fe for us: and we'
o'ught to la'y down 'our' lives for the breth'ren. 17 But
w'hoso hath this' world's good', and se'eth his broth'er have
ne'ed, and shut'teth up his bow'els 'of compass'ion' from
him, how dwell'eth the love of Go'd in him'? 18 My lit'tle
chil'dren, let us not' love in word', ne'ither in ton'gue; but
in de'ed, and in tru'th. 19 And hereby' we kno'w that we'
are of the tru'th, and shall assu're our hea'rts befo're him.
20 Fo'r if our hea'rt condem'n us, Go'd is grea'ter than our
hea'rt, and kno'weth a'll things. 21 Belov'ed, if our hea'rt
condem'n us not', 'then' have we con'fidence to'ward
Go'd. 22 And whatsoev'er we ask', we rece'ive of him,
beca'use we ke'ep his command'ments, and do' tho'se things
that are ple'asing in his' sight. 23 And this' is his com-
mand'ment, That we should belie've on the na'me of his
Son Je'sus Chri'st, and lov'e one another, as he' gave us
command'ment. 24 And he that ke'epeth his command'ments
dwell'eth in him', and he' in him': and hereby' we kno'w
that he abi'deth in us, by the Spir'it which he hath giv'en us.

CHAP. IV.—[1] Belov'ed, belie've not ev'ery spir'it, but try' the spir'its wheth'er they are of God; beca'use many fa'lse proph'ets are gone out' in'to the world. [2] Hereby' know ye the Spir'it of God: Ev'ery spir'it that confess'eth that Je'sus Chri'st is come in the flesh' is of God: [3] And ev'ery spir'it that confess'eth not' that Je'sus Chri'st is come in the flesh' is not' of God: and this' is that 'spir'it' of an'tichrist, whereof' ye have heard' that it should com'e; and e'ven now' alread'y is it in the world'. [4] Ye' are of God, lit'tle chil'dren, and have overcom'e them; beca'use grea'ter is he' that is in yo'u, than he' that is in the world'. [5] They are of the world'; ther'efore spe'ak they of the world', and the world he'areth them. [6] We' are of God: he that kno'weth God he'areth us; he that is not' of God he'areth not' us. Hereby' kno'w we the spir'it of tru'th, and the spir'it of er'ror. [7] Belov'ed, let us love one another: for love is of God; and ev'ery one that love'th is bo'rn of God, and kno'weth God. [8] He that love'th not kno'weth not God; for God is love. [9] In this' was man'ifested the love of God to'ward us, beca'use that God sent his o'nly begot'ten Son' in'to the world', that we' might live through him'. [10] Herein' is love, not' that we' loved God, but that he' loved us', and sent' his Son' 'to be' the propitia'tion for our sin's. [11] Belov'ed, if God so' loved us', we' ought a'lso to love one anoth'er. [12] No' man hath se'en God at an'y time. If we love one anoth'er, God dwell'eth in us, and his love is per'fected in us. [13] Hereby' kno'w we that we' dwell in him', and he' in us', beca'use he hath giv'en us of his Spir'it. [14] And we have se'en, and do tes'tify, that the Fa'ther sent the Son' 'to be' the Sa'viour of the world'. [15] Whosoev'er shall confess' that Je'sus is the Son of God, God dwell'eth in him', and he' in God. [16] And we have kno'wn and belie'ved the love that God hath to us'. God is love; and he that dwell'eth in love dwell'eth in God, and God in him'. [17] Herein' is our' love made per'fect, that we may have bo'ldness in the day of judg'ment: beca'use as he' is, so are we' in this world. [18] There is no fe'ar in love; but per'fect love cas'teth out' fe'ar: beca'use fe'ar hath to'rment. He that fe'areth is not' made per'fect in love. [19] We' love him', beca'use he' first loved us'. [20] If a man say, I love God, and ha'teth his broth'er, he is a li'ar: for he' that love'th not his broth'er whom he hath' seen, how can he love God whom he hath not' seen?

21 And this command'ment have we from him', That he who lov'eth God love his broth'er a'lso.

CHAP. V.—1 Whosoev'er believ'eth that Je'sus is the Chri'st is bo'rn of God: and ev'ery one that lov'eth him that begat', lov'eth him' a'lso that is begot'ten of him. 2 By this' we kno'w that we lov'e the chil'dren of God, when we love God, and ke'ep his command'ments. 3 For this' is the love of God, that we ke'ep his command'ments: and his' command'ments are not grie'vous. 4 For whatsoev'er is bo'rn of God overcom'eth the world': and this' is the vic'tory that overcom'eth the world', 'e'ven' our fa'ith. 5 Who is he' that overcom'eth the world, but he' that belie'veth that Je'sus is the Son of God? 6 This' is he' that ca'me by wa'ter and blood', 'e'ven' Je'sus Chri'st; not' by wa'ter o'nly, but by wa'ter and blood': and it is the Spir'it that bea'reth wit'ness, beca'use the Spir'it is tru'th. 7 For there are thre'e that bea'r rec'ord in heav'en, the Fa'ther, the Word', and the Ho'ly Gho'st: and these thre'e are on'e. 8 And there are thre'e that bea'r wit'ness in earth', the spir'it, and the wa'ter, and the blood': and these thre'e agre'e in on'e. 9 If we rece'ive the wit'ness of men', the wit'ness of God is grea'ter: for this' is the wit'ness of God which he hath tes'tified of his Son'. 10 He that belie'veth on the Son' of God hath the wit'ness in himself': he that belie'veth not God hath made him' a li'ar; beca'use he belie'veth not the rec'ord that God gave of his Son'. 11 And this' is the rec'ord, that God hath giv'en to us eter'nal li'fe; and this li'fe is in his Son'. 12 He that hath the Son' hath li'fe; 'and' he that hath not' the Son of God hath not' life. 13 The'se things have I writ'ten un'to you that belie've on the na'me of the Son of God, that ye may kno'w that ye have eter'nal li'fe, and that ye may belie've on the na'me of the Son of God. 14 And this' is the con'fidence that we hav'e in him, that, if we ask' an'y thing acco'rding to his will', he he'areth us. 15 And if we know that he he'ar us, whatsoev'er we ask', we know that we hav'e the petit'ions that we desi'red of him. 16 If an'y man se'e his broth'er sin' a sin 'which is' not' un'to death', he shall ask', and he shall give him li'fe for them' that sin' not un'to death'. There is' a sin un'to death: I do not sa'y that he shall pra'y for it'. 17 A'll unright'eousness is sin': and there is a sin not' un'to death. 18 We know that

whosoev'er is bo'rn of Go'd sin'neth not: but he that is
begot'ten of Go'd ke'epeth himself', and that wick'ed one
touch'eth him not. 19 'And' we kno'w that we' are of
Go'd, and the who'le world' li'eth in wick'edness. 20 And
we kno'w that the Son of Go'd is com'e, and hath giv'en
us an understan'ding, that we may know him' that is tru'e;
and we' are in' him that is tru'e, 'e'ven' in his Son' Je'sus
Chri'st. This' is the tru'e Go'd, and eter'nal li'fe. 21 Lit'tle
chil'dren, ke'ep yourself'ves from i'dols. A'men'.

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF

JOHN.

1 THE el'der un'to the elect' la'dy and her chil'dren,
whom I lov'e in the tru'th: and not I' o'nly, but a'lso a'll
they that have kno'wn the tru'th; 2 For the tru'th's sake,
which dwell'eth in us, and shall be with' us for ev'er:
3 Gra'ce be with' you, mer'cy, 'and' pe'ace, from Go'd the
Fa'ther, and from the Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st, the Son' of the
Fa'ther, in tru'th and lov'e. 4 I rejoi'ced grea'tly that I
found of thy chil'dren wa'lking in tru'th, as we have
rece'ived a command'ment from the Fa'ther. 5 And now I
bese'ech thee, la'dy, not' as though I wro'te a new' com-
mand'ment un'to thee, but that' which we had' from the
begin'ning, that we lov'e one anoth'er. 6 And this' is lov'e,
that we wa'lk af'ter his command'ments. This' is the com-
mand'ment, That, as ye have heard' from the begin'ning, ye
should wa'lk in it. 7 For man'y dece'ivers are en'tered in'to
the world, who confess' not that Je'sus Chri'st is come in
the flesh'. This' is a dece'iver and an an'tichrist. 8 Look'
to yourself'ves, that we lo'se not those things which we have
wro'ught, but that we rece'ive a full' rewa'rd. 9 Whosoev'er
transgress'eth, and abi'deth not in the doc'trine of Chri'st,
hath not Go'd. He that abi'deth in the doc'trine of Chri'st,
he' hath bo'th the Fa'ther and the Son'. 10 If there come
an'y un'to you, and brin'g not this doc'trine, rece'ive him
not in'to 'your' house, ne'ither bid him Go'd spe'ed:
11 For he that bid'deth him Go'd spe'ed is parta'ker of his

e'vil de'eds. 12 Hav'ing man'y things to wri'te un'to you, I would' not 'write' with pa'per and ink'; but I trust to com'e un'to you, and spe'ak fa'ce to fa'ce, that our joy' may be full'. 13 The chil'dren of thy elect' sis'ter gre'et thee. A'men'.

THE THIRD EPISTLE OF

JOHN.

1 THE el'der un'to the well'-belov'ed Ga'ius, whom I lov'e in the tru'th. 2 Belov'ed, I wish abov'e a'll things that thou mayest pros'per and be in health', e'ven as thy so'ul pros'pereth. 3 For I rejoi'ced grea'tly when the breth'ren ca'me and tes'tified of the tru'th that is in thee, e'ven as thou wa'lkest in the tru'th. 4 I have no grea'ter joy' than to he'ar that my chil'dren walk in tru'th. 5 Belov'ed, thou do'est fa'ithfully whatsoev'er thou do'est to the breth'ren, and to stra'ngers; 6 Which have bo'rne wit'ness of thy char'ity befo're the church'; whom if thou bring fo'rward on their jour'ney af'ter a god'ly sort, thou shalt do well': 7 Beca'use that for his na'me's sa'ke they went fo'rth, ta'king noth'ing of the Gen'tiles. 8 We ther'efore o'ught to rece'ive such, that we might be fel'low-hel'pers to the tru'th. 9 I wro'te un'to the church': but Diot'rephes, who lov'eth to have the pre-em'inence amon'g them, rece'iveth us not. 10 Wher'efore, if I com'e, I will remem'ber his de'eds which he do'eth, pra'ting against' us with malic'ious words: and not content' therewith', ne'ither doth he himself' rece'ive the breth'ren, and forbid'deth them that would', and cast'eth 'them' out' of the church'. 11 Belov'ed, fol'low not that which is e'vil, but that which is good'. He that do'eth good' is of Go'd: but he that do'eth e'vil hath not se'en Go'd. 12 Deme'trius hath good' repo'rt of a'll 'men,' and of the tru'th itself': yea', and we' 'a'lso' bea'r rec'ord; and ye' know that our rec'ord is tru'e. 13 I had man'y things to wri'te, but I will' not with ink' and pen' write un'to thee: 14 But I trust I shall sho'rtly se'e thee, and we shall spe'ak fa'ce to fa'ce. Pe'ace 'be' to' thee. 'Our' friend's salu'te thee. Gre'et the friend's by na'me.

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF

JUDE.

1 JU'DE, the ser'vant of Je'sus Chri'st, and broth'er of Ja'mes, to them that are sanc'tified by God the Fa'ther, and preserved in Je'sus Chri'st, 'and' ca'lled: 2 Mer'cy un'to you, and pe'ace, and lov'e, be mul'tiplied. 3 Belov'ed, when I ga've a'll dil'igence to write un'to you of the com'mon salva'tion, it was ne'edful for me to wri'te un'to you, and exhor't 'you,' that ye should ear'nestly contend' for the fa'ith which was onc'e deliv'ered un'to the sa'ints. 4 For there are cer'tain men crept in un'awares, who were befo're of o'ld orda'ined to this condemna'tion; ungod'ly men, tur'ning the gra'ce of our God in'to lasciv'iousness, and deny'ing the o'nly Lord God, and our Lord Je'sus Chri'st. 5 I will ther'efore put you in remem'brance, though ye once knew' this, how that the Lo'rd, hav'ing sa'ved the pe'ople out of the land of E'gypt, af'terward destroy'ed them that belie'ved not. 6 And the a'ngels which kept' not their first' esta'te, but left' their o'wn habita'tion, he hath reser'ved in everlas'ting cha'ins, un'der da'rkness, un'to the judg'ment of the grea't day. 7 E'ven as Sod'om and Gomor'rha, and the cit'ies about' them, in li'ke man'ner, giv'ing themsel'ves o'ver to fornica'tion, and go'ing af'ter stra'nge flesh', are set fo'rth for an exam'ple, suf'fering the ven'geance of eter'nal fi're. 8 Li'kewise a'lso these 'fil'thy' dre'amers defi'le the flesh', despi'se domin'ion, and spe'ak e'vil of dig'nities. 9 Yet Mi'chael the archa'ngel, when conten'ding with the dev'il, (he dispu'ted about' the bod'y of Mo'ses,) durst not bring against' him a ra'iling accusa'tion, but said, The Lo'rd rebu'ke thee. 10 But the'se speak e'vil of tho'se things which they kno'w not: but what they know nat'urally, as bru'te be'asts, in tho'se things they corrupt' themsel'ves. 11 Wo'e un'to them! for they have gone in the way of Ca'in, and ran gre'edily af'ter the er'ror of Ba'laam for rewa'rd, and per'ished in the gainsa'ying of Co're. 12 These are spot's in your fe'asts of char'ity, when they fe'ast with you, fe'eding themsel'ves without' fe'ar: cloud's 'they are' without' wa'ter, car'ried about' of wind's; tre'es whose fru'it with'ereth, without'

fruit, twi'ce dead', plucked up' by the ro'ots ; 13 Ra'ging wa'ves of the se'a, fo'aming out their o'wn sha'me ; wan'dering sta'rs, to whom is reserv'ed the black'ness of da'rkness for ev'er.
14 And E'noch a'lso, the sev'enth from Ad'am, proph'esied of these, sa'ying, Beho'ld, the Lo'rd com'eth with ten thou'-sand of his sa'ints, 15 To ex'ecute judg'ment upon' a'll, and to convinc'e a'll that are ungod'ly amon'g them of a'll their ungod'ly de'eds which they have ungod'ly commit'ted, and of a'll their ha'rd 'spe'eches' which ungod'ly sin'ners have spo'ken against' him. 16 The'se are mur'murers, compla'in-ers, wa'lking af'ter their own lust's; and their mouth spe'aketh grea't swell'ing 'words,' hav'ing men's per'sons in admira'tion beca'use of advan'tage. 17 But, belov'ed, remem'-ber ye the words which were spo'ken befo're of the apos'-tles of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st; 18 How that they to'ld you there should be mock'ers in the last' time, who should wa'lk af'ter their o'wn ungod'ly lust's. 19 The'se be the'y who sep'arate themsel'ves, sen'sual, hav'ing not' the Spir'it. 20 But ye', belov'ed, buil'ding up yoursel'ves on your mo'st ho'ly fa'ith, pra'ying in the Ho'ly Gho'st, 21 Ke'ep yoursel'ves in the lov'e of Go'd, look'ing for the mer'cy of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st un'to eter'nal li'fe. 22 And of som'e have compass'ion, ma'king a dif'ference: 23 And oth'ers sa've with fe'ar, pull'ing 'them' out of the fi're; ha'ting e'ven the ga'rment spot'ted by the flesh'. 24 Now un'to him that is a'ble to ke'ep you from fa'lling, and to present' 'you' fa'ultless befo're the pres'ence of his glo'ry with exce'ed-ing joy', 25 To the o'nly wise Go'd our Sa'viour, 'be' glo'ry and maj'esty, domin'ion and pow'er, both now' and ev'er. A'men'.

THE REVELATION
OF ST JOHN THE DIVINE.

CHAPTER I.

1 THE Revela'tion of Je'sus Chri'st, which Go'd ga've un'to him, to she'w un'to his ser'vants things which must sho'rtly come to pass'; and he sent and sig'nified 'it' by his a'ngel un'to his ser'vant John': 2 Who bare rec'ord of the word of Go'd, and of the tes'timony of Je'sus Chri'st, and of a'll things that he sa'w. 3 Bless'ed 'is' he' that re'adeth, and

they that he'ar the word's of this proph'ecy, and ke'ep those things which are writ'ten therein': for the ti'me 'is' at hand'.

4 JOHN to the sev'en church'es which are in A'sia: Gra'ce 'be' un'to you, and pe'ace, from him which is', and which was', and which is to com'e; and from the sev'en spir'its which are befo're his thro'ne; 5 And from Je'sus Chri'st, 'who is' the fa'ithful wit'ness, 'and' the first'-begot'ten of the dead', and the Princ'e of the kin'gs of the earth'. Un'to him that lov'ed us, and wash'ed us from our sin's in his o'wn blood', 6 And hath made us kin'gs and prie'sts un'to God and his Fa'ther; to him' 'be' glo'ry and domin'ion for ev'er and ev'er. A'men'. 7 Beho'ld, he com'eth with clouds; and ev'ery eye shall see him, and the'y 'a'lso' which pie'rced him; and a'll kin'dreds of the earth' shall wa'il beca'use of him. E'ven so', A'men'. 8 I' am Al'pha and Ome'ga, the begin'ning and the en'ding, sa'ith the Lo'rd, which is', and which was', and which is to com'e, the A'lmight'y. 9 I John', who a'lso am your broth'er, and compan'ion in tribula'tion, and in the kin'gdom and pa'tience of Je'sus Chri'st, was' in the i'sle that is ca'lled Pat'mos, for the word' of Go'd, and fo'r the tes'timony of Je'sus Chri'st. 10 I was in the Spir'it on the Lo'rd's da'y, and heard behi'nd me a grea't voi'ce, as of a trum'pet, 11 Sa'ying, I am Al'pha and Ome'ga, the first' and the last': and, What thou se'est, wri'te in a book', and send' 'it' un'to the sev'en church'es which are in A'sia; un'to Eph'esus, and un'to Smyr'na, and un'to Per'gamos, and un'to Thyati'ra, and un'to Sa'rdis, and un'to Philadel'phia, and un'to Laodice'a. 12 And I turn'ed to se'e the voi'ce that spa'ke with me. And, be'ing turn'ed, I saw sev'en go'lden can'dlesticks; 13 And in the midst' of the sev'en can'dlesticks 'one' li'ke un'to the Son of man', clo'thed with a ga'rment down to the foot', and girt' about' the pap's with a go'lden gir'dle. 14 His head' and 'his' ha'irs 'were' whi'te like wool', as' white as sno'w; and his ey'es 'were' as a fla'me of fi're; 15 And his fe'et like un'to fi'ne brass', as if they burn'ed in a fur'nace; and his voi'ce as the sound of man'y wa'ters. 16 And he had in his right' hand sev'en sta'rs; and out of his mouth' went a sha'rp tw'o-edged swo'rd; and his coun'tenance 'was'' as the sun shi'neth in his strength'. 17 And when I sa'w him, I fell at his fe'et as dead'. And he la'id his right hand' upon' me, sa'ying un'to me, Fe'ar not; I' am the first' and the last': 18 'I' am' he' that liv'eth, and was dead'; and, beho'ld, I am ali've for evermo're, A'men';

and have the ke'ys of hell' and of death'. 19 Wri'te the
things which thou hast se'en, and the things which a're,
and the things which shall' be hereaf'ter; 20 The mys'tery of
the sev'en sta'rs which thou sa'west in my right' hand', and
the sev'en go'lden can'dlesticks. The sev'en sta'rs are the
a'ngels of the sev'en church'es; and the sev'en can'dlesticks
which thou sa'west are the sev'en church'es.

CHAP. II.—1 Un'to the a'ngel of the church of Eph'esus
wri'te; The'se things sa'ith he' that ho'ldeth the sev'en
sta'rs in his right hand', who wa'lketh in the midst of the
sev'en go'lden can'dlesticks; 2 I kno'w thy work's, and
thy la'bour, and thy pa'tience, and how thou canst not
bea'r them which are e'vil: and thou hast tri'ed them
which sa'y they are apos'tles, and are not', and hast found
them li'ars; 3 And hast bo'rne, and hast pa'tience, and for
my' name's sa'ke hast la'boured, and hast not fa'inted.
4 Nevertheless' I have 'som'ewhat' against' thee, beca'use
thou hast left' thy first' love. 5 Remem'ber ther'efore from
whence thou art fa'llen, and repent', and do' the first'
works; or else I will com'e un'to thee quick'ly, and will
remo've thy can'dlestick out of his pla'ce, except' thou re-
pent'. 6 But this' thou hast', that thou ha'test the de'eds
of the Nicola'itanes, which I' a'lso hate. 7 He that hath an
e'ar, let' him he'ar what the Spir'it sa'ith un'to the church'es;
To him' that overcom'eth will I give to e'at of the tree of
li'fe, which is in the midst' of the par'adise of Go'd.
8 And un'to the a'ngel of the church in Smyr'na wri'te;
The'se things sa'ith the first' and the last', which was
dead', and is ali've; 9 I kno'w thy works, and tribula'tion,
and pov'erty, (but thou art rich',) and 'I kno'w' the
blas'phemy of them which sa'y they are Jew's, and are not',
but 'are' the syn'agogue of Sa'tan. 10 Fe'ar non'e of those
things which thou shalt suf'fer: beho'ld, the dev'il shall
cast 'som'e' of you in'to pris'on, that ye may be tri'ed;
and ye shall have tribula'tion ten' days: be thou fa'ithful
un'to death', and I' will giv'e thee a crown of li'fe. 11 He
that hath' an e'ar, let' him he'ar what the Spir'it sa'ith un'to
the church'es; He' that overcom'eth shall not' be hurt' of
the sec'ond death. 12 And to the a'ngel of the church' in
Per'gamos wri'te; The'se things sa'ith he' which hath the
sha'rp swo'rd with two edg'es; 13 I kno'w thy work's, and
where thou dwell'est, 'e'ven' where Sa'tan's se'at 'is:' and
thou ho'ldest fast' my na'me, and hast not deni'ed my fa'ith,

e'ven in those days wherein' An'tipas 'was' my fa'ithful martyr, who was sla'in among you, where Sa'tan dwell'eth.
14 But I have a few' things against' thee, beca'use thou hast the're them that ho'ld the doc'trine of Ba'laam, who ta'ught Ba'lac to cast' a stum'blingblock befo're the chil'dren of Is'rael, to e'at things sac'rificed un'to i'dols, and to commit' fornica'tion. 15 So hast thou a'lso them that ho'ld the doc'trine of the Nicola'itanes, which thing I ha'te.
16 Repent'; or else I will com'e un'to thee quick'ly, and will fight' against' them with the swo'rd of my mouth'.
17 He that hath' an e'ar, let' him he'ar what the Spir'it sa'ith un'to the church'es; To him' that overcom'eth will I give to e'at of the hid'den man'na, and will give him a white sto'ne, and in' the sto'ne a new' na'me writ'ten, which no' man kno'weth, sa'ving he' that rece'iveth 'it.'
18 And un'to the a'ngel of the church in Thyati'ra wri'te; The'se things sa'ith the Son of Go'd, who hath his ey'es like un'to a fla'me of fi're, and his fe'et 'are' like fi'ne brass';
19 I kno'w thy work's, and char'ity, and ser'vice, and fa'ith, and thy pa'tience, and thy work's; and the last' 'to be' mo're than the first'.
20 Notwithstan'ding I have a few' things against' thee, beca'use thou suf'ferest that woman Jez'ebel, which ca'lleth herself' a proph'etess, to te'ach and to sedu'ce my ser'vants to commit' fornica'tion, and to e'at things sac'rificed un'to i'dols.
21 And I ga've her spa'ce to repent' of her fornica'tion; and she repen'ted not'.
22 Beho'ld, I will cast' her in'to a bed', and them that commit' adul'tery with her in'to grea't tribula'tion, except' they repent' of their de'eds.
23 And I will kill' her chil'dren with death'; and a'll the church'es shall kno'w that I' am he' which search'eth the re'ins and hea'rts: and I will give un'to ev'ery on'e of you acco'rding to your work's.
24 But un'to yo'u I say, and un'to the rest' in Thyati'ra, (as man'y as have not' this doc'trine, and which have not kno'wn the depths of Sa'tan, as they spe'ak,) I will put' upon' you none oth'er bur'den:
25 But that' which ye have 'already' ho'ld fast' till I com'e.
26 And he that overcom'eth, and ke'epeth my work's un'to the end', to him' will I give pow'er o'ver the na'tions:
27 And he shall ru'le them with a rod of i'ron; as the ves'sels of a pot'ter shall they be bro'ken to shiv'ers; e'ven as I rece'ived of my Fa'ther.
28 And I' will give him the mo'rning sta'r.
29 He that hath' an e'ar, let' him he'ar what the Spir'it sa'ith un'to the church'es.

CHAP. III.—[1] And un'to the a'ngel of the church in Sa'rdis wri'te; The'se things sa'ith he that hath the sev'en Spir'its of Go'd, and the sev'en sta'rs; I kno'w thy work's, that thou hast a na'me that thou liv'est, and art dead'. [2] Be watch'ful, and stren'gthen the things which rema'in, that are read'y to di'e: fo'r I have not' found thy works per'fect befo're Go'd. [3] Remem'ber ther'efore how thou hast rece'ived and heard', and ho'ld fast', and repent'. If ther'efore thou shalt not' watch, I will com'e on thee as a thie'f, and thou shalt not' know what hour' I will come upon' thee. [4] Thou hast a few' na'mes e'ven in Sa'rdis which have not defi'led their ga'rments; and they shall wa'lk with me in whi'te: fo'r they are wor'thy. [5] He that overcom'eth, the sa'me shall be clo'thed in whi'te ra'iment; and I will not' blot out his na'me out of the book' of li'fe, but I will confess' his na'me befo're my Fa'ther, and befo're his a'ngels. [6] He that hath' an e'ar, let' him he'ar what' the Spir'it sa'ith un'to the church'es. [7] And to the a'ngel of the church in Philadel'phia wri'te; The'se things sa'ith he' that is ho'ly, he that is tru'e, he that hath the ke'y of Da'vid; he that o'peneth, and no' man shut'teth; and shut'teth, and no' man o'peneth; [8] I kno'w thy work's: beho'ld, I have set befo're thee an o'pen do'or, and no' man can shut' it: fo'r thou hast a lit'tle strength', and hast kept' my word', and hast not deni'ed my na'me. [9] Beho'ld, I will make them' of the syn'agogue of Sa'tan, which sa'y they are Jew's, and are not', but do li'e; beho'ld, I will ma'ke them to com'e and wor'ship befo're thy fe'et, and to kno'w that I have lov'ed thee. [10] Beca'use thou hast kept the word of my pa'tience, I a'lso will ke'ep the'e from the hour of tempta'tion, which shall come upon' a'll the world', to try' them that dwell upon' the earth'. [11] Beho'ld, I come quick'ly: ho'ld that' fast' which thou hast', that no' man take thy crown'. [12] Him' that overcom'eth will' I make a pil'lar in the tem'ple of my Go'd, and he shall go no' more out': and I will wri'te upon' him the na'me of my Go'd, and the na'me of the cit'y of my Go'd, 'which is' new' Jeru'salem, which com'eth down out of heav'en from my Go'd; and 'I will wri'te upon' him' my new na'me. [13] He that hath' an e'ar, let' him he'ar what' the Spir'it sa'ith un'to the church'es. [14] And un'to the a'ngel of the church of the Laodice'ans wri'te; The'se things sa'ith the A'men', the fa'ithful and tru'e Wit'ness, the begin'ning of

the crea'tion of Go'd; 15 I kno'w thy work's, that thou art ne'ither co'ld nor hot': I would' thou wert' cold or hot. 16 So then beca'use thou art lu'kewarm, and ne'ither co'ld nor hot, I will spu'e thee out of my mouth'. 17 Beca'use thou sa'yest, I am rich', and incre'ased with good's, and have ne'ed of noth'ing; and kno'west not that thou art wretch'ed, and mis'erable, and po'or, and bli'nd, and na'ked: 18 I coun'sel thee to buy' of me go'ld tri'ed in the fi're, that thou ma'yest be rich'; and white ra'iment, that thou ma'yest be clo'thed, and 'that' the sha'me of thy na'kedness do not appe'ar; and anoint' thine eyes with ey'e-salve, that thou ma'yest se'e. 19 As man'y as I lov'e, I rebu'ke and cha'sten: be zeal'ous ther'efore, and repent'. 20 Beho'ld, I stand at the do'or, and knock': if an'y man he'ar my voi'ce, and o'pen the do'or, I' will come in' to him, and will sup' with him, and he' with me'. 21 To him' that overcom'eth will I grant' to sit with me' in my thro'ne, e'ven as I' a'lso overca'me, and am set down' with my Fa'ther in his' throne. 29 He that hath' an e'ar, let' him he'ar what the Spir'it sa'ith un'to the church'es.

CHAP. IV.—1 Af'ter this' I look'ed, and, beho'ld, a do'or 'was' o'pened in heav'en: and the first' voice which I heard' 'was' as it were of a trum'pet ta'lking with me; which said', Com'e up hith'er, and I' will she'w thee things which must be hereaf'ter. 2 And imme'diately I was in the Spir'it: and, beho'ld, a thro'ne was set in heav'en, and 'one' sat' on the thro'ne. 3 And he that sat' was to look' upon' like a jas'per and a sa'rdine sto'ne: and 'there was' a ra'inbow round about' the thro'ne, in sight' like un'to an em'erald. 4 And round about' the thro'ne 'were' fo'ur and twen'ty se'ats: and upon' the se'ats I saw fo'ur and twen'ty el'ders sit'ting, clo'thed in white ra'iment; and they had on their head's crowns of go'ld. 5 And out of the thro'ne proce'eded light'nings, and thun'derings, and voi'ces: and 'there were' sev'en lamps of fi're burn'ing befo're the thro'ne, which are the sev'en Spir'its of Go'd. 6 And befo're the thro'ne 'there was' a se'a of glass', like un'to crys'tal: and in the midst' of the thro'ne, and round about' the throne, 'were' fo'ur be'asts full' of ey'es befo're and behi'nd. 7 And the first' beast 'was' li'ke a li'on, and the sec'ond be'ast like a ca'lf, and the third beast had a fa'ce as a man', and the fo'urth beast 'was' like a fly'ing e'agle. 8 And the fo'ur be'asts had e'ach of them six win'gs about' 'him;' and

'they were' full' of ey'es within': and they rest' not da'y and night', sa'ying, Ho'ly, ho'ly, ho'ly, Lo'rd Go'd A'lmight'y, which was', and is', and is to com'e. 9 And when those be'asts give glo'ry, and hon'our, and thank's to him' that sat' on the thro'ne, who liv'eth for ev'er and ev'er, 10 The fo'ur and twen'ty el'ders fa'll down befo're him' that sat on the thro'ne, and wor'ship him' that liv'eth for ev'er and ev'er, and cast' their crown's befo're the thro'ne, sa'ying, 11 Thou' art wor'thy, O Lo'rd, to rece'ive glo'ry, and hon'our, and pow'er: fo'r thou hast crea'ted a'll things, and for thy pleas'ure they a're and were crea'ted.

CHAP. V.—1 And I sa'w in the right' hand of him' that sat' on the thro'ne a book' writ'ten within' and on the back'side, se'aled with sev'en se'als. 2 And I saw a stron'g a'ngel procla'iming with a loud' voi'ce, W'ho is wor'thy to o'pen the book', and to lo'ose the se'als thereof'? 3 And no' man in heav'en, nor in earth', ne'ither un'der the earth, was a'ble to o'pen the book', ne'ither to look' thereon'. 4 And I wept' much, beca'use no' man was found wor'thy to o'pen and to re'ad the book', ne'ither to look' thereon'. 5 And one of the el'ders sa'ith un'to me, We'ep not': beho'ld, the Li'on of the tribe of Ju'da, the Ro'ot of Da'vid, hath preva'iled to o'pen the book', and to lo'ose the sev'en se'als thereof'. 6 And I beheld', and, lo', in the midst' of the thro'ne and of the fo'ur be'asts, and in the midst of the el'ders, stood' a Lam'b, as it had been sla'in, hav'ing sev'en ho'rns and sev'en ey'es, which are the sev'en Spir'its of Go'd sent fo'rth in'to a'll the earth'. 7 And he ca'me and took' the book' out of the right' hand of him that sat upon' the thro'ne. 8 And when he had ta'ken the book', the fo'ur be'asts and fo'ur 'and' twen'ty el'ders fell down' befo're the Lam'b, hav'ing ev'ery on'e of them ha'rps, and go'lden vi'als full' of o'dours, which are the pra'yers of sa'ints. 9 And they sun'g a new' song, sa'ying, Thou' art wor'thy to ta'ke the book', and to o'pen the se'als thereof': fo'r thou wast sla'in, and hast rede'emed us to Go'd by thy blood' out of ev'ery kin'dred, and ton'gue, and pe'ople, and na'tion; 10 And hast ma'de us un'to our Go'd kin'gs and prie'sts: and we shall re'ign on the earth'. 11 And I beheld', and I heard' the voi'ce of man'y a'ngels round about' the thro'ne, and the be'asts, and the el'ders: and the num'ber of them was ten thou'sand times ten thou'sand, and thou'sands of thou'sands; 12 Sa'ying with a loud' voi'ce,

Wor'thy is the Lam'b that was sla'in to rece'ive pow'er, and rich'es, and wis'dom, and stren'gth, and hon'our, and glo'ry, and bless'ing. 13 And ev'ery cre'ature which is in heav'en, and on the earth', and un'der the earth, and such as are in the se'a, and a'll that are in' them, heard I sa'ying, Bless'ing, and hon'our, and glo'ry, and pow'er, 'be' un'to him' that sit'teth upon' the thro'ne, and un'to the Lam'b, for ev'er and ev'er. 14 And the fo'ur be'asts said, A'men'. And the fo'ur 'and' twen'ty el'ders fell down' and wor'shipped him that liv'eth for ev'er and ev'er.

CHAP. VI.—1 And I sa'w when the Lamb o'pened one of the se'als; and I heard', as it were the noi'se of thun'der, one of the fo'ur beasts sa'ying, Com'e and se'e. 2 And I sa'w, and beho'ld a white ho'rse: and he that sat' on him had a bo'w; and a crown was giv'en un'to him: and he went fo'rth con'quering, and to con'quer. 3 And when he had o'pened the sec'ond se'al, I heard the sec'ond beast say, Com'e and se'e. 4 And there went out anoth'er horse 'that was' red'; and 'pow'er' was giv'en to him' that sat' thereon' to take pe'ace from the earth, and that they should kill' one anoth'er: and there was giv'en un'to him a grea't swo'rd. 5 And when he had o'pened the third' seal, I heard the third' beast sa'y, Com'e and se'e. And I beheld', and lo' a black' horse; and he that sat' on him had a pa'ir of bal'ances in his hand. 6 And I heard' a voi'ce in the midst of the fo'ur beasts sa'y, A meas'ure of whe'at for a pen'ny, and thre'e meas'ures of ba'rley for a pen'ny; and 'se'e' thou hurt' not the oil' and the wi'ne. 7 And when he had o'pened the fo'urth seal, I heard the voi'ce of the fo'urth beast sa'y, Com'e and se'e. 8 And I look'ed, and beho'ld a pa'le horse: and his' name that sat' on him was Death', and hell' fol'lowed with him: and pow'er was giv'en un'to them o'ver the fo'urth part of the earth', to kill' with swo'rd, and with hun'ger, and with death', and with the be'asts of the earth. 9 And when he had o'pened the fifth' seal, I saw un'der the al'tar the so'uls of them' that were sla'in for the word of Go'd, and for the tes'timony which they held': 10 And they cri'ed with a loud' voi'ce, sa'ying, How lon'g, O Lo'rd, ho'ly and tru'e, dost thou not judge and aveng'e our blood' on them' that dwell on the earth'? 11 And whi'te ro'bes were giv'en un'to ev'ery on'e of them; and it was said' un'to them, that they should rest' yet for a lit'tle se'ason, until' their fel'low-ser'vants a'lso, and their

breth'ren, that should be kill'ed as the'y 'were,' should be fulfill'ed. 12 And I behold', when he had o'pened the sixth' se'al, and, lo', there was a grea't earth'quake; and the sun' beca'me black' as sack'cloth of ha'ir, and the mo'on beca'me as blood'; 13 And the sta'rs of heav'en fell' un'to the earth', e'ven as a fig'-tre'e cas'teth her unti'mely fig's, when she is sha'ken of a might'y wind': 14 And the heav'en depa'rted as a scro'll when it is roll'ed togeth'er; and ev'ery moun'tain and i'sland were mo'ved out of their pla'ces: 15 And the kin'gs of the earth, and the grea't men, and the rich' men, and the chie'f cap'tains, and the might'y men, and ev'ery bond' man, and ev'ery fre'e man, hid themsel'ves in the den's, and in the rock's of the moun'tains; 16 And said to the moun'tains and rock's, Fa'll on us, and hi'de us from the fa'ce of him that sit'teth on the thro'ne, and from the wra'th of the Lam'b: 17 Fo'r the grea't day of his wra'th is com'e; and w'ho shall be a'ble to stand'?

CHAP. VII.—1 And af'ter the'se things I saw fo'ur a'ngels stan'ding on the fo'ur co'rners of the earth', ho'lding the fo'ur wind's of the earth, that the wind' should not blo'w on the earth', nor on the se'a, nor on an'y tre'e. 2 And I saw anoth'er a'ngel ascen'ding from the e'ast, hav'ing the se'al of the liv'ing Go'd: and he cri'ed with a loud' voi'ce to the four a'ngels, to whom it was giv'en to hurt' the earth' and the se'a, 3 Sa'ying, Hurt' not the earth', ne'ither the se'a, nor the tre'es, till we have se'aled the ser'vants of our Go'd in their fo'reheads. 4 And I heard' the num'ber of them' which were se'aled: 'and there were' se'aled an hun'dred 'and' fo'rty 'and' fo'ur thou'sand of a'll the tri'bes of the chil'dren of Is'rael. 5 Of the tribe of

Ju'da	'were'	se'aled twelve thou'sand.	Of the tribe of
Reu'ben	'were'	se'aled twelve thou'sand.	Of the tribe of
Gad	'were'	se'aled twelve thou'sand.	6 Of the tribe of
A'ser	'were'	se'aled twelve thou'sand.	Of the tribe of
Neph'thalim	'were'	se'aled twelve thou'sand.	Of the tribe of
Manas'ses	'were'	se'aled twelve thou'sand.	7 Of the tribe of
Sim'eon	'were'	se'aled twelve thou'sand.	Of the tribe of
Le'vi	'were'	se'aled twelve thou'sand.	Of the tribe of
Is'sachar	'were'	se'aled twelve thou'sand.	8 Of the tribe of
Zab'ulon	'were'	se'aled twelve thou'sand.	Of the tribe of
Jo'seph	'were'	se'aled twelve thou'sand.	Of the tribe of
Ben'jamin	'were'	se'aled twelve thou'sand.	9 Af'ter this I

behold', and, lo', a grea't mul'titude, which no' man could

num'ber, of a'll na'tions, and kin'dreds, and pe'ople, and ton'gues, stood' befo're the thro'ne, and befo're the Lam'b, clo'thed with white ro'bes, and pa'lms in their hand's; 10 And cri'ed with a loud' voi'ce, sa'ying, Salva'tion to our Go'd which sit'teth upon' the thro'ne, and un'to the Lam'b. 11 And a'll the a'ngels stood' round about' the thro'ne, and 'about'' the el'ders and the fo'ur be'asts, and fell befo're the thro'ne on their fa'ces, and wor'shipped Go'd, 12 Sa'ying, A'men': Bless'ing, and glo'ry, and wis'dom, and thanks'giving, and hon'our, and pow'er, and might', 'be' un'to our Go'd for ev'er and ev'er. A'men'. 13 And on'e of the el'ders an'swered, sa'ying un'to me, What' are the'se which are arra'yed in white ro'bes? and whence'e ca'me they? 14 And I said un'to him, Sir', thou' kno'west. And he said' to me, The'se are the'y which ca'me out of grea't tribula'tion, and have wash'ed their ro'bes, and ma'de them whi'te in the blood' of the Lam'b. 15 Ther'efore are they befo're the thro'ne of Go'd, and serv'e him da'y and night' in his tem'ple: and he that sit'teth on the thro'ne shall dwell' amon'g them. 16 They shall hun'ger no mo're, ne'ither thirst' an'y mo're; ne'ither shall the sun' light' on them, nor an'y he'at. 17 For the Lam'b, which is in the midst' of the thro'ne, shall fe'ed them, and shall le'ad them un'to liv'ing foun'tains of wa'ters: and Go'd shall wi'pe awa'y a'll te'ars from their ey'es.

CHAP. VIII.—1 And when he had o'pened the sev'enth seal, there was si'lence in heav'en about' the spa'ce of half an hou'r. 2 And I saw the sev'en a'ngels which stood' befo're Go'd; and to them' were giv'en sev'en trum'pets. 3 And anoth'er a'ngel ca'me and stood' at the a'ltar, hav'ing a go'lden cen'ser; and there was giv'en un'to him much in'cense, that he should of'fer 'it' with the pra'yers of a'll sa'ints upon' the go'lden a'ltar which was befo're the thro'ne. 4 And the smo'ke of the in'cense, 'which ca'me' with the pra'yers of the sa'ints, ascen'ded up befo're Go'd out of the a'ngel's hand. 5 And the a'ngel took' the cen'ser, and fill'ed it with fi're of the a'ltar, and cast' 'it' in'to the earth': and there were voi'ces, and thun'derings, and light'nings, and an earth'quake. 6 And the sev'en a'ngels, which had the sev'en trum'pets, prepa'red themsel'ves to sound'. 7 The first' a'ngel soun'ded, and there fol'lowed ha'il and fi're min'gled with blood', and they were cast' upon' the earth': and the third' part of tre'es was burnt' up, and a'll gre'en

grass' was burnt' up. 8 And the sec'ond a'ngel soun'ded, and as it were a grea't moun'tain burn'ing with fi're was cast' in'to the se'a; and the third' part of the se'a beca'me blood': 9 And the third' part of the cre'atures which wer'e in the se'a, and had li'fe, di'ed; and the third' part of the ship's were destroy'ed. 10 And the third' a'ngel soun'ded, and there fell a grea't sta'r from heav'en, burn'ing as it were a lamp', and it fell upon' the third' part of the riv'ers, and upon' the foun'tains of wa'ters; 11 And the na'me of the sta'r is ca'lled Worm'wood: and the third' part of the wa'ters beca'me worm'wood; and man'y men di'ed of the wa'ters, beca'use they were made bit'ter. 12 And the fo'urth a'ngel soun'ded, and the third' part of the sun' was smit'ten, and the third' part of the mo'on, and the third' part of the sta'rs; so as the third' part of them was da'rkened, and the da'y shone not for a third' part of it, and the night' li'kewise. 13 And I beheld', and heard an a'ngel fly'ing through the midst of heav'en, sa'ying with a loud' voi'ce, Wo'e, wo'e, wo'e, to the inhab'iters of the earth', by re'ason of the oth'er voi'ces of the trum'pet of the thre'e a'ngels which are yet' to sound'!

CHAP. IX.—1 And the fifth a'ngel soun'ded, and I saw a sta'r fa'll from heav'en un'to the earth': and to him' was giv'en the ke'y of the bot'tomless pit'. 2 And he o'pened the bot'tomless pit; and there aro'se a smo'ke out of the pit, as the smo'ke of a grea't fur'nace; and the sun' and the a'ir were da'rkened by re'ason of the smo'ke of the pit. 3 And there ca'me out of the smo'ke lo'custs upon' the earth: and un'to them was giv'en pow'er, as the sco'rpions of the earth have pow'er. 4 And it was comman'ded them that they should not hurt the grass' of the earth, ne'ither an'y gre'en thing, ne'ither an'y tre'e; but o'nly tho'se men which have not the se'al of Go'd in their for'eheads. 5 And to them' it was giv'en that they should not kill' them, but that they should be tormen'ted fi've month's: and their to'rment 'was' as the to'rment of a sco'rpion, when he stri'keth a man. 6 And in tho'se days shall men se'ek death, and shall not fi'nd it; and shall desi're to di'e, and death' shall fle'e from them. 7 And the sha'pes of the lo'custs 'were' li'ke un'to ho'rses prepa'red un'to bat'tle; and on their head's 'were' as it were crowns like go'ld, and their fa'ces 'were' as the fa'ces of men'. 8 And they had ha'ir as the ha'ir of wom'en, and their te'eth were as

'the te'eth' of li'ons. 9 And they had breast'plates, as it were breast'plates of i'ron; and the sound' of their win'gs 'was' as the sound of char'iots of man'y ho'rses run'ning to bat'tle. 10 And they had ta'ils li'ke un'to sco'rpions, and there were stin'gs in their ta'ils: and their pow'er 'was' to hurt' men five month's. 11 And they had a kin'g o'ver them, 'which is' the a'ngel of the bot'tomless pit', whose na'me in the He'brew tongue 'is' Abad'don, but in the Gre'ek tongue hath 'his' na'me Apol'lyon. 12 On'e woe is past'; 'and,' beho'ld, there come tw'o woes mo're hereaf'ter. 13 And the six'th a'ngel soun'ded, and I heard' a voi'ce from the fo'ur ho'rns of the go'lden altar which is befo're Go'd, 14 Sa'ying to the sixth a'ngel which had the trum'pet, Lo'ose the fo'ur a'ngels which are bound in the grea't riv'er Euphra'tes. 15 And the fo'ur a'ngels were lo'osed, which were prepa'red for an hou'r, and a da'y, and a month', and a ye'ar, for to sla'y the third' part of men'. 16 And the num'ber of the army of the ho'rsemen 'were' two hun'dred thou'sand thou'sand: and I heard' the num'ber of them. 17 And thus' I saw the ho'rses in the vis'ion, and them that sat on them, hav'ing breast'plates of fi're, and of ja'cinth, and brim'stone: and the heads of the ho'rses 'were' as the heads of li'ons; and out of their mou'ths iss'ued fi're, and smo'ke, and brim'stone. 18 By these thre'e was the third' part of men' kill'ed, by the fi're, and by the smo'ke, and by the brim'stone, which iss'ued out of their mou'ths. 19 For their pow'er is in their mou'th, and in their ta'ils; for their ta'ils 'were' li'ke un'to ser'pents, and had head's, and with them' they do hurt'. 20 And the rest' of the men, which were not kill'ed by these pla'gues, yet repen'ted not of the work's of their hand's, that they should not wor'ship dev'ils, and i'dols of go'ld, and sil'ver, and brass', and sto'ne, and of wood'; which ne'ither can se'e, nor he'ar, nor wa'lk: 21 Ne'ither repen'ted they of their mur'ders, nor of their so'rceries, nor of their forni'ca'tion, nor of their theft's.

CHAP. X.—1 And I saw another might'y a'ngel come down from heav'en, clo'thed with a cloud'; and a ra'inbow 'was' upon' his head', and his fa'ce 'was' as it were the sun', and his fe'et as pil'lars of fi're; 2 And he had' in his hand' a lit'tle book' o'pen: and he set his right' foot upon' the se'a, and 'his' left' 'foot' on the earth', 3 And cri'ed with a loud' voi'ce, as 'when' a li'on ro'areth: and when

he had cri'ed, sev'en thun'ders ut'tered their voi'ces. 4 And when the sev'en thun'ders had ut'tered their voi'ces, I was about' to wri'te: and I heard a voi'ce from heav'en sa'ying un'to me', Se'al up those things which the sev'en thun'ders ut'tered, and write them not'. 5 And the a'ngel which I saw stand upon' the se'a and upon' the earth' lif'ted up his hand to heav'en, 6 And swa're by him that liv'eth for ev'er and ev'er, who crea'ted heav'en, and the things that therein' are, and the earth', and the things that therein are, and the se'a, and the things which are therein', that there should be ti'me no lon'ger: 7 But in the da'ys of the voi'ce of the sev'enth a'ngel, when he shall begin' to sound', the mys'tery of Go'd should be fin'ished, as he hath decla'red to his ser'vants the proph'ets. 8 And the voi'ce which I heard' from heav'en spa'ke un'to me again', and said', Go 'and' ta'ke the lit'tle book' which is o'pen in the hand of the a'ngel which stan'deth upon' the se'a and upon' the earth'. 9 And I went un'to the a'ngel, and said un'to him, Giv'e me the lit'tle book'. And he said un'to me, Ta'ke 'it,' and e'at it up'; and it shall ma'ke thy bel'ly bit'ter, but it shall be in thy mouth' swe'et as hon'ey. 10 And I took' the lit'tle book' out of the a'ngel's hand, and a'te it up'; and it was in my mouth' swe'et as hon'ey: and as soon as I had e'aten it, my bel'ly was bit'ter. 11 And he said' un'to me, Thou must proph'esy again' befo're man'y pe'ples, and na'tions, and ton'gues, and kin'gs.

CHAP. XI.—1 And there was giv'en me a re'ed like un'to a rod': and the a'ngel stood', sa'ying, Ri'se, and meas'ure the tem'ple of Go'd, and the a'ltar, and them' that wor'ship therein'. 2 But the co'urt which is without' the tem'ple leave out', and meas'ure it' not; fo'r it is giv'en un'to the Gen'tiles: and the ho'ly cit'y shall they tread' un'der foot' fo'rty 'and' two month's. 3 And I will give 'pow'er' un'to my two wit'nesses, and they shall proph'esy a thou'sand two hun'dred 'and' thre'escore da'ys, clo'thed in sack'cloth. 4 The'se are the two ol'ive-tre'es, and the two can'dlesticks stan'ding befo're the Go'd of the earth'. 5 And if an'y man will hurt' them, fi're proce'edeth out of their mouth', and devou'reth their en'emies; and if an'y man will' hurt them, he must in this man'ner be kill'ed. 6 The'se have pow'er to shut' heav'en, that it ra'in not in the days of their proph'ecy: and have pow'er o'ver wa'ters to turn them to blood', and to smi'te the earth with a'll

pla'gues, as of'ten as they will'. 7 And when they shall have fin'ished their tes'timony, the be'ast that ascen'deth out of the bot'tomless pit' shall make wa'r against' them, and shall overcom'e them, and kill' them. 8 And their dead' bod'ies 'shall lie' in the stre'et of the grea't cit'y, which spir'itually is ca'lled Sod'om and E'gypt, where a'lso our Lo'rd was cru'cified. 9 And they of the pe'ople, and kin'dreds, and ton'gues, and na'tions, shall se'e their dead bod'ies thre'e da'ys and an ha'lf, and shall not suf'fer their dead bod'ies to be put' in gra'ves. 10 And they that dwell' upon' the earth' shall rejoi'ce o'ver them, and make mer'ry, and shall send gift's one to anoth'er; beca'use these two proph'ets tormen'ted them' that dwelt on the earth'. 11 And af'ter thre'e da'ys and an ha'lf the Spir'it of li'fe from Go'd en'tered in'to them, and they stood' upon' their fe'et; and grea't fe'ar fell upon' them' which sa'w them. 12 And they heard a grea't voi'ce from heav'en sa'ying un'to them, Com'e up hith'er. And they ascen'ded up to heav'en in a cloud'; and their en'emies beheld' them. 13 And the sa'me hou'r was there a grea't earth'quake, and the tenth' part of the cit'y fell', and in the earth'quake were sla'in of men' sev'en thou'sand: and the rem'nant were affright'ed, and gave glo'ry to the Go'd of heav'en. 14 The sec'ond woe is past'; 'and,' beho'ld, the third' woe com'eth quick'ly. 15 And the sev'enth a'ngel soun'ded; and there were grea't voi'ces in heav'en, sa'ying, The kin'gdoms of this' world are becom'e 'the kin'gdoms' of our Lo'rd, and of his Chri'st; and he shall re'ign for ev'er and ev'er. 16 And the fo'ur and twen'ty el'ders, which sat befo're Go'd on their se'ats, fell' upon' their fa'ces, and wor'shipped Go'd, 17 Sa'ying, We give thee thank's, O Lo'rd Go'd Almight'y, which a'rt, and wast', and art to com'e; beca'use thou hast ta'ken to thee thy grea't pow'er, and hast re'igned. 18 And the na'tions were an'gry, and thy wra'th is com'e, and the ti'me of the dead', that they should be judg'ed, and that thou shouldest give rewa'rd un'to thy ser'vants the proph'ets, and to the sa'ints, and them that fe'ar thy na'me, sma'll and grea't; and shouldest destroy' them' which destroy' the earth'. 19 And the tem'ple of Go'd was o'pened in heav'en, and there was se'en in his tem'ple the a'rk of his tes'tament: and there were light'nings, and voi'ces, and thun'derings, and an earth'quake, and grea't ha'il.

CHAP. XII.—1 And there appe'ared a grea't won'der in

heav'en; a wom'an clo'thed with the sun', and the mo'on un'der her fe'et, and upon' her head' a crown' of twelve sta'rs: 2 And she', be'ing with chi'ld, cri'ed, trav'ailing in birth, and pa'ined to be deliv'ered. 3 And there appe'ared anoth'er won'der in heav'en; and beho'ld a grea't red drag'on, hav'ing sev'en heads' and ten ho'rns, and sev'en crown's upon' his head's. 4 And his ta'il drew the third' part of the sta'rs of heav'en, and did cast' them to the earth': and the drag'on stood' befo're the wom'an which was read'y to be deliv'ered, for to devour' her chi'ld as soon as it was bo'rn. 5 And she bro'ught fo'rth a man'-child, who was to ru'le a'll na'tions with a rod of i'ron: and her chi'ld was ca'ught up un'to Go'd, and 'to' his thro'ne. 6 And the wom'an fled in'to the wil'derness, where she hath a pla'ce prepa'red of Go'd, that they should fe'ed her the're a thou'sand two hun'dred 'and' thre'escore da'ys. 7 And there was wa'r in heav'en: Mi'chael and his a'ngels fo'ught against' the drag'on; and the drag'on fo'ught and his a'ngels, 8 And preva'iled not; ne'ither was their pla'ce found an'y mo're in heav'en. 9 And the grea't drag'on was cast out', that o'ld ser'pent, ca'lled the Dev'il, and Sa'tan, which dece'iveth the whole world': he was cast out' in'to the earth', and his a'ngels were cast out with' him. 10 And I heard a loud' voi'ce sa'ying in heav'en, Now is come sal-va'tion, and strength, and the kin'gdom of our Go'd, and the pow'er of his Chri'st: fo'r the accu'ser of our breth'ren is cast' down, which accu'sed them befo're our Go'd day and night. 11 And they overca'me him by the blood' of the Lam'b, and by the word of their tes'timony; and they loved not their li'ves un'to the death'. 12 Ther'efore rejoi'ce, 'ye' heav'ens, and ye that dwell' in them. Wo'e to the inhab'iters of the earth' and of the se'a! fo'r the dev'il is come down' un'to you, hav'ing grea't wra'th, beca'use he kno'weth that he hath but a sho'rt time. 13 And when the drag'on saw that he was cast' un'to the earth', he per'secuted the wom'an which bro'ught fo'rth the man'-'child.' 14 And to the wom'an were giv'en two wings of a grea't e'agle, that she might fly' in'to the wil'derness, in'to her pla'ce; where she is nour'ished for a ti'me, and ti'mes, and ha'lf a ti'me, from the fa'ce of the ser'pent. 15 And the ser'pent cast out' of his mouth' wa'ter as a flood' af'ter the wom'an, that he might ca'use her to be car'ried awa'y of the flood. 16 And the earth' help'ed the wom'an; and the

earth o'pened her mouth', and swal'lowed up the flood' which the drag'on cast' out of his mouth'. 17 And the drag'on was wroth' with the wom'an, and went to make wa'r with the rem'nant of her se'ed, which ke'ep the command'-ments of Go'd, and have the tes'timony of Je'sus Chri'st.

CHAP. XIII.—1 And I stood' upon' the sand of the se'a, and saw a be'ast rise up out of the se'a, hav'ing sev'en heads and ten ho'rns, and upon' his ho'rns ten crowns', and upon' his heads the na'me of blas'phemy. 2 And the be'ast which I sa'w was li'ke un'to a leop'ard, and his fe'et were as 'the feet' of a bea'r, and his mouth' as the mouth of a li'on: and the drag'on ga've him his pow'er, and his se'at, and grea't author'ity. 3 And I sa'w one of his head's as it were woun'ded to death'; and his dead'ly wound' was he'aled: and a'll the world' won'dered af'ter the be'ast. 4 And they wor'shipped the drag'on which gave pow'er un'to the be'ast: and they wor'shipped the be'ast, sa'ying, W'ho 'is' like un'to the beast? w'ho is a'ble to make wa'r with him? 5 And there was giv'en un'to him a mouth' spe'aking grea't things, and blas'phemies: and pow'er was giv'en un'to him to contin'ue fo'rty 'and' two month's. 6 And he o'pened his mouth' in blas'phemy against' Go'd, to blasphe'me his na'me, and his tab'ernacle, and them' that dwell in heav'en. 7 And it was giv'en un'to him to make wa'r with the sa'ints, and to overcom'e them: and pow'er was giv'en him o'ver a'll kin'dreds, and ton'gues, and na'tions. 8 And a'll that dwell' upon' the earth' shall wor'-ship him, whose na'mes are not writ'ten in the book of li'fe of the Lam'b sla'in from the founda'tion of the world'. 9 If an'y man hav'e an e'ar, let him he'ar. 10 He that le'adeth in'to captiv'ity, shall go' in'to captiv'ity: he that kill'eth with the swo'rd, must be kill'ed with the swo'rd. He're is the pa'tience and the fa'ith of the sa'ints. 11 And I beheld' anoth'er beast com'ing up out of the earth'; and he had two ho'rns like a lam'b, and he spa'ke as a drag'on. 12 And he ex'erciseth a'll the pow'er of the first' be'ast befo're him, and ca'useth the earth, and them which dwell' therein', to wor'ship the first' beast, whose dead'ly wo'und was he'aled. 13 And he do'eth grea't won'ders, so that he ma'keth fi're come down from heav'en on the earth' in the sight' of men', 14 And dece'iveth them that dwell' on the earth' by 'the me'ans of' those mir'acles which he had pow'er to do' in the sight' of the be'ast, sa'ying to them'

that dwell' on the earth', that they should make an im'age to the be'ast which had the wo'und by a swo'rd, and did liv'e. 15 And he had pow'er to give li'fe un'to the im'age of the be'ast, that the im'age of the be'ast should bo'th spe'ak, and ca'use that as man'y as would not wor'ship the im'age of the be'ast should be kill'ed. 16 And he ca'used a'll, both sma'll and grea't, rich' and po'or, fre'e and bond', to rece'ive a ma'rk in their right' hand', or in their for'e-heads: 17 And that no' man might buy' or sell', sa've he that had the ma'rk, or the na'me of the be'ast, or the num'ber of his name. 18 He're is wis'dom. Let him' that hath understan'ding count' the num'ber of the be'ast: fo'r it is the num'ber of a man'; and his num'ber 'is' Six hun'-dred thre'escore 'and' six.

CHAP. XIV.—1 And I look'ed, and, lo, a Lam'b stood' on the mount Si'on, and with' him an hun'dred fo'rty 'and' fo'ur thou'sand, hav'ing his Fa'ther's name writ'ten in their for'eheads. 2 And I heard' a voi'ce from heav'en, as the voi'ce of man'y wa'ters, and as the voice of a grea't thun'-der; and I heard the voice of ha'rpers ha'rping with their ha'rps: 3 And they sun'g as it were a new' song befo're the thro'ne, and befo're the fo'ur be'asts and the el'ders: and no' man could learn' that song, but the hun'dred 'and' fo'rty 'and' fo'ur thou'sand, which were rede'emed from the earth'. 4 The'se are they which were not defi'led with wom'en; fo'r they are vir'gins. These are they which fol'low the Lam'b whithersoev'er he go'eth. The'se were rede'emed from amon'g men', 'be'ing' the first'-fru'its un'to Go'd, and to the Lam'b. 5 And in their mouth' was found no gui'le: fo'r they are without' fault befo're the thro'ne of Go'd. 6 And I saw anoth'er a'ngel fly' in the midst' of heav'en, hav'ing the everlas'ting gos'pel to pre'ach un'to them' that dwell on the earth', and to ev'ery na'tion, and kin'dred, and ton'gue, and pe'ople, 7 Sa'ying with a loud' voi'ce, Fe'ar Go'd, and give glo'ry to him; fo'r the hour of his judg'ment is com'e: and wor'ship him that ma'de heav'en, and earth', and the se'a, and the foun'tains of wa'ters. 8 And there fol'lowed anoth'er a'ngel, sa'ying, Bab'ylon is fa'llen, is fa'llen, that grea't cit'y, beca'use she ma'de a'll na'tions drink of the wi'ne of the wra'th of her fornica'tion. 9 And the third' a'ngel fol'lowed them, sa'ying with a loud' voi'ce, If an'y man wor'ship the be'ast and his im'age, and rece'ive 'his' ma'rk in his for'e-head, or in his hand', 10 The sa'me shall drink of the wi'ne

of the wra'th of Go'd, which is pou'red out without' mix'-
ture into the cup of his indigna'tion; and he shall be
tormen'ted with fire and brim'stone in the pres'ence of
the ho'ly a'ngels, and in the pres'ence of the Lam'b:
11 And the smo'ke of their to'rment ascendeth up for ev'er
and ev'er: and they have no' rest' da'y nor ni'ght, who
wor'ship the be'ast and his im'age, and whosoev'er re-
ce'iveth the ma'rk of his na'me. 12 He're is the pa'tience
of the sa'ints: he're 'are' they that ke'ep the command'-
ments of Go'd, and the fa'ith of Je'sus. 13 And I heard a
voi'ce from heav'en sa'ying un'to me, Wri'te, Bless'ed 'are'
the dead' which di'e in the Lo'rd from henc'eforth: Yea',
sa'ith the Spir'it, that they may rest' from their la'bours;
and their work's do fol'low them. 14 And I look'ed, and
beho'ld a white cloud', and upon' the cloud 'one' sat' like
un'to the Son' of man', hav'ing on his head' a go'lden
crown', and in his hand' a sha'rp sick'le. 15 And anoth'er
a'ngel came out of the tem'ple, cry'ing with a loud' voi'ce
to him' that sat' on the cloud, Thrust in' thy sick'le, and
re'ap: fo'r the ti'me is com'e for thee to re'ap; for the
ha'rvest of the earth is ri'pe. 16 And he that sat on the
cloud thrust in' his sick'le on the earth; and the earth' was
re'aped. 17 And anoth'er a'ngel came out of the tem'ple
which is in heav'en, he' a'lso hav'ing a sharp sick'le.
18 And anoth'er a'ngel came out from the a'ltar, which had
pow'er o'ver fi're; and cri'ed with a loud' cry to him that
had the sha'rp sick'le, sa'ying, Thrust in' thy sha'rp sick'le,
and gath'er the clus'ters of the vi'ne of the earth'; fo'r her
grapes are full'y ri'pe. 19 And the a'ngel thrust in' his
sick'le in'to the earth', and gath'ered the vi'ne of the earth,
and cast' 'it' in'to the grea't wi'ne-press of the wra'th of
Go'd. 20 And the wi'ne-press was trod'den without' the
cit'y; and blood' came out' of the wi'ne-press, e'ven un'to
the ho'rse-bri'dles, by the spa'ce of a thou'sand 'and' six
hun'dred fur'longs.

CHAP. XV.—1 And I saw anoth'er sign in heav'en, grea't
and ma'rvellous, sev'en a'ngels hav'ing the sev'en last'
pla'gues; fo'r in them' is filled up' the wra'th of Go'd.
2 And I saw as it were a se'a of glass' min'gled with fi're;
and them that had got'ten the vic'tory o'ver the be'ast, and
o'ver his im'age, and o'ver his ma'rk, 'and' o'ver the num'-
ber of his na'me, stand on the se'a of glass', hav'ing the
ha'rps of Go'd. 3 And they sin'g the son'g of Mo'ses the

ser'vant of Go'd, and the son'g of the Lam'b, sa'ying, Grea't and ma'rvellous 'are' thy work's, Lo'rd Go'd Almight'y; just' and tru'e 'are' thy wa'ys, thou Kin'g of sa'ints. 4 W'ho shall not fe'ar thee, O Lo'rd, and glo'rify thy na'me? fo'r 'thou'' o'nly 'art' ho'ly: fo'r a'll na'tions shall com'e and wor'ship befo're thee; fo'r thy judg'ments are made man'ifest. 5 And af'ter that' I look'ed, and, beho'ld, the tem'ple of the tab'ernacle of the tes'timony in heav'en was o'pened: 6 And the sev'en a'ngels came out' of the tem'ple, hav'ing the sev'en pla'gues, clo'thed in pu're and whi'te lin'en, and hav'ing their breasts gir'ded with go'lden gir'dles. 7 And one of the fo'ur be'asts ga've un'to the sev'en a'ngels sev'en go'lden vi'als full' of the wra'th of Go'd, who liv'eth for ev'er and ev'er. 8 And the tem'ple was fill'ed with smo'ke from the glo'ry of Go'd, and from his pow'er; and no' man was a'ble to en'ter in'to the tem'ple till the sev'en pla'gues of the sev'en a'ngels were fulfill'ed.

CHAP. XVI.—1 And I heard a grea't voi'ce out of the tem'ple sa'ying to the sev'en a'ngels, Go your wa'ys, and pour out' the vi'als of the wra'th of Go'd upon' the earth'. 2 And the first' went, and pou'red out his vi'al upon' the earth'; and there fell a noi'some and grie'vous so're upon' the men which had the ma'rk of the be'ast, and 'upon'' them which wor'shipped his im'age. 3 And the sec'ond a'ngel pou'red out his vi'al upon' the se'a; and it beca'me as the blood' of a dead' 'man:' and ev'ery liv'ing so'ul di'ed in the se'a. 4 And the third' a'ngel pou'red out his vi'al upon' the riv'ers and foun'tains of wa'ters; and they beca'me blood'. 5 And I heard the a'ngel of the wa'ters sa'y, Thou' art right'eous, O Lo'rd, which a'rt, and wast', and shalt' be, beca'use thou hast judg'ed thus: 6 Fo'r they have shed' the blood of sa'ints and proph'ets, and thou' hast giv'en them blood' to drink'; fo'r they are wor'thy. 7 And I heard anoth'er out of the a'ltar sa'y, E'ven so', Lo'rd Go'd A'lmight'y, tru'e and right'eous 'are' thy judg'ments. 8 And the fo'urth a'ngel pou'red out his vi'al upon' the sun'; and pow'er was giv'en un'to him to sco'rch men with fi're. 9 And men were sco'rched with grea't he'at, and blasphe'med the na'me of Go'd, which hath pow'er o'ver these pla'gues: and they repen'ted not to give him glo'ry. 10 And the fifth' a'ngel pou'red out his' vi'al upon' the se'at of the be'ast; and his kin'gdom was full' of da'rkness: and they gna'wed their ton'gues for pa'in, 11 And blasphe'med

the Go'd of heav'en beca'use of their pa'ins and their so'
and repen'ted not of their de'eds. 12 And the sixth' a'n
pou'red out his' vi'al upon' the grea't riv'er Euphra'tes; a
the wa'ter thereof' was dri'ed up, that the wa'y of the kin
of the e'ast might be prepa'red. 13 And I saw three u
cle'an spir'its like frog's 'come' out' of the mouth' of t
drag'on, and out of the mouth' of the be'ast, and out
the mouth of the fa'lse proph'et. 14 Fo'r they are t
spir'its of dev'ils, work'ing mir'acles, 'which' go fo'r
un'to the kin'gs of the earth' and of the whole world', t
gath'er them to the bat'tle of that grea't da'y of Go'
A'lmight'y. 15 Beho'ld, I' come as a thie'f. Bless'ed 'is
he' that watch'eth, and ke'epeth his ga'rments, lest h
wa'lk na'ked, and they see his sha'me. 16 And he gath'ered
them together in'to a pla'ce ca'lled in the He'brew tongue
Armaged'don. 17 And the sev'enth a'ngel pou'red out his'
vi'al in'to the a'ir; and there ca'me a grea't voi'ce out of
the tem'ple of heav'en, from the thro'ne, sa'ying, It is
don'e. 18 And there were voi'ces, and thun'ders, and
light'nings; and there was a grea't earth'quake, such as
was' not since men were upon' the earth', so might'y an
earth'quake, 'and' so grea't. 19 And the grea't cit'y was
divi'ded in'to thre'e parts, and the cit'ies of the na'tions
fell'; and grea't Bab'ylon ca'me in remem'brance befo're
Go'd, to give un'to her the cup of the wi'ne of the fie'rce-
ness of his wra'th. 20 And ev'ery i'sland fled awa'y, and
the moun'tains were not found'. 21 And there fell' upon'
men' a grea't ha'il out of heav'en, 'ev'ery sto'ne' about' the
we'ight of a tal'ent: and men blasphe'med Go'd beca'use of
the pla'gue of the ha'il; for the pla'gue thereof' was ex-
ce'eding grea't.

CHAP. XVII.—1 And there ca'me one of the sev'en
a'ngels which had the sev'en vi'als, and ta'lked with me,
sa'ying un'to me, Come hith'er; I will she'w un'to thee the
judg'ment of the grea't who're that sit'teth upon' man'y
wa'ters; 2 With whom the kin'gs of the earth have com-
mit'ted fornica'tion, and the inhab'itants of the earth have
been made drunk' with the wi'ne of her fornica'tion. 3 So
he car'ried me awa'y in the spir'it in'to the wil'derness:
and I saw a wom'an sit upon' a sca'rlet-col'oured be'ast,
full' of na'mes of blas'phemy, hav'ing sev'en head's and ten
ho'rns. 4 And the wom'an was arra'yed in pur'ple and
sca'rlet-col'our, and deck'ed with go'ld, and prec'ious sto'nes,

and pearl's, having a golden cup' in her hand', full of abomina'tions and fil'thiness of her fornica'tion. 5 And upon' her for'ehead 'was' a name writ'ten, MYS'TERY, BAB'YLON THE GREA'T, THE MOTH'ER OF HA'RLOTS AND ABOMINA'TIONS OF THE EARTH. 6 And I saw the wom'an drunk'en with the blood' of the sa'ints, and with the blood' of the ma'rtyrs of Je'sus: and when I sa'w her, I won'dered with grea't admira'tion. 7 And the a'ngel said' un'to me, Wher'efore didst thou ma'rvel? I will tell' thee the mys'tery of the wom'an, and of the be'ast that car'rieth her, which hath the sev'en head's and ten' ho'rns. 8 The be'ast that thou sa'west was', and is not'; and shall ascend' out of the bot'tomless pit', and go in'to perdi'tion: and they that dwell' on the earth' shall won'der, (whose na'mes were not writ'ten in the book' of li'fe from the founda'tion of the world',) when they beho'ld the be'ast that was', and is not', and yet is'. 9 And he're 'is' the mi'nd which hath wis'dom. The sev'en heads are sev'en moun'tains, on which' the wom'an sit'teth. 10 And there are sev'en kin'gs: fi've are fa'llen, and on'e is', 'and' the oth'er is not yet' come; and when he com'eth, he must contin'ue a sho'rt spa'ce. 11 And the be'ast that was', and is not', e'ven he' is the e'ighth, and is of the sev'en, and go'eth in'to perdi'tion. 12 And the ten ho'rns which thou sa'west are ten kin'gs, which have rece'ived no kin'gdom as yet'; but rece'ive pow'er as kin'gs on'e hou'r with the be'ast. 13 The'se have on'e mi'nd, and shall give their pow'er and stren'gth un'to the be'ast. 14 The'se shall make wa'r with the Lam'b, and the Lam'b shall overcom'e them: fo'r he' is Lo'rd of lo'rds, and Kin'g of kin'gs; and the'y that are with' him 'are' ca'lled, and cho'sen, and fa'ithful. 15 And he sa'ith un'to me, The wa'ters which thou sa'west, where the whore sit'teth, are pe'ples, and mul'titudes, and na'tions, and ton'gues. 16 And the ten ho'rns which thou sa'west upon' the be'ast, the'se shall ha'te the who're, and shall ma'ke her des'olate and na'ked, and shall e'at her flesh', and burn' her with fi're. 17 Fo'r Go'd hath put' in their hea'rts to fulfil' his will', and to agre'e, and give their kin'gdom un'to the be'ast, until' the word's of Go'd shall be fulfill'ed. 18 And the wom'an which thou sa'west is that grea't cit'y, which re'igneth o'ver the kin'gs of the earth'.

CHAP. XVIII.—1 And af'ter these things I saw another a'ngel come down from heav'en, having grea't pow'er; and

the earth was light'ened with his glo'ry. 2 And he cri'ed
might'ily with a stron'g voi'ce, sa'ying, Bab'ylon the grea't
is fa'llen, is fa'llen, and is becom'e the habita'tion of dev'ils,
and the ho'ld of ev'ery foul' spir'it, and the ca'ge of ev'ery
uncle'an and ha'teful bird'. 3 For a'll na'tions have drunk
of the wi'ne of the wra'th of her fornica'tion, and the
kin'gs of the earth have commit'ted fornica'tion with her,
and the mer'chants of the earth are waxed rich' through
the abun'dance of her del'icacies. 4 And I heard anoth'er
voice from heav'en, sa'ying, Come out' of her, my pe'ople,
that ye be not parta'kers of her sin's, and that ye rece'ive
not of her pla'gues: 5 For her sins have re'ached un'to
heav'en, and God hath remem'bered her iniq'uities. 6 Re-
wa'rd her e'ven as she rewa'rded you, and doub'le un'to
her doub'le, acco'rding to her work's: in the cup which she
hath fill'ed, fill to her doub'le. 7 How much she hath
glo'rified herself', and lived delic'iously, so much to'rment
and sor'row giv'e her: for she sa'ith in her hea'rt, I sit a
que'en, and am no wid'ow, and shall se'e no sor'row.
8 Ther'efore shall her pla'gues come in on'e da'y, death',
and mo'urning, and fam'ine; and she shall be ut'terly
burned with fi're: for stron'g 'is' the Lo'rd God who
judg'eth her. 9 And the kin'gs of the earth, who have
commit'ted fornica'tion, and lived delic'iously with her,
shall bewa'il her, and lament' for her, when they shall se'e
the smo'ke of her bur'ning, 10 Stan'ding afa'r of'f for the
fe'ar of her to'rment, sa'ying, Alas', alas'! that grea't cit'y
Bab'ylon, that might'y cit'y! for in on'e hou'r is thy
judg'ment com'e. 11 And the mer'chants of the earth shall
we'ep and mo'urn o'ver her; for no' man buy'eth their
mer'chandise an'y mo're: 12 The mer'chandise of go'ld, and
sil'ver, and prec'ious sto'nes, and of pearl's, and fi'ne lin'en,
and pur'ple, and silk', and sca'rlet, and a'll thy'ine wood',
and a'll man'ner ves'sels of i'vory, and a'll man'ner ves'sels
of mo'st prec'ious wood', and of brass', and i'ron, and
ma'rble, 13 And cin'namon, and o'dours, and oint'ments,
and frank'incense, and wi'ne, and oil', and fi'ne flou'r, and
whe'at, and be'asts, and she'ep, and ho'rses, and char'iots,
and sla'ves, and so'uls of men'. 14 And the fru'its that thy
so'ul lus'ted af'ter are depa'rted from thee, and a'll things
which were da'inty and good'ly are depa'rted from thee,
and thou shalt fi'nd them no mo're at a'll. 15 The mer'-
chants of the'se things, which were made rich' by her,

shall stand afa'r of'f, fo'r the fe'ar of her to'rment, we'eping and wa'iling, 16 And sa'ying, Alas', alas'! that grea't cit'y, that was clo'thed in fi'ne lin'en, and pur'ple, and sca'rlet, and deck'ed with go'ld, and prec'ious sto'nes, and pearl's! 17 Fo'r in on'e hou'r so grea't rich'es is come to na'ught. And ev'ery ship'master, and a'll the com'pany in ships, and sa'ilors, and as man'y as tra'de by se'a, stood' afa'r of'f, 18 And cri'ed, when they saw the smo'ke of her burn'ing, sa'ying, What' 'cit'y is' li'ke un'to this grea't cit'y! 19 And they cast dust' on their head's, and cri'ed, we'eping and wa'iling, sa'ying, Alas', alas'! that grea't cit'y, wherein' were made rich' a'll that had ships in the se'a by re'ason of her cost'liness! fo'r in on'e hou'r is she made des'olate. 20 Rejoi'ce o'ver her, 'thou' heav'en, and 'ye' ho'ly apos'tles and proph'ets; fo'r Go'd hath aveng'ed you on her. 21 And a might'y a'ngel took' up a sto'ne li'ke a grea't mill'stone, and cast 'it' in'to the se'a, sa'ying, Thus' with vi'olence shall that grea't cit'y Bab'ylon be thrown down', and shall be found' no mo're at a'll. 22 And the voi'ce of ha'rpers, and music'ians, and of pi'pers, and trum'peters, shall be heard no mo're at a'll in thee; and no crafts'man, of what-soev'er cra'ft 'he be,' shall be found an'y mo're in thee; and the sound' of a mill'stone shall be heard' no mo're at a'll in thee; 23 And the light of a can'dle shall shi'ne no mo're at a'll in the'e; and the voi'ce of the bri'degroom and of the bri'de shall be heard' no mo're at a'll in the'e: fo'r thy mer'chants were the grea't men of the earth'; fo'r by thy so'rceries were a'll na'tions dece'ived. 24 And in' her was found the blood' of proph'ets, and of sa'ints, and of a'll that were sla'in upon' the earth'.

CHAP. XIX.—1 And af'ter these things I heard a grea't voi'ce of much pe'ople in heav'en, sa'ying, Allelu'ia; Salva'tion, and glo'ry, and hon'our, and pow'er, un'to the Lo'rd our Go'd: 2 Fo'r tru'e and right'eous 'are' his judg'ments; fo'r he hath judg'ed the grea't who're, which did corrupt' the earth with her fornica'tion, and hath aven'ged the blood' of his ser'vants at her hand'. 3 And again' they said', Allelu'ia. And her smo'ke rose up for ev'er and ev'er. 4 And the fo'ur and twen'ty el'ders and the fo'ur be'asts fell down and wor'shipped Go'd that sat on the thro'ne, sa'ying, A'men'; Allelu'ia. 5 And a voi'ce came out' of the thro'ne, sa'ying, Pra'ise our Go'd, a'll ye his ser'vants, and ye that fe'ar him, bo'th sma'll and grea't. 6 And I heard' as it were the

voi'ce of a grea't mul'titude, and as the voi'ce of many wa'ters, and as the voi'ce of might'y thun'derings, sa'ying, Allellu'ia: fo'r the Lo'rd Go'd omnip'otent re'igneth. 7 Let us be glad' and rejoi'ce, and give hon'our to him: fo'r the mar'riage of the Lam'b is com'e, and his wife hath ma'de herself' read'y. 8 And to her was gran'ted that she should be arra'yed in fi'ne lin'en, cle'an and whi'te: fo'r the fi'ne lin'en is the right'eousness of sa'ints. 9 And he sa'ith un'to me, Wri'te, Bless'ed 'are' they which are ca'lled un'to the mar'riage-sup'per of the Lam'b. And he sa'ith un'to me, These are the tru'e sa'yings of Go'd. 10 And I fell at his fe'et to wor'ship him. And he said un'to me, Se'e 'thou do it' not': I am thy fell'ow-ser'vant, and of thy breth'ren that have the tes'timony of Je'sus: wor'ship Go'd: fo'r the tes'timony of Je'sus is the spir'it of proph'ecy. 11 And I saw heav'en o'pened, and beho'ld a whi'te ho'rse; and he that sat' upon' him 'was' ca'lled Fa'ithful and Tru'e; and in right'eousness he doth judg'e and make wa'r. 12 His ey'es 'were' as a fla'me of fi're, and on his head' 'were' man'y crown's; and he had a na'me writ'ten that no' man knew' but he himself': 13 And he 'was' clothed with a ves'ture dipped in blood': and his na'me is ca'lled The Word' of Go'd. 14 And the a'rmies 'which were' in heav'en fol'lowed him upon' white ho'rses, clo'thed in fine lin'en, whi'te and cle'an. 15 And out of his mouth' go'eth a sha'rp swo'rd, that with' it he should smite the na'tions; and he shall ru'le them with a rod of i'ron: and he tread'eth the wine'-press of the fie'rceness and wra'th of A'lmight'y Go'd. 16 And he hath on 'his' ves'ture and on his thigh a na'me writ'ten, KIN'G OF KIN'GS, AND LO'RD OF LO'RDS. 17 And I saw an a'ngel stand'ing in the sun'; and he cri'ed with a loud voi'ce, sa'ying to a'll the fowl's that fly' in the midst of heav'en, Com'e and gath'er your-sel'ves togeth'er un'to the sup'per of the grea't Go'd; 18 That ye may e'at the flesh of kin'gs, and the flesh of cap'tains, and the flesh of might'y men, and the flesh of ho'rses, and of them' that sit' on them, and the flesh of a'll 'men, both' fre'e and bond', both sma'll and grea't. 19 And I saw the be'ast, and the kin'gs of the earth, and their a'rmies, gath'ered togeth'er, to make wa'r against' him' that sat' on the ho'rse, and against' his a'rmy. 20 And the be'ast was ta'ken, and with' him the fa'lse proph'et that wro'ught mir'acles befo're him, with which he

deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone. 21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which 'sword' proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

CHAP. XX.—1 And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand. 2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, 3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season. 4 And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and 'I saw' the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received 'his' mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years. 5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This 'is' the first resurrection. 6 Blessed and holy 'is' he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such the second death hath no power; but they shall be priests of God and of Christ, and shall reign with him a thousand years. 7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison, 8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle; the number of whom 'is' as the sand of the sea. 9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them. 10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet 'are,' and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever. 11 And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; and there was found no place for them. 12 And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God: and the books were opened; and another

book was o'pened, which is 'the book' of li'fe: and the dead' were judg'ed out of tho'se things which were writ'ten in the book's, acco'rding to their work's. 13 And the se'a gave up the dead' which were in it'; and death' and hell' deliv'ered up the dead' which were in them': and they were judg'ed ev'ery man acco'rding to their work's. 14 And death' and hell' were cast' in'to the lake of fi're. This' is the sec'ond death. 15 And whosoev'er was not found writ'ten in the book' of li'fe was cast' in'to the lake of fi're.

CHAP. XXI.—1 And I sa'w a new' heav'en and a new' earth': fo'r the first' heav'en and the first' earth' were pass'ed awa'y; and there was no' more se'a. 2 And I' John sa'w the ho'ly cit'y, new' Jeru'salem, com'ing down from Go'd out of heav'en, prepa'red as a bri'de ado'rned for her hus'band. 3 And I heard a grea't voi'ce out of heav'en sa'ying, Beho'ld, the tab'ernacle of Go'd 'is' with men', and he will dwell' with them, and the'y shall be his pe'ople, and Go'd himself' shall be with' them, 'and be' the'ir Go'd. 4 And Go'd shall wi'pe awa'y a'll te'ars from their ey'es; and there shall be no' more death', ne'ither sor'row, nor cry'ing, ne'ither shall there be an'y more pa'in: for the fo'rmer thin'gs are pass'ed awa'y. 5 And he' that sat' upon' the thro'ne said', Beho'ld, I make a'll things new'. And he said un'to me, Wri'te: fo'r the'se words are tru'e and fa'ithful. 6 And he said un'to me, It is done. I am Al'pha and Ome'ga, the begin'ning and the end': I' will giv'e un'to him that is athirst' of the foun'tain of the wa'ter of li'fe fre'ely. 7 He that overcom'eth shall inher'it a'll things; and I' will be his' Go'd, and he' shall be my son'. 8 But the fe'arful, and unbelie'ving, and the abom'inable, and mur'derers, and who'remongers, and so'rcerers, and idol'aters, and a'll li'ars, shall have their pa'rt in the la'ke which burn'eth with fi're and brim'stone; which is the sec'ond death. 9 And there ca'me un'to me one of the sev'en a'ngels which had the sev'en vi'als full' of the sev'en last pla'gues, and ta'lked with me, sa'ying, Come hith'er, I will she'w thee the bri'de, the Lam'b's wi'fe. 10 And he car'ried me awa'y in the spir'it to a grea't and hi'gh moun'tain, and she'wed me that grea't cit'y, the ho'ly Jeru'salem, descen'ding out of heav'en from Go'd, 11 Hav'ing the glo'ry of Go'd: and her light' 'was' li'ke un'to a sto'ne most prec'ious, e'ven like a jas'per-stone, cle'ar as crys'tal; 12 And

had a wa'll grea't and hi'gh, 'and' had twelve ga'tes, and at the ga'tes twelve a'ngels, and na'mes writ'ten thereon', which are 'the na'mes' of the twelve tri'bes of the chil'dren of Is'rael. 13 On the e'ast, thre'e ga'tes; on the no'rth, thre'e ga'tes; on the south', thre'e ga'tes; and on the west', thre'e ga'tes. 14 And the wa'll of the cit'y had twelve founda'tions, and in' them the na'mes of the twelve apos'tles of the Lam'b. 15 And he that ta'lked with me had a go'lden re'ed to meas'ure the cit'y, and the ga'tes thereof', and the wa'll thereof'. 16 And the cit'y li'eth fo'ur-squa're, and the length' is as la'rge as the breadth'. And he meas'ured the cit'y with the re'ed, twelve thou'sand fur'longs: the length', and the breadth', and the height' of it are e'qual. 17 And he meas'ured the wa'll thereof', an hun'dred 'and' fo'rty 'and' fo'ur cu'bits, 'acco'rding to' the meas'ure of a man', that' is, of the a'ngel. 18 And the buil'ding of the wa'll of it was 'of' jas'per: and the cit'y 'was' pu're go'ld, li'ke un'to cle'ar glass'. 19 And the founda'tions of the wa'll of the cit'y 'were' ga'rnished with a'll man'ner of prec'ious sto'nes. The first' founda'tion 'was' jas'per; the sec'ond, sapph'ire; the third', a chal'cedony; the fo'urth, an em'erald; 20 The fifth', sar'donyx; the sixth', sa'rdius; the sev'enth, chrys'olite; the e'ighth, ber'yl; the ni'nth, a to'paz; the tenth', a chrysop'rasus; the elev'enth, a ja'cinth; the twelfth', an am'ethyst. 21 And the twelv'e ga'tes 'were' twelve pearl's; ev'ery sev'eral ga'te was of on'e pearl': and the stre'et of the cit'y 'was' pu're go'ld, as it were transpa'rent glass'. 22 And I sa'w no tem'ple therein': for the Lo'rd Go'd A'lmight'y and the Lam'b are the tem'ple of it. 23 And the cit'y had no ne'ed of the sun', ne'ither of the mo'on, to shi'ne in it; fo'r the glo'ry of Go'd did light'en it, and the Lam'b 'is' the light' thereof'. 24 And the na'tions of them' which are sa'ved shall wa'lk in the light' of it: and the kin'gs of the earth' do bring their glo'ry and hon'our in'to it. 25 And the ga'tes of it shall not be shut' at a'll by da'y; fo'r there shall be no' night' the're. 26 And they shall brin'g the glo'ry and hon'our of the na'tions in'to it. 27 And there shall in no' wise en'ter in'to it an'y thing that defi'leth, ne'ither 'whatsoev'er' work'eth abomina'tion, or 'ma'keth' a li'e; but the'y which are writ'ten in the Lam'b's book of li'fe.

CHAP. XXII.—1 And he she'wed me a pu're riv'er of wa'ter of li'fe, cle'ar as crys'tal, proce'eding out of the

thro'ne of Go'd and of the Lam'b. 2 In the midst' of the
stre'et of it, and on e'ither si'de of the riv'er, 'was there'
the tre'e of li'fe, which ba're twelve 'man'ner of' fru'its,
'and' yie'lded her fru'it ev'ery month': and the le'aves of
the tre'e 'were' for the he'aling of the na'tions. 3 And
there shall be no' more curs'e: but the thro'ne of Go'd and
of the Lam'b shall be in' it; and his' ser'vants shall serv'e
him. 4 And they shall se'e his fa'ce; and his na'me 'shall
be' in their for'eheads. 5 And there shall be no' night'
the're; and they ne'ed no can'dle, ne'ither light of the sun';
fo'r the Lo'rd Go'd giv'eth them light': and they shall
re'ign for ev'er and ev'er. 6 And he said' un'to me, These
sa'yings 'are' fa'ithful and tru'e. And the Lo'rd Go'd of
the ho'ly proph'ets sent his a'ngel to she'w un'to his ser'-
vants the things which must sho'rtly be done. 7 Beho'ld,
I' come quick'ly: bless'ed 'is' he that ke'epeth the sa'yings
of the proph'ecy of this book'. 8 And I' John' sa'w these
things, and heard' 'them.' And when I had heard' and
se'en, I fell down' to wor'ship befo're the fe'et of the
a'ngel which she'wed me these things. 9 Then sa'ith he
un'to me, Se'e 'thou do it' not': for I am thy fel'low-ser'-
vant, and of thy breth'ren the proph'ets, and of them' which
ke'ep the sa'yings of this book': wor'ship Go'd. 10 And he
sa'ith un'to me, Se'al not the sa'yings of the proph'ecy of
this book'; fo'r the ti'me is at hand'. 11 He that is unjust',
let him be unjust' still': and he which is fil'thy, let him
be fil'thy still': and he that is right'eous, let him be right'-
eous still': and he that is ho'ly, let him be ho'ly still'.
12 And, beho'ld, I come quick'ly; and my rewa'rd 'is' with'
me, to give ev'ery man acco'rding as his work' shall be.
13 I am Al'pha and Ome'ga, the begin'ning and the end',
the first' and the last'. 14 Bless'ed 'are' they that do' his
command'ments, that they may have right' to the tre'e of
li'fe, and may en'ter in' through the ga'tes in'to the cit'y.
15 Fo'r without' 'are' dog's, and so'rcerers, and who'remon-
gers, and mur'derers, and idol'aters, and whosoev'er lov'eth
and ma'keth a li'e. 16 I' Je'sus have sent' mine a'ngel to
tes'tify un'to you the'se things in the church'es. I' am the
ro'ot and the of'fspring of Da'vid, 'and' the bright' and
mo'rning sta'r. 17 And the Spir'it and the bri'de say,
Com'e. And let him that he'areth say, Com'e. And let
him that is athirst' com'e. And whosoev'er will', let' him
ta'ke the wa'ter of li'fe fre'ely. 18 Fo'r I tes'tify un'to

ev'ery man that he'areth the word's of the proph'ecy of this book', If an'y man shall ad'd un'to these things, Go'd shall ad'd un'to him the pla'gues that are writ'ten in this book': 19 And if an'y man shall take awa'y from the word's of the book' of this proph'ecy, Go'd shall take awa'y his pa'rt out of the book' of li'fe, and out of the ho'ly cit'y, and 'from' the thin'gs which are writ'ten in this book'. 20 He which tes'tifieth the'se things sa'ith, Su'rely I come quick'ly; A'men'. E'ven so', com'e, Lo'rd Je'sus. 21 The gra'ce of our Lo'rd Je'sus Chri'st 'be' with' you a'll. A'men'.

FINIS.

EDINBURGH PRINTING COMPANY, 12, SOUTH ST DAVID STREET.

AR'ABIC NU'MERALS.

The fig'ures, when used sin'gly, or put last, are ca'lled

U'NITS.

.	..	...	....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	0
One	two	three	four	five	six	seven	eight	nine	cy'pher

When fol'lowed by an'y oth'er fig'ure, the first fig'ure incre'ases t

TENS.

10	20	30	40	50	60	70	80	90
1 ten	2 tens	3 tens	4 tens	5 tens	6 tens	7 tens	8 tens	9 tens
Ten	twen'ty	thir'ty	for'ty	fif'ty	six'ty	sev'enty	e'ighty	ni'nety

11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19
10 & 1	10 & 2	10 & 3	10 & 4	10 & 5	10 & 6	10 & 7	10 & 8	10 &
elev'en	twelve	thir'-teen	fo'ur-teen	fif'-teen	six'-teen	sev'en-teen	e'ight-een	nin'e-teen

21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	31	32	33	34	35	36	37	38	39
41	42	43	44	45	46	47	48	49	50	51	52	53	54	55	56	57	58	59
61	62	63	64	65	66	67	68	69	70	71	72	73	74	75	76	77	78	79
81	82	83	84	85	86	87	88	89	90	91	92	93	94	95	96	97	98	99

When fol'lowed by two fig'ures, the first fig'ure incre'ases to

HUN'DREDS.

100	200	300	400	500	600	700	800	900
10 tens	20 tens	30 tens	40 tens	50 tens	60 tens	70 tens	80 tens	90 tens
1 hun.	2 hun.	3 hun.	4 hun.	5 hun.	6 hun.	7 hun.	8 hun.	9 hun.

123 234 345 456 567 678 789 891 919 111 212 313 414 515 616

RO'MAN NU'MERALS.

The A'ncient Ro'mans coun'ted by lines, thus— I I I I I I I I I X.

The let'ter I resem'bling a line represent's 1, II is 2, III is 3, and so on to 10, marked as abov'e by a line across', like X, which divided thus, V̄, forms two Vs, each V be'ing the half of ten or five.

☞ Instead' of Four let'ters of the same sort placed togeth'er, One of Less val'ue put first, subtract's that val'ue from the Grea'ter. Thus—IV, One from five is Four. IX, One from ten is Nine.

I	II	III	IV	V	VI	VII	VIII	IX	X
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10

XI	XII	XIII	XIV	XV	XVI	XVII	XVIII	XIX	XX
11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20

XXI	XXII	XXIII	XXIV	XXV	XXVI	XXVII	XXVIII	XXIX	XXX
21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30

C, the first let'ter of Cen'tum=100, orig'inally formed thus, ↃI, be'ing halved, ↃI, becomes two Ls; L ther'efore is the half of 100=50.

Instead' of XXXX, X put befo're L subtract's 10 from 50=40. X put befo're C subtract's 10 from 100=90, thus—

XL	L	LX	LXX	LXXX	XC	C
40	50	60	70	80	90	100